

The Blandford Series  
of  
Yarbrough Genealogical Records



Old Blandford Church, Petersburg, Virginia  
{Richard Yarborough's grave marker is bottom center, above.}

**Volume 47**  
**James D. Yarbrough 1777**  
  
**Compiled by**  
**Ophelia Kessler & Rea Donohue**

*Leonard Yarbrough, Editor*

June 2015

## Dedication

Whether we wish to admit it or not, we are the future of our ancestors, as our descendants are our future. We owe our descendants our dreams and bequeath to them the legacy of our collective accomplishments – nothing more and nothing less. To our descendants, we charge you with the honoring of your heritage. Your ancestors were hardy folk, god-fearing and plain spoken, and who recognized that nothing was due them except that which they themselves earned. They were not ashamed to profess their belief in God, their country and the American ideal. Of course, there were a few rascallions in our collective history, but neither more nor less than in any other family.

We too easily forget what it took to forge a life in a new world, one rife with peril and with little at hand but a steadfast determination to not only survive but to thrive. Our ancestors bequeathed us with their genes, aspirations and talents. It is therefore fitting that the Blandford Series of Yarbrough Family Records be dedicated to them for making it possible for us to be who we are.

To paraphrase Robert Kincaid<sup>1</sup>, “The dreams they had were good ones. They didn’t all come true, but they were worth having, all the same.”



## Acknowledgement

The Yarbrough Association is greatly indebted to the vision and efforts of Cathy Y. Walker and William A. (Bill) Yarbrough, the late president and vice-president of the YNGHA, respectively, for beginning the project to digitize the 150+ volumes of records accumulated over the life of the Association. Fulfilment of the project was through the efforts of a number of officers and members, including Bill’s son Mark, Rachel and Don Yarbrough, Hal Yarbrough, Jan and Jim Yarbrough, Ann and Al Bush, Elaine and Lyle Wolf, Joan Y. Singlaub, and Joanne and Bill Augspurger.

It was my privilege to be a part of this dedicated team.

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Leonard".

Leonard Yarbrough,  
Editor  
Blountsville, AL  
June 14, 2015

---

<sup>1</sup> **The Bridges of Madison County**, Robert James Waller, Warner Books, Inc., New York, 1992

## Preface

These records are the legacy of our Yarbrough family researchers, to whom much is owed. The known family researchers include Jean Baker, Ann Y. Broadbent, Mary Y. Daniel, Frances (Rea) Donohue, Betty Humrighouse, Pauline Gray, Evelyn Goble, Nelle Morris Jenkins, Ophelia Kessler, Frances Lockwood, Karen Mazock Renee Smelley, Dorothy Svec, Jeanette Wilson, Cleveland “Cy” Yarborough, Edna Yarbrough, George A. Yarbrough, and Robert Price Yarbrough.

The originals of these volumes are being kept for the benefit of future generations by the Williamson County Library, Franklin, Tennessee.

No claims of accuracy or authentication of the material herein are made or may be assumed. Many of these records have been superseded by subsequent research. Hence, there are records which are erroneous and unreliable; it would have been a Herculean task to attempt to correct all of them. Fortunately, there are only a few critical genealogical facts that are involved, and which are correctly stated here:

- Richard (the Immigrant) Yarborough was never married to Frances Proctor;
- Ambrose Yarbrough did not immigrate from Yorkshire; he is now believed to be a descendant of Richard the Immigrant;
- There are so far only two proven sons of Old Richard – John and Richard II;
- There is so far no evidence proving Joshua Yarborough I to be a descendant of Old Richard.
- The “Old Country” referred to in old documents and letters is the Colony of Virginia, not England or the Old World.
- There were not seven brothers who immigrated from “the old country”; in fact, it now appears there were three brothers and four sons of the brothers. Which were the fathers and which were the sons are so far unknown.

In spite of these inaccuracies, these records comprise much of our history and some of our accomplishments. There are pages whose print quality is so poor that word recognition was not possible. In spite of that, at least partial capability for searching these volumes is provided, as well as an index to each volume. Nonetheless, the viewer is cautioned to perform his/her own due diligence in connection with any use of this material.

The various spellings of the Yarbrough surname have never been applied consistently, even within a given family. To the extent possible, the names in the index reflect the names used on the source pages; where it wasn't clear as to which might be the proper spelling, the spelling used is “Yarbrough”.

*The material contained herein is subject to the copyright laws of the United States. Material may be freely used by Yarbrough family researchers so long as proper attribution to the [Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association, Inc.](#) is given. This material, in whole or in part, may not be used for any other purposes without the express written permission of the Yarbrough National Genealogical & Historical Association.*

We welcome the [submission](#) of any Yarbrough family information that can be added to our growing data base. More information about the extended Yarbrough families can be found at our website, <http://www.yarbroughfamily.org>. If you are a Yarbrough or a member of one of our allied families, we invite you to [join our family association](#).

Turning from some of the more detailed accounts of the family I will try to give you a breakdown of some of the family member who served in the wars of this country.

The Revolutionary War.

John Yarborough wife of Joanna Chambers Yarborough.

The following appears in his file:

John Yarborough (R11925) Wife Joanna nee Chambers. Married to John in Wake Co. near the close of the revolution. No documentary papers found to substantiate her claim for a pension for the services of her husband. The following condensed facts were brought out in the affidavits of Henry H. Yarborough, John Spoon, Sarah McCaskill, John Mannison <sup>Morrison? Madison.</sup> and others. That Henry was her son, that she was then residing in Montgomery County near the Wake Co. line and that she was born about 1758 or '59. The date of these affidavits was the 28th of March 1856. She died in Montgomery Co., N. C. 29 March 1856, being then nearly 100 years of age. John died in 1818 <sup>at?</sup> in 1818. His wife at the time of her affidavits was supported by her children and a small appropriation made by Montgomery Co.. Henry H. Yarborough deposed that his father John had told him that he, John, was in the Battle of Blackwater Bridge on the Cape Fear River not far from Fayetteville; that he fired many rounds in that battle and was not wounded though some of his comrades were wounded and others killed; that he also fought against the forces of Archibald Clark, a Tory leader and saw

Age 34. Dark complexion. Grey eyes. 5'10" tall. Home, Montgomery Co., N. C. At home on wounded furlough, Nov. 10, 1862. Captured at Petersburg, Va., Apr 5, 1865. Released from prison June 6, 1865.

A. C. (Atlas) Y., Private, Co. E. 2nd N. C. Infantry. Elistment date not shown. In Howard's Grove Hosp., Jan. 10, 1863. Transferred to S. P. Hosp. Jan. 10, 1863. Died of smallpox Apr. 1, 1863. Age 23 Years. Had red hair, hazel eye, light complexion, 5'9" tall. Was from Montgomery County. Papers in the file show conslusively that this soldier was in service on September 1, 1862.

Samuel Y., Private Co. A. 14 N. C. Infantry.

Enlisted in Raleigh, N.C., July 16, 1862, for 3 years. Died of disease April 28, 1863. Effects delivered to his widow, Mrs. P. T. Yarborough.

John C. Y., Private, Co. B. 2nd N. C. Artillery.

*son of Elizabeth + ? sister of John  
Grandson of James + Mrs.*

Enlised Aproil 29, 18863 for 3 years. Was a volunteer from Montgomery County. Age 19. Enlisted April 29, 1863 for 3 years. Furloughed for 60 days, on Surgeon's Certificate, on June 15, 1864.

*son of Elizabeth  
sister of Elizabeth  
Elyse Apr 13 1860  
John of 7 1850*

*John + Hannah  
1860  
P.S.C.  
John + Hannah  
John + Hannah  
John + Hannah*

J. C. Y. Private, Co. (F) 14th N. C. Infantry.

Enlisted July 16, 1862 at Raleigh, N. C. for 3 years. Was a conscript and a Roll of Honor man. Home, Montgomery Co., N. C. age 26 years. Died of disease in Lynchburg, Va. in 1863. Daniel Yarborough also was in the civil war.

*1860  
1860  
1860*

*3 John 61835 26  
2. on Elizabeth's side  
1 John + Hannah children but don't know middle initial  
arrived same day  
as Benjamin, Wm P. + Samuel*

DESCENDANTS

of

JOHN and VERER YARBOROUGH

JOHNSTON and WAKE CTY., N.C.

1760's

A BRIEF DOCUMENTATION

*Special Request: Anyone who can shed an light on the  
descendants as to who they married, residence,  
their children and any additional information,  
kindly drop me a line or call me collect,  
It would be greatly appreciated.*

*Thanks,  
Curtis A. Bowen*

Curtis A. Bowen  
7323 Parkview Drive  
Frederick, Md. 21701  
1986

1-301-473-8413

ould Monoah who  
vent to Ga. be the  
father of John m.  
rer.

To The Memory

of

John Yarborough

Charles Yarborough

of

Montgomery County, North Carolina.

Sons of

John and Verer Yarbrough

Wake county, NC 1768's

Information Compiled by.

Charles David Yarboro

Rt. 3 Box 162

Mt. Gilead, North Carolina 27306

1800 Montgomery North Carolina Census

John Yarborough

Wife Joanna Chambers Yarborough

Sons William

John

Joel

Henry H.

Daugh. Mary

Sally

Charles Yarborough Born 1771

Wife Disnie Cochran Yarborough Born 1761

Sons James

John

Daugh. Mary

William Yarborough Born 1766

Wife: Probably Rachel Shelby

Sons One (1) (16-26)

Three (3) Under 10

Daugh. Two (2) 10-16

One (1) Under 10

Explanation of William Yarborough

William Born 1766 Wife Rachel Shelby Born 1776

Children: Sarah, Benjamin, Hampton, Jephtha, William, George,

Hulda, John, Susanne Born 1/9/1812 and Reuben.

*J. this ... 1772 ... 1775*  
*... 1772 ... 1775*

Could this be the William/ Bethsheba

A Moses Shelby was in Stewart Co., Tn. Rachels father was named Moses Shelby.

*... 1772 ... 1775*

*... 1772 ... 1775*

*... 1772 ... 1775*

*...*

*...*



## 1810 Montgomery County North Carolina Census

John Yarborough

Wife: Joanna Chambers Yarborough

Sons: William

Henry

Joel

Wilson

Larkin

Daugh: Mary

Sally

Elizabeth (Betsy)

Fanny

One (1) Unknown

Charles Yarborough

Wife Disnie Cochran Yarborough

Sons: James

John

Daugh: Mary

Jeriah

One (1) Unknown

M. Yarborough (45 &amp; up)

Wife: (45 &amp; up)

Sons: One (1) 16-26

One (1) 10-16

Daugh: ONE (1) Under 10

One (1) 16-26

One Slave living in household.

*from census  
mrs. d. y. ?*

Note: I assume thjat this Yarborough is probably the William Yarborough listed in the 1800 Census. He was a different set of Yarboroughs from the rest of the Yarboroughs living in Montgomery County.

1810 Montgomery County North Carolina Census (Cont'd)

J. Yarborough for Self and I. Qusar <sup>Qusar? Colored?</sup>

J. Yarborough (16-26)

Female: I. Qusar (26-45)

Daugh: Under 10

Four Slaves

Note: M. Yarborough and J. Yarborough may have been Father and Son as they both had slaves and the other families living in Montgomery County never owned any slaves. As can be determined from the Census records these families lived over and near the Yarboroughs that lived in the Northern part of Anson County, could have been relatives of the Anson County Yarboroughs.

1820 Montgomery County North Carolina Census.

Note: The Montgomery County census for 1820 has been destroyed by fire.

1830 Montgomery County North Carolina Census.

064 Charles Yarborough (50-60)

Wife: Disnie (50-60)

040 John Yarborough (30-40) Son of Chaarles

Sons: Joshus

Elisha

Wife: Tempy Thompson Yarborough (20-30)

Daugh: Mary (Polly)

045 James Yarborough (30-40) Son of Charles Yarborough.

Sons: Johnthan B 1820

David B 1821

Charles B 1823

James B 1829

Wife: Isabelle (Ibbie) Deaton Yarborough (30-40)

Daugh: Diana (Elizabeth) B 1827

Unknown: Our records indicates no girl born during this period.

056 John Yarborough Jr. (40-50) B 1738

Sons: Daniel Born 1828

Wife: Nancy Chisholm Yarborough (30-40)

Daugh: Amanda B. 1825 Married Henry B Yarborough son of William Yarborough. ?

Amelia B. 1829

Mary B 1831

046 Henry Yarborough B 1798 (30-40)

Sons John A. B 1825

Daniel B 1826

William P.B. 1828

Unknown

Wife: Nancy Murchinson (30-40)

Daug: Cathrine B 1829 Married S.L. Parson 1-17-1871

1840 Montgomery County North Carolina Census.

241 Elizabeth Yarborough (20-30) B 1810

Daug: Eliza A. D. B 1837

248 Henry Yarborough (40-50)

Sons: John A. B 1825

## 1840 Census (Cont'd)

248 Sons Daniel B 1826

William P B 1828

Unknown

Benjamin B 1833

Samuel B 1834

Wife; Nancy Murchinson Yarborough (30-40)

Daugh Cathrine B 1830

Sarah B 1836

## 241 William Yarborough (40-50)

Sons: Daniel B 1821

John (R) B 1825

Henry B 1829

Wife Frances <sup>B. Thane?</sup> (30-40)

Daug Martha A. B 1833

Charlotte B 1836

Lady Joanna B. ca 1858 <sup>v?</sup> Wife of John Yarborough

232 John Yarborough This listing is the same as #242.

## 242 John Yarborough Sr. (50-60) B1783

Son Daniel B 1828

John B 1835

Wife Nancy Chisholm Yarborough B 1800

Daug Amanda B1825

Amelia B1829

Mary B1831

Unknown (Could be Sarah Born 1842)

## 247 James Yarborough (40-50)

Sons Johnthan B 1820  
 David B 1821  
 Charles B 1823  
 James B 1829  
 Joseph B 1831  
 Thomas B 1835

Wife Isabell (Ibbie) Deaton Yarborough (40-50)

Daug Diana B 1827  
 Elizabeth B 1828  
 Tamer B 1833  
 Sara B 1837

Male Charles Yarborough Father of James.

## 247 John Yarborough, Jr.

Sons Elisha B 1823  
 Joshua B 1830  
 John C B 1835  
 William I B 1837  
 Atlas B 1840

Wife Tempy Thompson Yarborough

Daugh Mary (Polly) B 1827  
 Martha B 1832

121 285	287	James Thompson	26
		Isabell	
19			
122 297	299	John Yarborough <i>son of Charles Y</i>	50
		Tempy T. Yarborough	31
		Mary (Polly)	24
		Joshua	20
		Martha	18
		John C.	15
		William I.	12
		Atlas	10
		David	7
		Elizabeth Jane	4
		Caroline	2
123 309	311	Nancy C. Yarborough	50
		John (Deceased in 1848) <sup>5</sup>	
		Amanda	25
		Amelia	21
Mary			18
		John R.?	15
		Sarah	8
312	314	Elizabeth Yarborough	40
		Mary Yarborough (Sister)	52
		Eliza A. D.	13
		John	7
		Joanna (Mother of Elizabeth & Mary)	
Nearly 100			
124 322	324	Henry Yarborough <sup>H.</sup>	52

	Nancy	53
	John A	25
	Daniel	24
	William P.	22
Cathrine	20	
	Benjamin	17
	Samuel	16
	Sarah	14
124 323 325	Malcom McCallum	
66		
Mary McCalum	63	
	Calvin McCallum	25
Nancy McCallum	35	
	Elizabeth Yarborough	21 (Daughter of David Yarborough and Elizabeth McCallum. Elizabeth died in about 1857.)
125 337 339	<del>James Yarborough</del>	<del>52</del>
	<del>Elizabeth Yarborough</del>	<del>51</del>
	Diana Yarborough	23
	Joseph Yarborough	19
	Tamer	17
	Thomas	15
	Sarah	13
	M. Cathrine	
9		
	Juria Isabelle	7
Charles (Father of James)	82 (Should be 79)	

338	340	Jonhthan Yarborough	30
		Jane	25
		William P.	6
		David	4
		James	2
		Lucinda Noah Demostic Help	30
339	341	Charles Yarborough	27
		Wincy J. Munn Yarborough	19
		Edward R. Yarborough	9/12
125	355	357	- Daniel Yarborough 22 (Living with B.
			L. Sanders as Laborer) (Son of John Yarborough Born 1788)?
			<i>HENRY?</i>

*as right for son of John + Nancy Child Yarborough  
but Macedonia  
church records  
show that Henry  
& Nancy Murchison Jr  
son Edward Murchison  
married a Sanders  
& he was killed in war*



Montgomery County Graveyards where Yarborough Family members are burried.

Marcus Methodist Church Near Norman and Jackson Springs  
North Carolina.

Wincy Yarboro Lomax B 4-26-1867 D 12-25-1933

Martha Yarboro Harris B 8-25-1874 D 6-6-1930

Tempie Yarboro Gaddy B 3-19-1779 D 2-13-1947

The above children were children of David Yarboro and Elizabeth Blake Yarboro of Thickety Creek Montgomery County.

C. A. Yarboro B 4-28-1871 D 8-12-1922.

Bruton Cemetery Near Onvil Community Montgomery County.

Luella Yarborough D 2-28-1981

Jesse G. Yarboro B 2-2-1904 D 3-28-1905

Nancy Yarboro B 5-26-1840 D 12-2-1901

Yaarborough Family cemetery on ~~Island~~ in Loving Hill Section.

John Yarboro B 1717 D ~~1811~~

John Yarboro B 2-27-1788 D ~~4-7-1811~~

Sarah Yarboro B 1816 D 1823.

There are Seven (7) un marked graves included in this cemetery which probably include Joanna wife of the first John and Nancy Chisholm Wife of the Second John. The balance are probably one child of younger John and other children who died young of the Older John.

Capelsie Baptist Church at Cepelsie Montgomery County.

David F. Yarboro B 4-5-1886 D 5-31-1962

His Wife Mattie B 3-15-1890 D 10-25-1966

Malinda Jane Yarboro Daughter of D. T. & C. E. Yarboro Age  
14 Years

Candor Baptist Church, Candor, Montgomer County.

Samel Parsons B 3-9-1823 D 2-10-1904

Wife: Cathrine Yarboro Parsons B 5-28-1830 D 1-10-1916

Cathrine was a daughter of Henry Yarborough.

Macedonia Presbyterian Church near Candor, Montgomery  
County.

Margaret Yarborough wife of M A Yarborogh B 3-25-1865 D  
10-11-1893

Samuel Yarborough B 1-7-1834 D 4-28-1863

Cathrine I. Daughter of David and Tamer Yarboro Deaton. B  
11-30-1855 D 10-12-1947

Nancy A. Murchinson Yarborough B 4-24-1824. D. 12-22-1900 ✓

John A. Yarborough B. 9-14-1824 D. 7-30-1883 ✓

Benjamin F. Son of A M & Elizabeth Yarborough B 2-28-1878 D  
7-30-1878

This Benjamin F. ~~Could have been born~~ in 1872 as some records  
indicate.

A. M. Yarborough B 1-28-1855 D 7-7-1878

Nancy Isabel Yarborough B 11-8-1868 D 12-14-1868

Infant of W. P. & Nancy Yarborough B 8-11-1866 D 8-12-1866

H. F. Yarborough B 1-21-1858 D 9-23-1862

Christian Parsons B 1-24-1825 D 12-17-1874

Nancy Yarborough B 11-14-1825 D 4-21-1884

William P. Yarborough B 3-14-1824 D 3-17-1895

Daniel C. Yarborough B 4-13-1856 D 5-20-1882.

Nancy Yarborough B 6-22-1796 D 1-9-1880 Henry Yarborough B  
1793 D 11-19-1894

Nancy (Mary) Murchinson Yarborough B 1788 D 9-18-1872

Linda Yarborough B 9--5-1870 D 9-29-1940

J. C. Yarborough B 9-1-1842 D 2-18-1896

Some records indicate that J. C. Yarborough died 2-18-1906

R. L. Yarborough B 9-19-1828 D 10-9-1901

Other records indicates R. L. was born 9-19-1896

William R. Yarborough B 1859 D 1918

Wife Lieutitia Brewer Yarborough B 1869 D 1917

Boyd Graveyard Onvil Community, Montgomery County.

David A Yarborough B 10-22-1842 D 11-25-1896

Jane Poole Yarborough B 9-9-1840 D 3-26-1914

I. N. Yarborough B 8-18-1873 D 9-9-1882 Sadie Yarborough

Infant Daugher of D. A. & Monnie Jenkins Yarborough B

4-17-1907 D 10-20-1907.

A Court of Equity begun and held for the County of Montgomery at the court house in Troy on the last Monday in August 1848. Present and presiding the Honorable Richmond McPearason one of the Judges of the Superior Court of Law and Courts of Equity in and for the State of North Carolina. John Morgan Vs Henry Yarborough, Wilson Yarborough and Joel Yarborough.

In the Case of John Morgan against Henry Yarborough, Joel Yarborough and Wilson Yarborough.

This Case coming on to be heard against Henry Yarborough upon the bill. The said Henry Yarborough answer the proof and the former order in this cause it is declared by the Court that the allegations in Plaintiff Bill are not proved and therefore the Plaintiffs bill is dismissed as against the said Henry Yarborough with costs including a Solicitors fee to be paid by the Plaintiff to the Defendant Henry Yarborough and it is further decreed that Joel Yarborough and Wilson Yarborough make to the Plaintiff a deed of conveyance of the two tracts of land discribed in the plaintiffs bill according to the prayer for said bill and that they the said Joel and Wilson Yarborough pay the Plaintiff his costs incurred in this case including a Solicitors fee.

Joanna Yarborough's Will

I Joanna Yarborough of Montgomery County Widow of John Yarborough do make and publish this myu last Will and Testament.

I give and bequeth all my right and claim to any pension which is due or may be due and coming to me from the Government of the United States for the service of my late Husband John Yarborough in the Revolutionary War and all the rest of my Estate to Henry H Yarborough William Yarborough Mary and Elizabeth Yarborough.

I nominate and appoint Henry Yarborough my Executor to this my last Will and Testament.

This the first day of March 1854.

Henry Yarber Executor Her

Joanna (X) Yarborough Seal      Mark.

Witness.

Calvin Parsons

Ann V. Parsons.

## Montgomery County North Carolina Marriages from 1851.

Groom: Merryman Britt

Bride: Martha Yarborough

Date of Bond: 1 Oct. 1851

Parents of Martha: F. John Yarborough M. Tempy Thompson  
Yarborough

Groom: David Deaton

Bride: Tamer Yarborough

Date of Bond: 31 Mmar. 1853

Parents of Tamer: James Yarborough and Isabelle Deaton  
Yarborough. Bondsman: Brother Charles Yarborough

Groom: Elisha Deaton

Bride: Elizabeth (Dizia) Yarborough

Date of Bond: 4 Oct. 1852

Parents of Elizabeth: James Yarborough and Isabelle Deaton  
Yarborough. Bondsman: Brother Johnathan Yarborough

Groom: Alexander Shaw

Bride: Cathrine Yarborough

Date of Bond: 22 Oct. 1857

Parents of Cathrine: James Yarborough and Isabelle Deaton  
Yarborough. Bondsman: Brother-in-law Elisha H. Deaton.

Groom: Duncan C. Shaw

Bride: Sarah Yarborough

Date of Bond: 25 June 1857

Parents of Sarah: James Yarborough and Isabelle Deaton  
Yarborough. Bondsman: Brother-in-law Alexander Shaw.

Groom: Noah Hurley

Bride: Elizabeth Jane Yarborough

Date: 20 Sept. 1868

Parents of Elizabeth Jane: John Yarborough and Tempy  
Thompson Yarborough.

Groom: John F. Parsons

Bride: Sarah Yarborough

Date: 27 December 1870

Parents of Sarah: Henry Yarborough and Nancy Murchinson  
Yarborough.

Groom: Samuel L. Parsons

Bride: Cathrine Yarborough

Date: 17 July 1871

Parents of Cathrine: Henry Yarborough and Nancy Murchinson  
Yarborough.

Groom: William Hogan

Bride: Sirona Yarborough

Date: 30 March 1871

Parents of Sirona: Thomas Yarborough and Loucinda

Yarborough.

Groom: John Boyd

Bride: Caroline Yarborough

Date: 16 March 1878

Parents of Caroline: John Yarborough and Tempy Thompson  
Yarborough. Bondsman: David Yarborough Brother. Witnesses:  
Moses Britt, Cousin David Yarborough Brother and Jane  
Yarborough Sister-in-law.

Groom: Christopher Dawkins

Bride: Cathrine Yarborough

Date: 1878

Parents of Cathrine: No record of parents could be Joseph  
Yarborough Daughter of could be Widow of Daniel C.  
Yarborough who was killed in the Civil War.

Groom: Oliver Crouch

Bride: Lydia Yarborough

Date: 26 January 1879.

Parents of Lydia: <sup>David?</sup> David Yarborough and Elizabeth McCallum  
Yarborough. Lydia Born Louisa in 1851)  
Married at Sara Bethune Residence in Thickety Creek.

Groom: William D. Poole

Bride: Annie J. Yarborough

Date: 21 January 1880

Parents of Annie J.: William P. and Nancy Yarborough.



Bondsman: Brother William Yarborough

Witness: John A. Yarborough Brother Kizia Yarborough and  
Daniel Yarborough Brother.

Groom: Robert Gallimore

Bride: Mary E. Yarborough

Date: 14 March 1880

Parents of Mary E.: David Yarborough and Elizabeth McCallum  
Yarborough.

Groom: Martin A. Yarborough

Bride Frances Nichols

Date: 17 October 1833 (1st Marriage)

Parents of Martin A.: Parents were Charlie Yarborough and  
Frances Bethune.

Groom: George W. Yarborough

Bride: Flora J. Dawkins

Date: 9 December 1883

Parents: Joseph & Martha Yarborough

Witness: W. P. Yarborough and D. H. Yarborough

Groom: Mark J. Talbert

Bride: Dizia Hurley Yarborough (Widow of John C. Yarborough  
killed in 1871 by Frank Davis of Troy.)

Groom: William Yarborough

Bride: Leontitia Brewer Yarborough

Date: 6 July 1884

Parents of William: Joseph and Martha Yarborough.

Witness: E. A. Yarborough

Groom: John W. Haywood

Bride: Sallie Yarborough

Date: 10 October 1834

Parents of Sallie: John C. Yarborough and Elizabeth Richardson. John C. was never married to this lady.

Groom: Martin A. Yarborough

Bride: Margaret Jane McCaskill

Date: 12 February 1835

Parents of Martin A.: Samuel Yarborough and Patience Martin Yarborough.

Groom: J. W. Lomax

Bride: Wincey Yarborough

Date: 25 December 1835

Parents of Wincey: David Yarborough and Elizabeth Blake Yarborough

Groom: James R. Blake

Bride: Mary E. Yarborough Gallimore Blake.

Date: 2 January 1836

Parents of Mary E.: David Yarborough and Elizabeth McCallum Yarborough.

Witness: Father D. B. Yarborough

Groom: John Yarborough ✓

Bride: Nancy Height

Date: 11 February 1888

Parents of John: Unable to determine.

Groom: Amos Dunn

Bride: Ida E. Yarborough

Date: 8 September 1890

Parents of Ida E.: John C. Yarborough and Dixie Lucley Yarborough.

Groom: T. D. Yarborough

Bride: J. C. Northcutt

Date: 18 March 1891

Parents: Probably son of Joseph Yarborough but to be safe Unknown.

Groom: Benjamin Parsons

Bride: Elizabeth Yarborough

Date: 23 December 1891

Parents: Joseph Yarborough and Martha Yarborough.

Groom: George Harris

Bride: Martha Yarborough

Date: 10 April 1892

Parents of Martha: David Yarborough and Elizabeth Blake Yarborough.

Groom: John R. Yarborough

Bride: Nancy Murchinson

Date: 20 February 1851

Parents: William Yarborough and Frances Yarborough.

Some older Marriage records which we know but have no pyhsical records of:

John Yarborough to Nancy Chisholm  
ca 1810.

John Yarborough to Teapy Thompson ca 1825.

James Yarborough to ~~Isabella Weston~~ ca 1819.

Henry Yarborough to ~~Nancy Murchinson~~ ca 1821.

William Yarborough to Frances <sup>Bestman?</sup> ..... ca 1820.

Johnthan Yarborough to Jane Deaton ca 1843.

Charles Yarborough to Disnie ..... ca 1795. From all indications Disnie was a Cochran but we have no definite proof.

## Montgomery County Marriages Cont'd.

Groom: Samuel Yarborough

Bride: Patience Martin

Date: 1860

Parents: Henry Yarborough and Nancy Murchinson.

Groom: David B. Yarborough

Bride: Elizabeth Blake

Date: 1866

Parents: James Yarborough and Isabelle Deaton.

Groom: David A. Yarborough Sr

Bride: Lively Jane Poole

Date: 1868

Parents: John Yarborough and Tempy Thompson;

Groom: T. A. Yarborough

Bride: Margaret J. Hailey

Date: 1873

Parents: David Yarborough and Elizabeth McCallum.

Groom: Christian Dawkins

Bride: Cathrine Yarborough

Date 1877.

Parents: Joseph and Martha Yarborough.

Groom: Joshua Hicks

Bride: Jeriah Yarborough

Date 1877

Parents: James and Isabelle Yarborough

Groom: Oliver Crough

Date: January 26, 1908

Parents: W. R. and L. T. Yarborough.

Groom: David T. Yarborough

Bride: Florence Wallace

Date: October 21, 1913

Parents: David T. and Christian E. Yarborough.

Groom: Neill Yarborough

Bride: Crissie Lamonds

Date: September 14, 1913

Parents: Daniel and Crish. Yartorough.

Groom: Angus Lamonds

Bride: Mary Lamonds

Date: July 12, 1913

Parents: Father George Yarborough and Mother was Flora  
Lamonds. (This child was born out of wedlock.)

Groom: James W. Deaton

Bride: Lena Smith

Date: July 12, 1871

Parents: David and Tamer Yarborough Deaton.

the patch where they found Elisha lying in the field dead. He had been mauled by a Bear. The family was deeply grieved and Elisha was laid to rest the next day. The family lived near the McCallum graveyard near Candor, North Carolina where he is buried.

Mrs. Mollie McDonald of Route #1, Candor, North Carolina related the following story along with many others we will try to print.

The Yarborough family first arrived in the Montgomery County area in the later part of the 1700's and were prosperous by the standards of that day. However, there was a severe drought about the year 1848 and things were so bad that the family did not make a crop that year and were unable to feed themselves and had to make other arrangements for the winter. The family of John Yarborough moved to Fayetteville, Cumberland County, North Carolina, where they worked in a Cotton Mill that year and returned the following year to their home in Montgomery County, North Carolina. This accounts for some members of the family such as Joshua and Deborah Yarborough living in the Fayetteville area of North Carolina. After their return from Fayetteville it seems that the family was able to resume their life here and many of their children married and raised families in the same general area in which many members live today.

# THE HERITAGE OF MONTGOMERY COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA 1981

G  
R  
975.674  
HER

The Heritage Book Committee

Winnie Ingram Richter, Editor  
Estelle Leach Allen  
Millie Blake Arscott  
Lucy Overton Elliott  
Annie Brookshire Haywood  
Catherine Watkins McKinnon



Published by The Montgomery County Historical Society  
in cooperation with  
Hunter Publishing Company  
Winston-Salem, North Carolina

ABILENE PUBLIC LIBRARY, ABILENE, TEXAS

343189



... (b. 3-4-1879, d. 2-20-1948) and May  
... Blake (b. 5-5-1885, d. 12-9-1964) of  
... N.C., and she is the granddaughter of  
Percival Louis Ambrose and Mary Eleanor  
Lynner Arscott of Kingston, Jamaica. Patricia  
is a brother, James Lloyd Arscott of Indianapo-  
lis, Indiana.

Patsy spent the first five years of her life  
divided between living in Troy and Canada,  
because her daddy was in the Canadian Army  
from 1940-45. She learned to talk at a very  
early age, having a vocabulary of at least 89  
words at 15 months of age, and speaking  
clearly. At the age of 5, and her brother at 3,  
Charlie Manning, editor of "The Service Man"  
wrote an article in his paper about Patsy and  
Jimmy reciting "The Ragged Man" and "Our  
Red Girl" by James Whitcomb Riley in their  
entirety. She won a baby popularity contest  
and received a government bond in October  
1942.

In school, Patsy led her class in every  
grade, was chief marshal as a junior and valedic-  
torian at high school graduation. In high  
school, she was a member of the Beta Club  
and she continued piano lessons under Miss  
Anice Worsham of Albemarle, winning hon-  
ors in National auditions. She was active in  
scouts, was manager of the girls basketball  
team, sang in the glee club, and participated in  
all activities. She won the medal for being the  
best history student in school in 1957.

Patsy made a profession of faith at age  
eleven and was baptized, becoming a member  
of First Baptist Church, Troy. She was active in  
Sunday School, Girls Auxiliary, Y.W.A. and  
Training Union.

Patsy entered Queens College, Charlotte in  
the fall of 1958 as an art major, but putting  
special emphasis on other subjects, such as  
writing and the Bible. She was a member of  
Kappa Delta Sorority, serving in various capa-  
cities. She was editor of the literary magazine,  
on the Dean's list, a Charles A. Dana Scholar,  
a member of Orb and Scepter honor society,  
won the Journigan Journalist Award, and at  
graduation on June 3, 1962, she received the  
Sullivan Award, which is the highest honor  
Queens has to offer a graduate.

At the end of Patsy's junior year, she and a  
classmate, Genie Stallworth, used her daddy's  
station wagon and went to California to work in  
a Campfire Girl's Camp near Sacramento for 3  
months. They took 10 days to go the northern  
route through Kentucky, the Petrified Forest,  
Yellowstone National Park, etc. Patsy worked  
as business manager, and Genie as Chief  
Counselor. They did a lot of sight-seeing on  
week ends and other days off. At the end of the  
summer, they took another 10 days to return  
home the southern route through southern  
California, Arizona, etc. They made many  
friends and enjoyed the summer, getting  
home just in time to begin their senior year at  
Queens.

After graduation, Patsy went to the New  
England states looking for a job, which she  
easily found in the Admissions Office at Hat-  
field College in Cambridge, Mass. as Secretary  
of Foreign Applications 1962-1963. When the  
school year was over, she worked during the  
summer at Children's Hospital Medical Cen-

ter, Boston, Mass. in the Department of  
Education and Recreation as Play Therapist  
and Art Teacher.

From 1963-1965, she was a technician at  
the Biological Laboratories at Harvard Uni-  
versity. When she resigned, she accepted a  
position at Tuft's University School of Medi-  
cine and Microbiology as Research Assistant  
1965-1976, and as Senior Research Asst.  
1976-1978.

She took a leave of absence from Tufts for a  
year and went to Göttingen, Germany to work  
at the Max Planck Institut für Experimentelle  
Medizin, Department of Biochemistry as Re-  
search Assistant, 1969-1970. She traveled to  
the Scandinavian Countries, Greece, France,  
Africa, and other interesting places on  
weekends and holidays. At present, she is a  
scientist in the Department of Biochemistry at  
the University of Minnesota in St. Paul. She  
has been a free lance illustrator since 1962.

The organizations with which Patsy is affili-  
ated are the Cambridge Art Association, Amer-  
ican Association for the Advancement of Sci-  
ence, New England Society for Electron Mi-  
croscopy, Henrici Society of Microbiology, and  
Association for Women in Science (past presi-  
dent and presently on the Executive Commit-  
tee). Her articles have been published several  
times in National Medical Magazines.

Growing up, Patsy's parents took her and  
her brother to many interesting places and  
outings like to Jamaica in 1951, to Atlanta,  
New Orleans, Florida, the beach, the moun-  
tains, the Morehead Planetarium at Chapel  
Hill, concerts by Liberace and Victor Borge,  
rock and roll concerts, the latter ones in Char-  
lotte. Also, they went to the Easter Sunrise  
Service at Winston-Salem, etc. etc.

Quoting from a letter from Patsy, she said,  
"The most unusual aspect of my working ex-  
perience is that I started out as an artist and  
ended as a scientist. The switch came when I  
interviewed for a job in the Biology Department  
at Harvard, the professor said he needed dia-  
grams and illustrations for his lectures and  
publications, saying he could teach me to be a  
scientist."

About travel, she said, "I think I got my love  
for traveling and sight-seeing and doing new  
things, from both my parents. If ever I have to  
make a choice between a trip or a new car or  
something comparable, there is no question  
that I would take the trip. I have traveled a  
great deal and can now say I have been on  
every continent except Australia. I am also  
pleased that I can say that I have friends in  
many parts of the world."

— Millie B. Arscott

## WILLIAM ISAAC ASBILL FAMILY

318

Arie Vastine Leach (9-27-1897) —  
youngest child of Sarah Isabell (Bell) Britt (8-  
21-1858 — 7-23-1932) and Hugh Leach (9-23-  
1857 — 7-31-1936) of Biscoe — and William  
Isaac Asbill (1-22-1894), son of Sarah Brady  
(5-4-1871 — 1-19-1951) and William E. Asbill  
(12-4-1862 — 4-16-1930) were married in

Candor on November 30, 1913.

Will and Arie set up housekeeping in Biscoe  
where he was a fireman for the railroad. He  
later transferred to the Railroad Shops in  
Spencer but returned to the Norfolk and  
Southern Shop in Biscoe to be with his family.  
To supplement his income he walked to the  
gold mine near Candor when work was avail-  
able. When the shop moved he worked as a  
loom fixer at Aileen Mill — now Springs, but  
retired early due to ill health. Will was a quiet  
man, a democrat, devoted to his family, and  
spent much time with his five sons teaching  
them to enjoy gardening, politics, hunting and  
fishing as he did. Thus it was fitting that when  
death came suddenly November 26, 1957, at  
age 63, he was deer hunting by Pee Dee River  
where he had fished many times.

Arie stayed home and sent their seven chil-  
dren to the same school she and Will had  
attended — Biscoe High School — and where  
twelve of her twenty grandchildren would  
attend.

The family attended Biscoe Presbyterian  
Church where Arie was a charter member (the  
only charter member living in 1981), but when  
Robert and Ralph married they moved to Page  
Memorial Methodist Church with their brides.  
There they became loyal and active members.

All seven children were born in Biscoe.

Mary Colleen (2-5-1915) a registered  
nurse, was Assistant Director of Nursing at  
City and Forsyth Memorial Hospitals in Win-  
ston-Salem. Married to Henry Burney McIver,  
both retired, they live near Winston-Salem.

Charles Carlton (5-5-1916) married Josie  
Yarbore. He was a foreman at Springs and  
helped with East Montgomery Volunteer  
Ambulance Service when health permitted. He  
died July 4, 1973. They had four children:  
Marion Charles, vice president of First Nation-  
al Bank in Asheboro; Joyce Anne, cosmetolo-  
gist; Gay Ellen, homemaker; and Tony Leo,  
salesman for Lance, Inc. All are married with  
families.

Robert Leach (3-22-1918) married Helen  
Hurley. He was Biscoe Mayor, Executive Vice  
President of Bank of Biscoe, County Commis-  
sioner, and Member of Montgomery County  
Hospital Executive Committee. He died unex-  
pectedly (3-4-1966) at age 47. They had four  
children: Barbara Lynn, seamstress for  
clothes designer; Judy Hurley, deceased;  
Robert Leach, Jr., Comptroller at Montgom-  
ery Memorial Hospital; and Shelia Kay, home-  
maker. The girls married and have children.

William Clyde (11-16-1919), World War II  
Navy veteran, married Beatrice Brewer. They  
live in Biscoe where Bill is employed by  
Springs and is a town commissioner. They  
have three children: Nettie Carol, Industrial  
Engineering at Springs; William Clyde, Jr.,  
Vice President and General Manager at Philips  
Velvet Mills in Jamestown; and Susan DeAnne.  
Carol and Billy are married with families  
and Susan attends East Montgomery High  
School.

James David (6-2-1922) married Iela Blake  
and lives in Biscoe. He is a superintendent at  
Springs and a volunteer fireman. They have  
three children: James David, Jr., employed by  
Kellam Manufacturing Company; Linda

ground in 1953 on which she had rebuilt on the same site. May Allen Blake died on December 9, 1964, and is buried in Troy Cemetery. The Blake and Allen families have lived in Montgomery County for generations. Clovis Alphonse Blake was the son of Mary Elizabeth Russell and Henry Thomas Blake (1851-1927), who had a farm east of Troy. Henry Thomas was the son of Parthena Haywood and Arish Blake, born in Montgomery County around 1831. Azariah was the son of Etheldred Blake, born in Virginia around 1787. Etheldred parently came to Montgomery County with his father, Thomas Blake, who is listed as head of household in the 1790 Montgomery County census.

May Allen Blake was the daughter of Martha Adeline Johnson (1861-1953) and James Alexander Allen (1859-1928) of Montgomery County. James Alexander Allen was the son of the Saunders and James Goodman Allen (born ca. 1814). James Goodman Allen was the son of George Allen, who died in Montgomery County around 1847.

Martha Adeline Johnson was the daughter of Celia Ann Lassiter (1827-1879) and Richmond Johnson (1825-1911). Richmond Johnson was the son of Betty Haymore and Ruebin Johnson (born ca. 1795).

Celia Ann Lassiter was the daughter of Miriam Bundy (born ca. 1791) and Jacob Lassiter (born ca. 1790). Miriam Bundy's parents, Margaret Hill and Christopher Bundy, were Quakers from Randolph County. Jacob Lassiter, son of Micajah Lassiter (1764-1854) of Randolph County, came to Montgomery County in the mid-1800's and operated a grist mill on Denson's Creek north of Troy.

— Allen Wade Pudgen

## PATSY MAE BLAKE

342

Patsy Mae Blake, wife of George T., mother of G.T. Haywood, Jr. Father: William John (Bill) Blake born October 27, 1850; died April 7, 1929. First wife ? Mary Ann Stutts.

First wife's children: Henry W. Blake born March 8, 1870; died October 19, 1957; wife: Alice Cagle. Annie B. ? married Vick Eury and lived in Concord, N.C. Betty ? married James (Jim) Richardson. Thomas ? married Ella Haywood (Chip). John ? married Nealie. (Chip). Margaret (Maggie B.) ? married Allen Greene (grandma Blake's brother). Martha ? married Turmer Campbell.

Second wife: Mary Elizabeth Greene born March 26, 1862; died May 20, 1938. Children: Emma ? married Charlie Kelly. Fannie B. ? married Jim Furr — Jessie Kizer. Patsy M. married George T. Haywood, Sr. Wency born March 8, 1893; died March 1950; married Arthur Haywood (Chip). Sally — single. Mollie — married Lenzie Poole. Carolina (Carrie) (Dink) ? married Theodore Parsons.

William's father and mother were missing in the Civil War. Father: Zackory Chambers Blake. Mother: Parthient Elizabeth Haywood.

Mary Elizabeth Green's parents were George Greene and Mary Ann Blake.

Mary E. Greene's mother died when she was three weeks old. Her father was taken

prisoner (during Civil War) when he was returning home from fishing. They took him to Pekin and chained him upstairs in some building there. He was put to work mending soldiers' boots.

— Jo Haywood

## SIR RICHARD BLAKE AND THE IRISH AND ENGLISH ANCESTORS

343

Blakes from 1100-1600:

The earliest known of the Blake ancestors is Richard Blake who was born during the fifth year of the reign of King Henry II of England (1154-1189). Little is known of his parents' life, except that his father was a small middle class landowner somewhere along the Thames River.

At the early age of seven, Richard was selected to be trained and schooled as a Knight in the King's army. From the age of 7 to 14, he lived in a castle and served his father's Lord (name unknown). At the age of 14, he became a squire and learned how to handle sword and lance, and to bear the weight of heavy armor. He was a special aide to his knight in any conflict. At the age of 21, he had acquitted himself as a page and squire so well that he was made a knight. This was an occasion of elaborate ceremony and solemn vows. After the morning's religious ceremony and sermon on the knight's duty to protect the weak, in the courtyard in the presence of the assembled knight and fair ladies, he knelt, received a tap on the shoulder by the officiating lord, and thus became Sir Richard Blake.

Sir Richard participated in many tournaments where combats or jousts between the knight were fought. He also participated in several crusades, and became Dexter Chief (his right hand) to Prince John, son of King Henry II. According to history Sir Richard Blake founded Ireland with Prince John in 1185. When Prince John became king, he gave grants of land in Galway and Mayo counties to Sir Richard.

The English and Irish lineage of the Blake clan was handed down from Sir Richard through the following male members:

Sir Thomas Blake (1183-1247) eldest son of Sir Richard, knight with Henry III, Prince John's eldest son, native of Galway in Ireland.

Sir Valentine Blake (1228-1310) second son of Sir Thomas, a squire, architect, and Judge in Ireland.

Sir John Blake (1258-1299) only son of Sir Valentine, a knight of the Royal Guard under Edward I.

John Blake, Jr. (1282-1349) Eldest son of Sir John, known as the Squire of Melough, a farmer who raised food for the King's army (Edward III).

Sir Henry Blake (1320-1381) third son of John Blake, a knight known as Blake of Cregg Castle, given grants of land and high honors for service in the "Hundred Years War".

Edward Blake (1358-1424) fourth son of Sir Henry, a teacher of well-to-do children, known as Blake of Renuyle.

Albert Blake (1392-1475) second son of Edward, became a teacher, then became an engineer, designed and built bridges and buildings.

Nelson Blake (1433-1486) fifth son of Albert, a farmer, owned a manor called Ballinalfad.

Edmund Blake (1452-1512) eldest son of Nelson, farmed and enlarged Ballinalfad, lost it all during Henry VIII's reign because he was a Protestant.

Windell Blake (1485-1548) youngest son of Edmund, lost Ballinalfad, and fled to escape being hanged, beheaded, or burned at the stake by orders of King Henry VIII. Later he bought a small business, had three sons and a daughter.

Robert Blake (1519-1562) eldest son of Windell, studied law. A grand nephew was a great English admiral, Robert Blake 1599-1657) second in greatness to England's Admiral Nelson.

Crawford Blake (1551-1806) youngest son of Robert, lived at the Manor Horstead, possibly involved in ship building as well as farming.

Edmund Blake (1578-1620) only son of Crawford, lived at Horstead, was appointed tax collector by King James VI of Scotland. Had three sons and two daughters.

Walter Blake (1597-1662) eldest son of Edmund, his father's assistant, was intrigued by possibilities of new land and new freedom in the New World, with his brother John, were the first Blakes to come to America.

Excerpt from research done by Oliver D. Blake, Jr.

— Elizabeth B. McCallum

## THE THOMAS BLAKE FAMILY

344

Thomas Blake was born in North Carolina but moved to Southampton County, Virginia prior to 1776, where he served with the Virginia Militia under various commands during the Revolution, and during which time he became a friend of Colwell P. Pool.

He moved back to Montgomery County, North Carolina (near Pekin) after the Revolution and is listed in the First Census of the United States in 1790. He revisited in Southern Virginia for a short time about 1805 with one of his sons (Etheldred) and when he returned, Colwell Pool's youngest (of eight or nine children) child — Colwell Pool — accompanied them back to North Carolina. Colwell (also shown in records as Caldwell and by his nickname "Collin") was then a teenage boy, as he was born about 1789 or 1790.

About 1809, Colwell Pool married Thomas Blake's younger daughter Charlotte Blake, who was born in 1791. They had ten (10) children:

David Pool, Miles Poole (My great-great-grandfather), Jane Poole, Nancy Poole, Jeremima Poole, Abigail Poole, Miranda Poole, William Ren Poole, Joshua Poole, and Perina Poole.

My ancestor, Miles Pool, was their second child and was born in 1812. He married Charlotte ("Charity") Green, who was born in

Charlotte Presbyterian Hospital, lives in Murrells Inlet, S.C.

2. Jackie David Blalock born August 20, 1940, in Lancaster, S.C., married Linda Ann Clough June 24, 1962 in Lancaster, S.C. A.

Jackie David Blalock, Jr. was born June 4, 1964, Anderson, S.C. B. Brent William Blalock was born January 25, 1974, in Charlotte, N.C. They live in Lancaster. She is with Lancaster City Education.

IV. David Filmore Blalock (born July 5, 1909 — died February 5, 1937; buried in Sharon Cemetery) was employed in Textiles in Greensboro, N.C.

V. Russell Lee Powell and Helen Gould Blalock (born November 20, 1910) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Blalock, married June 30, 1935 in her parent's home. The "High House" Mount Gilead, N.C. He was born August 6, 1912, Catawba County, N.C. He is a sales representative. They are members of the Methodist church and lived in Charleston, S.C. since 1948.

Their children are: 1. Rosemary Evyonne Powell born September 9, 1937 in Mount Gilead, N.C., married Judson Sterling James of Dallas, Texas June 19, 1965 in New Orleans, La. He died May 18, 1977. She has her own public relations office in New Orleans, La. after working on T.V. as news correspondent for about 15 years. She is a graduate of Charleston College in Journalism.

2. Stancil David Powell born June 9, 1942, Spartanburg, S.C. married Sandra Nelle Bates December 12, 1971 in Charlotte, N.C. She was born December 4, 1949 in Charlotte, N.C. He is with Hoelst Industries, quality control research department, Spartanburg, S.C. They live near Moore, S.C. Their children are: a. Erin Rebacah Powell born December 20, 1975. b. Christoph Matthew Powell born October 26, 1979.

3. Russell Lee Powell II born September 12, 1946 in Coccolli-Canal Zone, Panama, married Patricia Ann Touchberry June 12, 1976, Charleston, S.C. She was born March 3, 1948 in Charleston, S.C. He is a sales representative and lives in Summerville, S.C., members of a Presbyterian church. One son: a. Russell Lee Powell III was born February 10, 1979 in Columbia, S.C.

VI. Victor LeRoy Miller and Mildred Lois Blalock (born June 11, 1912) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock, were married August 11, 1945, in her parent's home "The High House" in Mount Gilead, N.C. He was born January 19, 1919 in Kistler, Pennsylvania. He served with the Arm Forces during World War II. He is senior accountant for General Telephone Electric Sylvania (G.T.E.), Towanda, Pennsylvania. They live Route No. 1, Sugar Run, Pennsylvania and members of a Presbyterian church.

Their children are: 1. Victor Edward Miller was born October 12, 1955, Sayre, Pa. He is Tech III for Proctor Gamble, Me-hoop-ing, Pennsylvania, lives Route No. 1, Sugar Run, Pennsylvania. 2. Cornelia Manor Miller was born October 10, 1958, Sayre, Pennsylvania, married Benjamin Weeks, Jr., October 20, 1978. He was born July 4, 1958. He is with Maintenance Department Forestry, Tingo

County, Pennsylvania. They live Route No. 6, Wellsboro, Pennsylvania. One son: a. Benjamin Weeks III was born August 11, 1980.

VII. Dillard Coble Hudson and Alice Juanita (born October 14, 1914) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock were married September 21, 1935 in Danville, Virginia. He was born September 29, 1910, in High Point, N.C. He is employed with Rochester Germicide.

Their children are: 1. Edna Gayle Hudson born February 20, 1939, married Allen Dale Clark April 23, 1966. He was born April 29, 1940 in High Point, N.C. Employed with Dept. of Motor Vehicles as a systems analysis 4. One daughter: a. Kimberly Dawn Clark born March 29, 1970 in Greensboro, N.C. They live in Knightdale, N.C. 2. Shirley Marilyn Hudson born August 31, 1942, married Drexel Ray Robinson March 30, 1968. Myrtle Beach Air Force Base. He was born March 29, 1941 in Millerville, Alabama. He is a textile mill supervisor. One daughter: a. Meredith Vanese Robinson, born February 11, 1973 in Birmingham, Alabama.

See following story also.

— Ira Pauline Blalock Stone

## D.S. BLALOCK DESCENDANTS

### 349

(Continued from article 348.)

VIII. Marvin Treece and Eveyln Gladys (born October 26, 1917) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock, were married May 24, 1936. He was born December 17, 1917 in Stanly County. He served with the Navy during World War II, SL USNR. Employed with Gilead Manufacturing Company, Mt. Gilead, N.C., after being discharged from the Navy service. He Died February 1, 1960, buried in Sharon Cemetery, Mount Gilead, N.C.

Their children are: 1. David Treece born November 22, 1937, married Earmeteen Culp April 4, 1958. She was born December 27, 1939. Both are employed by Gilead Manufacturing Company in Mount Gilead, N.C. Their children are: a. Cathy Treece born December 3, 1959, married Dale Clodfelter of Stanly County. He was born November 6, 1957, live Route 2, Albemarle, N.C. One son: 1. Jeremy Dale Clodfelter born November 3, 1980. b. Susan Treece born January 17, 1963. Student in Montgomery County Schools.

2. Mary Stancil Treece born June 18, 1943, married Luther Edwin Hughes, Jr., April 13, 1963. He was born November 3, 1942 in Wilson, N.C. He is manager of Oakwood Mobile Home Sales, Asheboro, N.C. They live near Asheboro, N.C. Their children are: a. Pamela Dean Hughes born July 21, 1964. b. Luther Edwin Hughes III born August 26, 1969.

IX. I.V. Pennynington and Edna Eunice (born March 4, 1920) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock were married April 8, 1944, in Baltimore, Maryland. He was born October 27, 1921, Pierce, West Virginia. He is with Instrument Technician Celanese Corporation, Rock Hill, S.C. for over thirty years. They live Route 4, York, S.C. and are members of York Methodist Church. Their children are: 1.

Richard Vincent Pennynington was born December 29, 1947, Stanly County Memorial Hospital, Albemarle, N.C., employed with John E. Wiley Association, York, S.C.

2. Dale Allen Pennynington was born March 28, 1951, Rock Hill, S.C., York County Hospital. He is employed with Bibb Manufacturing, Columbus, Ga. as cost accountant, married Kathryn Marie Holly July 31, 1976. She was born January 11, 1956 in Augusta, Ga. Their children are: a. Nathanel Ryan Pennynington was born April 19, 1978, Columbus, Ga. b. Holley Allyn Pennynington was born April 27, 1980, Columbus, Ga. They live in Columbus, Ga. and members of a Methodist church there.

3. Edna Lynn Pennynington was born September 22, 1954, York County Hospital, Rock Hill, S.C., married Michael Henry Taylor December 20, 1974. He was born October 28, 1950, Raleigh, N.C. He is Electrical Engineer — Southeastern Consultants. They live in Matthews, N.C. and members of a Presbyterian church. Their children are: a. Jeremy Michael Taylor born December 9, 1976. b. David Karston Taylor born July 24, 1979. c. Jonathan Ray Taylor born July 24, 1979.

X. Dolen E. Almond and Margaret Lillian (born September 1, 1921) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Lisk Blalock, were married September 16, 1939. He was born September 2, 1912 in Stanly County. He was employed with Alcoa, Badin, N.C. for 39 plus years before retiring. They are members of a Methodist church. Their children are: 1. Ellen Wynell Almond born July 1, 1940 in Stanly County Hospital, married Tevis Stoker Smith June 4, 1960. He was born July 7, 1936 in Stanly County. They live in Maryville, Tennessee. He is employed with Alcoa, Maryville Plant. Their children are: a. Marie Ellen Smith born March 18, 1961, lives in Albemarle, N.C. Employed with Albemarle Motor Inn. b. Emily Jo Smith born September 27, 1962. c. Stephen Tevis Smith born October 26, 1964. d. Stephanie Dawn Smith was born July 3, 1967.

2. Robert Dolen Almond was born October 4, 1941, Stanly County Hospital, Albemarle, N.C. He is employed with Alcoa, Badin Plant, married Cynthia Harris Holt, Albemarle, N.C. July 8, 1978. She was born November 2, 1947 in Montgomery County. One daughter: a. Kimberly Dianne Almond born July 26, 1963.

3. Henry Stephen Almond was born September 9, 1942, married Vickie Howard, April 22, 1972. She was born February 22, 1947, both work Rowan Cotton Mills, Salisbury, N.C. and live in Salisbury, N.C.

4. Cecil Irving Almond born March 26, 1948 in Stanly County Hospital, married Patricia Mauldin June 23, 1968. She was born April 15, 1950 in Stanly County. One son: a. Cecil Irving Almond II was born August 20, 1969.

— Ira Pauline Blalock Stone

## SISTERS OF DAVID STANCIL BLALOCK

III. Dave W. Lilly and Hattie Blalock (daughter of James P. and Mollie Johnson Blalock) were married early 1900's. They lived in the

...the parents of four children. Best son Kenneth is a medical doctor (a specialist in Obstetrics and Gynecology). His office is in Charlotte, North Carolina where he has lived about eight years. Our second daughter, Annette, is a registered nurse. She is married and lives in Texas City, and has held the same job for 26 years. Our third child, Julius Levonne, is an attorney. He is a law firm of eight or ten lawyers, members, Ferguson, Lanning and Stein. He lives in Charlotte. Our youngest son, Billy, lives in Washington, D.C. He works in the agriculture department of the Federal Government.

Our daughter, our granddaughter whom we raised, lived at U.N.C. Greensboro as a Social Worker. She joined the Peace Corps for two years and is stationed in Sierra Leone, West Africa.

William Lee (Shine, as he is known) learned there was magic in the intricate motors of an automobile. Through the years he gained through the best mechanical knowledge of anyone in the area. In 1956 he became the first person in Mt. Gilead to establish and operate his own private business, a well-equipped garage located on the Troy Road, Highway 109.

In 1978 William Lee sold his garage business and is now driving a bus to transport the Citizens to and from their doctor and church. (See accompanying photographs in the memorial pages section.)

— Mrs. Matilda Chambers

## THE BURNEY CHAPPELL FAMILY

395

Edgar Burney Chappell (Apr. 25, 1908 — Dec. 1966) was the son of James Taylor Chappell, Sr. (June 25, 1865 — May 9, 1937) and Rebecca Crouch Chappell (Apr. 22, 1882 — Oct. 18, 1972). Burney married Ruth Dawkins (Aug. 7, 1911) on Aug. 17, 1932. Ruth is the daughter of George Duncan Dawkins (Apr. 1865 — Dec. 27, 1935) and Emery Ellen Craven (Dec. 15, 1881 — Dec. 13, 1966).

After graduating from Candor High School, Burney attended N.C. State University for 3 years. He was a farmer and peach grower. Burney also graduated from Candor High School. He attended Western Carolina University for 2 years, is an active member of the Troy Methodist Church where she is on the executive board, and a member of the Troy Methodist Women. They have four children: Burney Jr., Dale, James, and Douglas.

Burney Chappell, Jr. (May 9, 1933) graduated from Pheiffer College, served in the U.S. Army. He is a peach grower in Allendale, S.C. He married Mary Allen Walkins of Troy on Feb. 3, 1957 and they have four daughters: Mary Ellen (July 26, 1959) graduated from the University of S.C. in 1980 and plans a teaching career; Jill Allen (May 19, 1961) is a junior at the University of S.C.; Janice Elizabeth (June 1963) is a high school senior; and Jennie

Ruth (Sept. 12, 1964) is a high school junior.

Duncan Dale Chappell (Jan. 11, 1936) graduated from N.C. State University with a degree in textiles, served in the U.S. Army in Korea, married Britt Berglund from Stockholm, Sweden on Nov. 25, 1972 in Vancouver, British Columbia. They have no children and live in San Francisco, Cal. where Dale is in the textile manufacturing business.

James Clyde Chappell (Apr. 28, 1941) graduated from Candor High School, has taken several short courses at N.C. University on agriculture, is a peach farmer, married Janet Wilson (Nov. 23, 1942) on Jan. 16, 1960. They have one daughter and two sons: Teresa Ann Chappell (Dec. 26, 1960) married Mike Reynolds on July 21, 1979, lives in Candor, has a daughter, Audrey Marie (Mar. 6, 1981); Christopher Clyde (Oct. 11, 1963) is a junior at East Montgomery High School; Keith Edgar (Nov. 6, 1970) is a fourth grade student at Candor Elementary School.

Michael Douglas Chappell (Feb. 26, 1945) graduated from N.C. State University with a degree in forestry, is a licensed surveyor, and married Cathy Campbell (Dec. 22, 1949) on May 21, 1978. Cathy is secretary to Colin Blake.

— Ruth D. Chappell

## THE J.T. CHAPPELL FAMILY

396

The Chappell family originated in England, came to America landing at New York City, and settled in Charles county, Virginia. Later two brothers, one was named Roland Chappell,



Mr. and Mrs. J.T. Chappell, Sr.

moved to North Carolina and settled near Ellerbe in Richmond, County. The J. T. Chappell family moved to Candor in 1910 from Harrisville.

James Taylor Chappell (Jim), was born June 25, 1865 and died May 9, 1937. He was a merchant and a pioneer farmer and peach

grower in Montgomery County. On April 19, 1899 he married Rebecca Crouch who was born April 21, 1882 and died Oct. 18, 1972, 90 years old. These dates were taken from the family Bible in the possession of Ralph Chappell. Jim and Rebecca had twelve children: Leslie, Lacy, Jessie Mae, Ralph, Ina, Burney, Alvin, J.T., Jr., Blanche, Robert, Stanton, and Becky.

Leslie E. Chappell was born July 1, 1900. For many years he practiced medicine in Kenneth Square, Pa. He is married, retired, lives in Oxford, Md., has two children, a son and a daughter.

Lacy Calvin Chappell was born July 24, 1901 and died Mar. 12, 1958. He was a farmer and peach grower, owning orchards in South Carolina and Georgia as well as in Montgomery County. On Aug. 29, 1924 he married Esther McCaskill and they have three sons: Mack, born July 3, 1925 married Margaret Rae Chappell (2/8/1929 — 10/21/1978); one son Kenneth Mack (1/10/1956), both farmers and peach growers. Pat (born in May 1928) married Phyllis Coggins, lives in Barnwell, S.C. with two sons and one daughter. Jimmie (born in Dec. 1932) married Lottie Belle Monroe, lives in Morven, Ga., has two daughters, Robin and Cindy and is a farmer, pecan and peach grower.

Jessie Mae Chappell was born Sept. 26, 1902. On July 26, 1922 she married Randall Scarborough (died May 30, 1949 at age 48), and has two children: Judy born May 12, 1932 and Randall Chappell Scarborough born Dec. 28, 1936. Jessie's second husband is Harold Ayscue and they live in Hampton, Virginia.

Ina Belle Chappell was born Apr. 3, 1904. On June 15, 1933 she married Charlie Stallings and lives in Louisburg, N.C. Children are Rebecca Jane, Patricia, Johnny Lou, and Christine Stallings.

James Ralph Chappell was born June 15, 1906. On Aug. 15, 1921 he married Rosa Catherine Poole (Aug. 29, 1906 — May 20, 1966). They have one daughter, Cordelia Kathleen Chappell (May 13, 1927) who married Robert Lee DeVogt, had one son, Robert Lee DeVogt, Jr. who is married and has a son Robbie. Kathleen's second husband is Hoyle Mack Elam. Kathleen works as a secretary in the school at Samarkand Manor, having worked for a number of years at Capel's Mill in Troy. Hoyle Mack is employed at the Indian Mound near Mt. Gilead. Ralph is a peach grower, owns and operates a country store near his Candor home.

Edgar Burney Chappell was born Apr. 25, 1908 and died July 6, 1966. On Aug. 17, 1932 he married Ruth Dawkins who was born Aug. 7, 1911. Burney was a Candor peach grower and farmer. They had four sons: Burney, Jr., Duncan Dale, James Clyde, and Michael Douglas. (There is a separate history for this family).

Alvin Martin Chappell (July 29, 1910 — July 29, 1969) married Margaret McCallum (Aug. 1, 1913 — Aug. 30, 1941), had two sons: Steve and Larry, who was adopted by Aunt Blanche and Paul Russell after his Mother's death. Alvin was a farmer and peach grower living in the country next to his brother's farm.

ith, Masal, Ethel, G.D. Jr., Edna, Marshall, and Marvin (twins).

Thelma married Theo Conley, lives in Candor, a widow with no children.

Clyde married Helen Pate, a school teacher, lives in Candor, no children, celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary on March 25, 1981.

Clara married Henderson Query, lives in Inford, N.C. three children: Zona Lee married Johnny Burns and has 3 boys; Bobby, Edith is married, no children, lives in Greensboro.

Rotha married Joe Howell, lives in Waynesville, has 2 sons and 2 daughters: Jo Jr., a veterinarian in Greenville, S.C.; Charles, registered of deeds in Waynesville; Betty Ann married George Garrett, lives in Wilmington, has 2 sons and 1 daughter; Martha, married and lives in Waynesville, N.C.

Erwin lived in Lexington, N.C. Three daughters: Vergie married John Shoaf, a nurse in Lexington; Dale married Pete Shoemaker, lives in Winston-Salem, N.C., works for a telephone company; Rotha, married Dr. Jim Leadway of Seattle, Wash., lives in Lexington, is a dress designer and artist.

Ruth married Burney Chappell, lives in Candor, a widow with 4 sons: Burney Jr. of Allendale, S.C.; Dale of California; James and Douglas of Candor.

Masal died at six years of age.

Ethel married first Don Gordon, two children: Frank lives in Fairbanks, Alaska and Liza, married, lives in Salem Oregon, has 2 daughters; Second marriage to Charles Clasby and lives in Salem, Oregon.

G.D. Jr. married Dixie Michael whose son, by a first marriage, G.D. adopted was shot down over Tokyo in WWII; five other children: Barbara, Dixie, Betsy, Duncan, and Mike.

Edna married Dick Hurley of Biscoe, is a widow, lives in Chapel Hill, has three children: Edna married first Clyde Capel III, son Clyde Capel IV a senior at the University of Colorado, married second to Tom Sole, 1 daughter teaches in a private school near the capitol in Washington, D.C.; Danny married Judy Furr

Candor, lives in Charlotte, and has two daughters; Nancy married Joe Sottosanti, lives in Luray, Va., and has no children.

Twin Marshall lived at White Lake, had two daughters, died Feb. 2, 1981.

Marvin is married, lives in Birmingham, Ala., has one son in San Francisco, Cal. and one daughter in Washington, D.C.

— Ruth D. Chappell

## THE DISON DEATON FAMILY

430

Dison (Dyson) Deaton was born on May 6, 1866 in Montgomery County about 4 miles east of Troy near Little River. According to notes by I.M. Deaton, Dison's father was Joseph Deaton. Another source of information that I have states that Joseph Deaton's wife was Elizabeth Jordan. I think that this may be correct, for in the 1850 census of Montgomery County there is an Elizabeth Deaton, age 85, living in Dison's household.

Dison Deaton married Elizabeth McQueen,

The date of their marriage is not known to this writer. We do not have a birthdate for Elizabeth, but in the 1850 census her age is listed as 25, which if correct would indicate that she was born in 1825. Information from older members of the family leads me to believe that Elizabeth McQueen's parents were Alexander and Sarah McQueen who also lived in Montgomery County.

Dison and Elizabeth lived on the west side of Little River in what is now known as the Holly Hills Section. I do not know if this was their first home, but this is the only home place that we know about. The last time I was there, part of the old chimney was still standing. Dison was a farmer and he also ran a tan yard, according to an aunt of mine who remembered living near her grandparents when she was a child.

Dison and Elizabeth had six sons and one daughter that we know of. The oldest son was named Thomas. He was probably born in 1847 as he is listed as three years old in the 1850 census. He married Mary F. Jordan, daughter of Walter A. and Susan Butler Jordan on April 3, 1870. It is not known just when they left Montgomery County but, according to Lonnie Deaton, they spent later years in Newport News, Va. I have no information about their children.

William Butler Deaton was probably born about 1849. He married Mary Jane Campbell on Oct. 21, 1877. He also left Montgomery County and spent later years in McAdenville, N.C.

James Martin Deaton was born Dec. 30, 1851. He married Henrietta Jordan who was born Mar. 30, 1861. She was the daughter of James Jordan and Deborah Reynolds Jordan and they remained here and raised a large family. Their children were Oliver B., Rufus, Maude, Della, Pearl, Paul, Ruth, Kenneth, Laura and James Martin, Jr. Martin died Oct. 24, 1918 and Henrietta died Mar. 2, 1944. They are buried at Southside Cemetery in Troy.

Louisa (Louise) Jane Deaton was born Jan. 10, 1854. She married Enoch Turner Smith on Dec. 28, 1871. They are my grandparents and this family will be covered in more detail in a separate history.

Brantley Alexander Deaton was born Aug. 26, 1856. He married Molcy Jane Smith on Dec. 19, 1875. She was the daughter of Calvin and Mary Eliza Maner Smith. They lived for a while near his parents and later lived below Mt. Gilead. Their children were Manley, Lineberry, Lela, Hettie, Parham, Lonnie and also three children who died very young, named Willie, Lillie and Fleta. Brantley Alexander died on Sept. 22, 1935 within 10 hours after his wife died, and they are buried at Liberty Hill Baptist Church cemetery.

Daniel A. Deaton was born April 26, 1859. He married Margaret (Maggie) Morris on June 18, 1882. They later moved to Clarendon, Ark. sometime after 1900. They were listed in Montgomery County in the 1900 census. Their children were Ida, Daniel Martin, Robert Penn, Dyson Clarence, Ernest, Mamie Ruth, Frank, Admiral Dewey and Fred. Daniel A. died on Jan. 5, 1928 and he and Maggie are buried at

Shady Grove cemetery in Monroe Co. in Ark.

John H. Deaton was born in Aug. 1863. His first wife was Lydia Dawkins. I only know the names of six of their children: Carl, Wade, Lettie, Turner, Myrtle and Jesse. After Lydia died, I have been told that he married Dovie (?) Troutman and had other children, but I have no information about any except the six listed.

Dison died on April 22, 1895. There is a difference of opinion about when his wife Elizabeth died, from 1911 to 1914. They are buried at Laurel Hill Baptist Church Cemetery about 4 miles from Troy. Since they are buried there, it is probable that they went to church there, but I am not sure about this.

— Jewell Smith Crouch

## THE JOSEPH DEATON FAMILY

431

Some of the information in this family history is taken from notes written by I.M. Deaton in 1932. He was the great-grandson of Joseph Deaton. I cannot vouch for the complete accuracy of all of the material, although I do know that part of it is accurate, because of census records and personal records that I have.

It is thought that Joseph Deaton came to Montgomery County about 1770. Some sources say that he came from Maryland. Others believe it more likely that he came from Amelia County, Va. There is also a difference of opinion about who his father was; some think that Joseph may have been the son of Capt. William Deaton of Chatham County, who was killed at Cain Creek on Sept. 13, 1781 while fighting with the Tory, David Fanning. As far as I know, there is no documented proof of who his father was. However, we do know that Joseph was in Montgomery County in 1790. His was the only Deaton household listed in the 1790 census.

It is believed that Joseph Deaton settled on the east side of Little River near Troy. There are records of land grants that he received on the east side of the river, which seem to bear this out. Also, some of the grants join the land of a man named John Jordan. One source that I have says that Joseph's wife was Elizabeth Jordan. This may well be true, for in the 1850 census of Montgomery County there is an Elizabeth Deaton who is 85 years old living in the household of Joseph's son, Dison Deaton. I have no information about when Joseph died or where he is buried.

According to I.M. Deaton's notes Joseph had a large family of 9 sons and 2 daughters. He only listed the names of 8 sons. They were: Elias, Basel, Reuben, James, John, Joseph, Francis J. and Dison. The two daughters were Catherine and Ibbie. Only three of the sons remained in this area. The others migrated to other states, possibly Texas, Mississippi, Louisiana, Tenn., and Arkansas. It is known that one son, Basel, went to Hardeman County, Tenn. after 1830 and possibly died there before 1840. Some of his descendants later moved on to Arkansas.

The three sons of Joseph Deaton who remained in this area were Joseph, Jr., Francis

Joseph, Jr. married Polly McDonald. They had two children, James and Martha. Francis J. married Rachel Holderness. They had a large family of 12 children. They were: Abel, Tempy, Nathan, Reuben, Sarah, Barbara, Martin, James, William, Ficus, and John L.C. and Mary Ann. Dison married Elizabeth McQueen and they reared six sons and one daughter. The sons were Thomas, William Butler, James Martin, Brantley Alexander, Daniel A., and John H. The daughter was Louisa (Louise) Jane.

The daughters of Joseph Deaton probably remained in this area. Catherine married William Britt, but I have no further information about her family. Ibbie married James Yarborough and (according to I.M. Deaton) had a family of several sons and daughters, two of whom, Charlie and David, reared families in the Thickety Creek section of Montgomery County.

In this account, I have tried to include the small amount of information that is known about Joseph Deaton's family, so that it will not be lost to future generations.

— Jewell Smith Crouch

## LEVI DEATON FAMILY AND REUBEN DEATON FAMILY

432

The Deaton family came to America from England. Dyghton was the name in England (changes to Deaton about year 1130).

Levi Deaton was born around 1810 (according to census) in Montgomery County, North Carolina. He was married three times. His first marriage was to a Britt, and they had one son, David, and a daughter, Deborah, who went to Cumberland County, North Carolina. David married a Yarborough, (Diza's sister).

After his first wife died, Levi married Diza Yarborough on October 4, 1853. (Diza was born in 1822). Levi and Diza had two sons and one daughter. Daniel married Ann Lewis, and they had two sons (Noah and Manley). Reuben James married Terry Catherine Parsons, and they had seven children. (this article follows Reuben). Third child, Mary, married Calvin Britt. Diza Yarborough Deaton is buried at Macedonia Presbyterian Church cemetery, near Candor, North Carolina.

Levi's third marriage was to a Key. Third wife was unkind to the step-children, so Reuben left home at an early age. He went to Cumberland County, North Carolina and stayed for a while working on a farm. He could remember when the slaves were sold in Fayetteville.

Levi lived to be an old man. It is said that when he was old and sick there was an earthquake, and Levi complained all the time because he thought the children were shaking his bed to aggravate him. Levi had a peg-leg.

Reuben James Deaton (born March 9, 1856) and Terry Catherine Parsons (born April 15, 1861) were married on December 5, 1878, in Montgomery County, North Carolina. Terry was called "Babe" by most people. Terry was the daughter of Calvin and Christian Murchison Parsons. Terry had a sister, Lexie Ann,



The family of Reuben Deaton. Back row, left to right — Nova, Tom, Diza, Mary Ann. Second row — (Reuben, Katherine), daughter of Melinda and Lola C. Third row — Ernest Alton (grandchild) and Calvin (son).

(nickname "Sis") who married Will Muse.

Terry's father, Calvin Parsons, served in the Civil War. He was conscripted on September 11, 1862, at the age of 34. He was a private in Company K of 2nd North Carolina Regiment of Infantry. He was killed on May 3, 1863 at Chancellorsville. At the time of his death, he was serving in Robert E. Lee's Army of Northern Virginia in the following units: (1) General Stonewall Jackson's Corps, (2) General Steven Ramsuer's Brigade, and (3) Colonel William R. Cox's Regiment. It is said that Calvin's head was blown off even with his shoulders, and he was buried in a gulley and covered with pine boughs. Calvin's wife Christian, is buried at Macedonia Presbyterian Church cemetery near Candor. Christian's parents were Alex and Catherine Murchison.

Reuben and Terry had seven children. They are listed at the end of this article. They lived at Cheek's Creek (now known as Loving Hill Road), and farmed for Samuel Parsons. Later they moved to Sulphur Springs, (south of Candor off Road #731). There was a spring there, and the water tasted like sulphur. Reuben belonged to the Baptist Church there. He and James W. Livingston would attend the Baptist Association meetings at Mt. Gilead and stay with Elisha Haywood (his wife was Reuben's cousin). Terry was Presbyterian and often rode horseback to attend services at Macedonia Presbyterian Church.

They later moved to the Rush place (six miles south of Candor off highway #220) at Mountain Creek, and later purchased 100 or more acres of land from Rush and built a house near the creek. Later built another house, and this old house is still standing, though delapidated.

At one time Reuben and his brother, Dan, owned a large tract of land one mile east of Candor (#211) which they purchased for

\$1.50 an acre and later sold for \$3 an acre. Reuben owned a large tract of land five miles south of Candor at a place called Emery. At that time it was said "sandhills" and was worthless."

Reuben was a farmer. He raised cotton, corn, wheat, sugar cane, and even tried rice one time but didn't have a way to husk it. He had a cane mill. In the fall about September the people would bring their cane for him to make syrup. He would press the juice out, and then put it in a large vat with dividers, and he and his son, Tom, would cook the syrup. The young people would enjoy this time because they had candy pullings (candy made from syrup). Corn shucking was also a popular thing then. Terry was very good at buck dancing, and she entertained.

Terry was the community doctor, as the nearest doctor was at Star and travel was by buggy. People would send for Terry, and she would go with her remedies. She used catnip, herbs, and roots for tea; and onion and potato poultices to bring down a fever; gruel or mush (made from corn meal) were eaten by the sick.

It was often said that Terry wasn't scared of the Devil himself. Once she and one of the children were walking to visit a relative several miles away, when they had to pass the "haunted house". She told the child to wait; she went all over the two-story house only to find a tree limb rubbing the house and scaring everyone.

Terry always made the family go to the "storm pit" (or cellar) when a bad storm came up. The grandchildren always knew she would be after them if they didn't go. They had to sit still so as not to spill the milk that was stored in the cellar (no refrigerators in that day).

The family survived the influenza epidemic in 1918. Neighbors would bring food and leave

n the porch, because they were afraid to go  
de.

Reuben always walked a lot; at age 80 he  
was able to walk to Candor (six miles) and  
back. When he was a young man (just after the  
Civil War), he and Clarenton McCallum walked  
to Fayetteville, about 100 miles; then after  
three days, walked back home.

Reuben and Terry led a simple life. Terry  
always wore a long skirt. She had to do the  
cooking over an open fireplace.

Reuben died on September 1, 1953, at the  
age of 97 years, 5 months, and 22 days. Terry  
died on January 28, 1945, at the age of 84 years,  
10 months, and 15 days. They are buried at  
Pleasant Hill Methodist Church cemetery  
south of Candor. Inscription on Terry's tomb-  
stone reads "A Tender Mother — Loving  
Life"

They had 31 grandchildren, 52 great-  
grandchildren, and 36 great-great-  
grandchildren. There is a great-grandson who  
is a Baptist minister.

Children of Reuben and Terry are:  
Christian Melinda (born October 25, 1879,  
died March 24, 1935) married Albert Ralph  
Cawden. Their children are Ernest, Alton, Wil-  
son, Bessie, Ola Katherine. (see separate arti-  
cle about Ola Katherine Poe)

Mary Ann (born November 1881, died (un-  
known) married John Pankey. Mary Ann died  
childbirth. The child also died.

William Thomas (born June 22, 1884, died  
January 12, 1965) married Abbie Rush. Their  
children are Odell, Bernice, and Allie Mae.

Edna (born February 14, 1888, died Febru-  
ary 17, 1942) married Mack Blue. Their chil-  
dren are Archie, Elmer, Catherine, Edna,  
W., Bonnie, Webster, and Leon.

David Calvin (born February 17, 1891, died  
September 11, 1961) married Ida C. Thomas.  
Their children are D.C. Jr., Paul, Roy Lee,  
Lola, and Louise.

Lola (born May 15, 1895) married twice.  
Her husband was Arthur Cox. Children were  
Robert, Clarence, Robert, and Willa. Second  
husband was R.L. Champion. Children were  
Lola Jr., and Opal.

Lola Clarence (born September 28, 1898,  
died October 2, 1979) married Myrtle  
Haywood. Their children are Rachel, Betty  
Ann, and Wyman.

Reuben's Motto: "Eat food you need and  
it all you want"

— Betty Ann Deaton



Mr. and Mrs. Lola C. Deaton.

of Candor). They were to raise cotton. He met  
Myrtle Pauline Haywood (born March 18,  
1908). They were married on December 26,  
1926 at the home of Rev. Jasper Williams.

Lola and Myrtle lived at Rubiatt. (six miles  
south of Candor). One moonlit night when  
they lived at Rubiatt, Lola went out in his "long  
johns" to put up the dog. Some black people  
were going along the road. They screamed  
because they got so scared. They thought they  
had seen a ghost.

Lola worked as a foreman for North State  
Orchard for 21 years. North State Orchard  
was the largest peach farm, and peaches were  
shipped by railroad in refrigerated cars.

He worked during the depression of 1930's  
ten hours a day for 50 cents. (\$15 a month).  
Back then he had to go to Clint Campbell's  
general store at Candor to buy all groceries  
and dry goods. And they were paid for after the  
peach season. If he didn't spend all the \$15 at  
the store, Mr. Asheley Haywood, part-owner  
of North State, would give him the rest of the  
money. He only went to the store two times a  
month. A 50 pound bag of flour cost 50 cents.

Lola and Myrtle always had a cow, hogs,  
and chickens, and a garden in summer. Times  
were so bad that when daughter Betty Ann was  
born in 1933, Dr. W.T. Harris was paid with  
a country ham and sweet potatoes, which  
they had raised. They did not have electricity  
until 1935. Their first refrigerator was purchas-  
ed in 1938 (and is still in use today). Their

first washing machine was bought in 1946  
(after World War II).

Lola was also a mechanic; and he loved to  
hunt and fish. He left the peach orchard in  
1950, moved to Candor and later to Troy.  
He worked with the North Carolina High-  
way Department for 15 years. He retired at  
the age of 65. Then he and Myrtle were  
engaged in truck farming and raised pigs. Lola  
was a very hard worker and was a good man.  
He worked until he became sick in September  
1979. Lola died on October 2, 1979, and is  
buried at Candor Cemetery.

Myrtle was a charter member of the Rubiatt  
Home Demonstration Club (Extension Home-  
makers) organized in August 1934. She has  
served in all offices of the club and County. Al-  
so served as president and secretary of the dis-  
trict. She attended the National Convention of  
Extension Homemakers in Biloxi, Miss in  
October 1950. The Rubiatt club purchased the  
first pressure canner in the community in 1935  
for only \$7; it would hold seven quarts or 18  
pints. It was used by all the members.  
Although unable to attend now, she is still a  
member of the Candor Club. She worked in  
peaches and helped pack them in crates and  
later bushel baskets. She was considered one  
of the best packers. She started out at 20 cents  
an hour in 1921, and by 1949 made \$1 and  
hour.

Myrtle was an excellent cook and passed  
this talent on to her children. During the man-

## OLA CLARENCE AND MYRTLE PAULINE HAYWOOD DEATON

433

Lola Clarence Deaton (born September 28,  
1898) was married to Mae Johnson in August  
1925. Mae died in April 1925.

Lola attended Roper School. It was a one-  
room school house and he only went to school  
for four months during the winter. He had  
to walk three miles. It was too far for his sister  
to walk, so she boarded.

April 1926, Lola was sent to the Onville  
community to move the Jesse B. Haywood  
family to North State Orchard (six miles south

Furr, and Jessie Haywood Walker.

The Haywood family was one of the pioneer families to settle in the Montgomery County area, having been granted a tract of land by the King of England. Frank was born on the farm but his parents moved to Mount Gilead while he was a child and built a home on First Street in which Frank was living at the time of his death. "Miss Lizzie", as Frank's mother was affectionately called by her friends, operated a boarding house there for many years, catering to the early traveling salesmen or drummers as they were called.

Frank never really severed his close ties with the soil even though for most of his working life, he was Superintendent of Mount Gilead Brick Company. He owned and operated a farm while working at the "Brickyard" and as long as he lived, he always had a productive garden which he enjoyed sharing with others.

Frank married Myrtle Kelly DeBerry on June 2, 1927. Her son by a previous marriage, Edmond Clyburn DeBerry lives in Dallas, Texas. He has two daughters: Deborah DeBerry Kershaw and Daryl DeBerry. "Myrt", as Frank called her, was a perfect complement to him. To this union were born three children: William (Billy) Frank Haywood, Hilda G. Haywood, and Richard Kelly Haywood. Billy Frank married Nancy Wallace of Rock Hill, South Carolina and they have two sons: Billy and Gary Haywood. Hilda married Earl Poplin of Union County, North Carolina and they have two sons: Earl Kelly Poplin and Austin Kyle Poplin. Richard married Peggy Thomas of Moore County, North Carolina and they have one daughter: Marilyn Elizabeth (Beth) Haywood.

Frank and Myrtle were a fun-loving, outgoing couple. Their home was a gathering place for a varied assortment of their friends, their children's friends, relatives, and almost anyone who needed a stopping place. They had a unique ability to make their guests feel welcome. Myrtle was an excellent cook and somehow always managed to feed the multitude that often showed up at her table at meal time. She had a wonderful sense of humor and was a skillful conversationalist who believed in "giving out bouquets" as she went through life. This was her way of describing her habit of finding something nice to say about almost everyone — no matter how difficult the task.

Frank was a short, square man of unusual strength and vigor. He was industrious and derived a great deal of pleasure from a job well done. He identified closely with those who shared this same love for any honorable work well done.

Frank was a man of many talents. He attended N.C. State College (then known as N.C. A & M College) for one year before enlisting in the Army. He never returned to college but continued to learn as long as he lived. He had a keen mind and loved a joke. He enjoyed all sports. Frank was not a joiner of organizations but supported those he believed in. He was a member of the First Methodist Church in Mount Gilead and the American Legion. He was a man of conviction and never a middle-of-the-roader. He was much the same in his personal relationships. If he liked you, there

was never a more loyal friend; and if he did not like you, he did not try to hide the fact. You always knew where you stood with Frank.

One of his talents was mechanical. He understood machinery and had the ability to repair and maintain equipment. He put this ability to use for many years at the Brickyard in keeping things running efficiently and even designed several innovative modifications for some of the machines. In later years, he continued to use this talent. He delighted in the many projects his grandchildren brought to him. There was never any doubt in their minds about Granddaddy's ability to fix anything.

Frank was also good with people. He was sincerely interested in people and they instinctively knew this and were drawn to him. This ability combined with his generosity, positive approach to life, and strength of willpower made Frank Haywood a truly unforgettable character. Those who knew him best called him "Tobe". He acquired this nickname from a character he portrayed in a school play and it stuck with him throughout his life.

His skill in handling people is also attested to by the organization he developed and directed for so long at the Brickyard. He was a firm believer that a man should be paid according to his productivity — not according to who he was. He had the reputation as a stern but fair taskmaster. The men who worked with him were extremely loyal to him and affectionately referred to him as "The Cap'n". Largely because of this unique relationship, the Brickyard was one of the few businesses in the area that consistently made a profit even during the depression.

Interestingly enough, one of his hobbies was cooking. This hobby stood him in good stead in later years when Myrtle's health prevented her from cooking. He excelled in all types of food preparation but his specialty was pound cake. He always took this delicacy to reunions and homecomings.

Frank was not one who set great store by material possessions. He seemed to get more satisfaction from sharing with others than in accumulating for himself. He did many things for the needy which were not known to even intimate friends and family. The esteem with which Tobe was held by those around him was demonstrated by the many and varied expressions of sympathy and respect paid him and his family at his death.

Mount Gilead and Montgomery County truly lost an institution when Tobe was laid to rest in Sharon Cemetery near Mount Gilead on June 3, 1977.

— Earl Poplin

## GEORGE TILMAN HAYWOOD, SR.

520

George Tilman Haywood, Sr. (father of G.T.), born October 14, 1884; died May 17, 1967; wife Patsy Mae Blake, born October 20, 1890; died May 13, 1962.

George T. and Patsy lived in several houses in this part of the county. They settled in the Chip Community at the Nancy or Elex Yarboro

homeplace. Elex Yarboro stayed on with George and Pat for several years. He worked for them for \$1.00 a day, receiving his pay once a year. George sawmilled and farmed for a living. They lived off the land. Patsy loved to fish, and did almost every day.

The old Morganton Road runs through the middle of their Estate. The boards are still in Little River where the road forded the river just below Hurley's Dam.

George built a new house for his parents on top of Piney Mountain before he married Pat. His parents are buried there along with Julia Mae, daughter of George and Patsy.

He also left all his children a good inheritance when he passed on, leaving all his bills paid and also his tombstone already at the gravesite in Holly Mount Church cemetery.

George was known as the man who always had three cents in his pocket.

Their children: Winfred Reede, born November 16, 1914; died August 5, 1957; married Lizzy Johnson. Children: James Winfred, Calvin Duncan born deceased October 9, 1947, Nealie Elizabeth (Betty), Robert Bruce and Donald Brice (twins), Ray Allen, and Milton.

Arlie Lee married Elaine Parsons. Children: Colvin and Arlaine.

Nola Haywood, deceased, married Theodore (Tip) Ussery, deceased. Children: Doris, Patsy Louise, and Sara Billy.

Julia Mae deceased infant.

Clayton Coolidge Haywood married Madie Yarboro. Children: David Clayton, Peggy Joyce, Jerry Tillman, and Monnie Lou.

G.T. Haywood, Jr. married Josephine Parsons. Eight children.

Josie Brownie Haywood married Vernon (Pig) DeBerry. Children: Danny and Debbie.

Roy Everette Haywood married Doris Poe deceased. Children: Roy Everette, Jr. and Joseph Lee. Second wife: Doris McIntyre. Daughter: Julie Christine.

— Jo Haywood

## GEORGE TILMAN HAYWOOD, JR.

521

This record has been compiled in loving memory of George Tilman (G.T.) Haywood, Jr. and his wife Josephine May Parsons.

They lived first in an old log house on the Sedberry Estate, near Onville School. They then moved, just a month before the birth of their first child, to the small four room house on the Chip road in the Onville Thicket Creek Community. Here they raised eight children, one daughter and seven sons.

A couple of years after G.T.'s father, George T., Sr., passed away, they bought his old homeplace from a younger brother. They moved into the old homeplace, leaving their daughter and her family in the smaller house.

They have attended church regularly during the last 33 years. G.T., JO, and three of the boys still living at home, in 1977, received Sunday School perfect attendance pins for five years.



ery Alexander Campbell, son of Alex Campbell and Mary Kellis in 1911. They first lived north of Candor. They later brought land east of Candor, built a house and moved there. They are both buried at Candor Cemetery. Their children are:

Lonnie Alexander (Apr. 15, 1912); Edgar Bowman (Apr. 11, 1914 — June 7, 1936); Bonnie Ann (Sept. 23, 1916); James Harrison (Feb. 25, 1921); Lula Mae (July 25, 1924); Nannie Velma (June 14, 1927); and Mary Thelma, twins.

Mary Jane married Norman Alexander Martin, son of Daniel Martin and Margaret Ann McKenzie. They lived north of Candor near the old homeplace. They are both buried at Macedonia. Their children are: Ida Lou (born Jan. 20, 1896, died June 11, 1943), M. Dewey (born Aug. 22, 1898, died Sept. 19, 1927), Mary Ann (Mollie) (born July 15, 1903, died Jan. 2, 1964), Blanche, Ruth, Pearl, and Jessie Alexander.

Sara Ellen married John Marley Leach (son of Hugh Leach and Isabelle (Belle) Britt) on June 7, 1903. They also lived north of Candor near the old homeplace. They are both buried at Macedonia. Their children are: Gladys, Lena, Curits, and Erwin.

Eliza Lou Rena married M. Alexander Leach son of Hugh Leach and Sarah Isabelle (Belle) Britt, on September 1, 1912. They lived at Candor. Alexander Leach was a barber.

— Orlando Comer

## DANIEL LAMMONDS

586

Daniel Lammonds is the youngest son of Neill Lammonds. (His wife?). Children, according to Robert Lammonds of Candor, were: Catherine — married, Malcon never married.

Flora, said to have had an illegitimate son named Anguish Lammonds, whose father is said to be Calvin Yarboro, who left to join the army. However, I can not prove this as it is a handed-down story.

Anguish married Mary, daughter of John Lammonds, his first cousin, had a son named Hugh, and a daughter named Loretta, who married a Richardson. She died of cancer only a few years ago. I waited on her in Troy hospital.

A daughter, Jane, inherited Candor or Old Lammonds Field as it was called at that time. She sold it for three dollars. Some say she was cheated out of her land, because the ones who bought it knew the railroad was coming through. They resold it and made a fortune. This is a handed-down story too. Some say the deed burned in the old Troy Courthouse.

— Jo Haywood

## DANIEL DAVID AND LAURA ANN LEACH LAMMONDS

587

Daniel David Lammonds married Laura Ann (Annie) Leach, (daughter of Hugh Leach and

They lived north of Candor near the old homeplace. They are both buried at Macedonia. Their children are:

Mary Belle; Beulah Ellen (born March 5, 1900); Bertie Alma (July 12, 1901); Archie Calvin (Callie) (Jan. 5, 1905 — Mar. 26, 1950); Annie Myrtle; William Howard; David Edgar (Aug. 24, 1910 — Nov. 4, 1971); Hughie Hulin; Monnie Esther; and Betty Gertrude.

— Orlando Comer

## GEORGE MACK AND MARY IDA MISSOURI CAGLE LAMMONDS

588

"Mr. Cagle," he wrote, "I want to know soon if you and Wincy is (sic) going to let me have your daughter. If you please, make me an opportunity where you both can tell me whether it will be satisfactory or not. I trust you will. (Signed) Mack Lammonds, October 18th, 1887."

The letter, on lined tablet paper faded and yellow with the years, is inscribed in a fine Spencerian hand. At the bottom of the page, a pencilled afterthought reads, "If your prefer you can answer me by letter, I rather have a (sic) answer personally if you can do so."

On December 8th, of that year George Mack Lammonds, 20 years old, and Mary Ida Missouri Cagle, age 17, daughter of Calvin and Wincy Cagle, were married in Troy. Mack Lammonds was a farmer and a school teacher. He taught at the Green Ridge School, on the site of what is now the Chester McCaskill homeplace. He was well known across the county for his beautiful Spencerian handwriting.

Theirs was a union that lasted almost 67 years, ending only with the death of Mrs. Lammonds, on November 21, 1953.

Mack Lammonds died at the age of 96, April 3, 1963.

From this marriage, spanning two thirds of a century, 15 children were born. Three died in infancy. Twelve grew to adulthood.

Nannie Victoria became Mrs. Claude Batten. They had nine children: Winnie Belle, Lacy Frank, Wade Cohen, Carrie Edward, Thelma, Elaine, Grace, Janie, and Claude Reese.

Daniel Eric was wed to Lora Wright. They had five children: Ida Frances, Robert James, Julia Elizabeth, William G., and Ray Clark.

Archibald Mack married Sally Ledbetter. Together they had eight children: Carrie May, Nellie Velma, Nannie Ida Agnes, David, Vernon Mack, Margaret, Verlon and Billie.

Fannie Belle was married to James Tamadge Greene. They had three children who were Bernice May, Mack Thomas, and Ronnie Larue.

Annie Lou married Charlie Britten Batten and they had one child, Evelyn Juanita. Jetter Raleigh Malcom married Ethel Latham.

Samuel Neil married twice; first to Dollie Honeycutt. They had six children: Alton Mack, Vera Lee, Annie Belle, Ida Irene, Lawrence Alexander, and Dollie Christine. After her

death he married Doris Vancannon. They had seven children: J.C. (deceased), James Calvin, Johnny Maxie, Joyce Geneva, Joseph Samuel, Janie Mae, and Doris Dianne.

Alice Gertrude Lammonds never married. Janie Velma Lammonds married Ector Fox Bonkemeyer. They had three children Thelma Gaynell, Mary Alice, and Iris Ann.

Minnie Edward became Mrs. Lonnie Lynthacum. They had six children of whom are Alvin, Charlie, Susie, Shirley, George, and Nancy. And George Lacy Calvin Lammonds never married.

— Christine Beaman

## GEORGE MACK LAMMONDS

589

George Mack was born January 7, 1867 and died April 3, 1963; married December 8, 1887 to Mary Ida Missouri Cagle who was born December 29, 1869 and died November 21, 1953.

Their children were: Nannie Victoria married Claude Batten. Daniel Eric (Eggie) married Lore Wright. Archibald Mack married Sarah (Sally) Ledbetter. Mary Ida (Mae) married John Hannah. Fannie Belle married Tamadge Greene. Annie Lou married Charlie Batten. Jetter Raleigh Malcom married Ethel Latham.

Samuel Neill married Dolly Honeycutt. His second wife was Doris Dorothy Vancannon. Alice Gertrude — single. Jannie Velma married Ector Fox Bonkemeyer. Minnie Edward married Lonnie Lynthacum. George Lacy Calvin — single. One son and two daughters died at birth.

Their home was located on the old Troy-Candor road in Montgomery County. They were farmers, and he taught school for several years and also ran a store.

They had a blacksmith shop right beside the road. I can remember it well.

They lived in the old-timey two part house, with kitchen storage and dining area in one house, with a well house and a nice yard between the living house some fifty feet away. The living house had two porch bedrooms, then a large front room with a piano, then two more large bedrooms. The two part houses are still standing, and are being restored by Uncle Sam's son, Alex. Aunt Gertie lives in a trailer near the old kitchenhouse.

I can remember going there alot when I was a child. Granny Mu was a good cook. I remember buttermilk and strawberry pie best. Buttermilk was served in big heavy goblet glasses. I can also remember the cool-house where milk, butter, and vegetables were kept cool before there were refrigeraters. Best of all, I remember the family reunions when I was a child. The last reunion I went to was about 4 years ago, although grandpa Mack and granny Mu had passed on, there were over 300 family members present.

I have a letter written to grandpa Cagle asking for Granny Mu by grandpa Mack, date October 18, 1887.

George Mack and his wife Mary Ida are buried at Laurel Hill Baptist Church, where they and all their children attended church.

— Jo Haywood

Groom: Edward D. Yarborough

Bride: Mary Thompson

Date: September 3, 1899

Parents: Thomas and Margaret Yarborough.

Groom: George T. Lewis

Bride: Annie B. Yarborough

Date: February 26, 1899

Parents: David A. and Lively Jane  
Yarborough.

Groom: John Yarborough

Bride: Annie Thompson

Date: October 12, 1902

Parents: David A and Lively Jane Yarborough.

Groom: David A. Yarborough Jr

Bride: Monnie B. Jenkins

Date: November 4, 1903

Parents: David A. and Lively Jane Yarborough.

Groom: William C. Yarborough

Bride: Ella Sneed

Date: August 23, 1904

Parents: Thomas and Margaret Yarborough.

Groom: Neil Yarborough

Bride: Elizabeth Parsons

Date: February 11, 1905

Parents: Daniel and Christian Yarborough.

Groom: Oscar Yarborough

Bride: Lilly J. Freeman

r. William S. Ingram, a Civil War veteran, a farmer and landowner. Her mother was Marie Barringer Ingram, and "Molly" attended Dr. Skoen's Academy in her childhood.

Three children were born to the union: Daisy who died as a small child in 1892; Frances Therine "Katie" who married Dr. P. R. Kin; and Helen who was married to James Ambeth of Thomasville.

In 1887 Mr. McAulay purchased his father's interest, and from that time until his retirement, there never seemed to be an awkward transaction nor backward step for the progressive mercantile business. In due time a second store was built across the street from the first one, soon becoming the hub of shopping needs for Mt. Gilead citizens and families in outlying sections.

With time this young business man branched out into the hardware business, from plough points for farmers to pen points for school students, from sewing machines to rivet machines, from "Battle Axe and Zieg-shoes" to Red Star shirts and Union made overalls — if an item was on the market, it was in McAulay's mercantile store or hardware. There were even buggies, Neissen wagons, rivet and grain drills to be purchased.

Though J.A. McAulay was a busy man, he never lost sight or interest in civic or church affairs. For more than 25 years he served as chairman of the Methodist Church Board of Trustees, making sizeable contributions to the church and its institutions. In 1924 he presented a pipe organ to the church. At one time he was Postmaster, served on the first School Board; worked as a County Commissioner and served on the Building Committee for the town's first high school.

Shortly after the turn of the century he helped organize the Bank of Mt. Gilead and until his death in 1929 guided its activities as president. He was also associated with Ingram, McAulay and Baldwin Hardware firm, a member of Harris-McAulay Co. in Norwood (cotton brokers and general mercantile) and owner of the McAulay Bonded Warehouses.

His wife carved a unique niche in the community with her long years of working with children in the Cradle Roll Department of the Methodist Church, and even as "Miss Molly" grew older, her interest in the youngsters seemed to become greater. An avid fisherwoman, she spent many hours on the river banks, following her favorite pastime but also engaging in long meditations.

The descendants of J.A. and Molly McAulay today have countless heirlooms which they cherish, heirlooms which are affidavits of the successful lives their ancestors lived in helping make the community a more progressive area. Among these are the old thread cabinet with its shallow drawers that once held thread for sale in the mercantile store; a table desk originally used by its owners for leatherwork; the trunk that J.A. McAulay carried away to old Trinity College when he became a student at that institution of learning; and the Grandma "Pallie" organ used by many members of the early McAulay families.

In looking back today, with the passing of

time it seems accurate to say that James Aulay McAulay's success is not to be measured in the accumulation of things but in helping other people through his civic and community services.

When the giant of the business world in Mt. Gilead passed away, he left behind him tangible evidence of a self-made man, builder of his fortune, believer in a better school system and benefactor of his community.

— Mable S. Lassiter

## JOHN CARSON MCAULAY

620

In the days when a man could buy one pair of shoes, a hat, and three Dixie plow points for one dollar and seventy cents (\$1.70) — at the time when an education survey revealed the "number of schollas" in each School District: Haywood White — 64; Haywood Col. — 106; Mt. Gilead White — 166; Cooks White — 57; Stanbacks Col. — 52" etc., — there lived two miles east of Mount Gilead a staunch American of Scottish descent. His name was John Carson McAulay, the son of John McAulay and Nancy McPherson McAulay.

Legend has it that as ten-year-old John was aboard a ship traveling with his parents from Scotland to America he first met the little girl, Nancy McPherson, enroute to America with her parents.

John Carson, born in 1832, had four sisters: Margaret McAulay (Baldwin), Christine McAulay (Ledbetter), Jincy McAulay (McRae), and Mary Ann McAulay (?), and four brothers: William A. McAulay, Hugh W. McAulay, Aulay M. McAulay, and Martin A. McAulay.

Upon their father's death each was well-endowed with furniture, cattle, horses (each with a saddle), and slaves. To the sons was given also land, a total of 1495 acres.

The first will of John was dated 1853 and witnessed by Martain McPherson. Following the death of Nancy another was written, dated 1855, and witnessed by Edmond Deberry and Mason Parker.

Upon the three-hundred-acre plot given to John Carson he built his home and cultivated his farm.

But farming was not his sole interest; he was a versatile man. He did fine woodwork as many of the stately old houses in the area have testified, and he made coffins for friends and neighbors. He had a workshop in which he diligently pursued his hobby.

With his violin he entertained himself and his friends, as he "fiddled" on his porch in the evenings.

He was a devout Mason, and a dedicated elder in the Presbyterian church, which stood not far from his home.

It was he who placed the marker at the grave of Oliver Wiley, the man who gave the acreage for the church and cemetery, the first to be buried there. When John C. observed that the grave had been neglected, he placed there a piece of hewn slate on which he, with his knife, had inscribed "Oliver Wiley".

(This historical marker has been removed by a club who replaced it by a granite slab.)

The first Mrs. John C. McAulay was Mary A.

Parker, born in 1844. To the union were born: Mary Elizabeth (Mrs. Frank Bruton), Margaret Letitea (Mrs. Robert Greene), John Aulay (John), Dicey Ann (Mrs. W. F. Haywood), Fanny Creshaw (Mrs. Batten) and Mary Ann T. (Mrs. D. S. Hurley).

The second Mrs. John C. was Sarah (Sallie) Jane Covington of Richmond County, born in 1847. To them were born: Martha ("Mattie") Emma (Mrs. Cabell Haywood), Daniel Martin, Jane Byrd (Byrd — Mrs. W. T. Haywood) and Dewitt Arthur.

Mary A. Parker McAulay died in 1874. Sarah J. Covington McAulay died in 1924. John Carson McAulay died in 1913. They are buried in Sharon Cemetery, near where the old church once stood.

His children, his neighbors, all who knew him rise to call John C. McAulay blessed.

The twinkle in his blue eyes was an expression of happiness, merriment, good will.

The gentle tone of his voice bespoke poise, friendliness, kindness, and patience.

His ready laughter revealed his sense of humor, his joy in living.

In his last years his well-groomed white beard, his snow-white hair, the dignity with which he carried his walking cane, the peace of his countenance seemed to shed upon those around him a sense of well-being.

Written by his granddaughter.

— Frances Haywood

## EDWARD MCCALLUM FAMILY

620-A

The McCallums first lived three miles southwest of Biscoe on Cedar Creek. There is no record of where they came from, but perhaps they came directly out of Scotland. A deed of 50 acres of land in Rocky Springs township in 1789 to Edward McCallum establishes that he settled near what is known as Mulberry Spring. Two more tracts which were entered in Feb. 1820 extended south to Cheeks Creek.



Calvin McCallum (1824-1898).

The first census of 1790 lists Edward McCallum as having 7 children; however, there is no record of their names. His will

pneumonia, a result of exposure while panning gold along the branches. Now, Bollie for some years had been carrying on his work of teaching and preaching in the mountains. But when he learned his father was sick, he came home to be with his father, who was by then at the point of death, and died Oct. 8, 1905.

For some reason, there was an urgency to close the deal with Eli T. Gould. Now, since Elisha had deeded the 200 acres to his three youngest children, back in 1902, it was they who would complete the transaction with Mr. Gould. Thus, on Oct. 9, 1905, a deed was made to Eli T. Gould for the 200 acres, including the 2/3 interest and signed by J.V. Moore, Deborah Moore, and Lula Freeman and John Freeman. (Lula was married to John Freeman in December of 1902 and his signature was necessary.)

Now, the above-mentioned deeds, made by Elisha to his three youngest children, dated Nov. 12, 1902, must now be registered. The records show that both deeds were registered Oct. 9, 1905 at 10:00 AM. The deed made by J. V. Moore and others to Eli T. Gould was registered Oct. 12, 1905, and Eli T. Gould became the sole owner of the Elisha Moore estate, including the 2/3 gold interest. The deed to Gould shows that \$5250.00 was paid at the time of the transaction (but I was told by members of the family that the total money received was \$8000.00.)

And now a settlement must be made. Elisha's widow, Sarah, was about 80 years old and someone must take care of her and Deborah. All of the other children were married and had families — some followed saw-milling and others worked in the textile mills. So it was that J. V. (Bollie) went to see his bishop and retired from the ministry with the bishop's blessing. Bollie was then appointed administrator and it was agreed that Bollie would care for his mother and sister and for that he would receive one extra share. After expenses, the money was divided into 8 shares of \$800.00 each. Bollie received 2 shares and all the others one share. Soon after the settlement was made, Bollie bought a house near the church. The house had been built as a parsonage, and there he moved his family — mother and father lived with them for a while.

Bollie owned a big white horse named Dock and did some farming. There were 12 acres with the house. Later, he did bookkeeping for some of the businesses in Troy. There he met a Miss Hurley and went to see her for a while. On weekends, he would get all fixed up and ride old Dock the five miles to town. Some thought they would marry, but Bollie was a staunch Republican and she a dyed-in-the-wool Democrat. Her brother was a lawyer and a local politician. I thought perhaps that Bollie couldn't bear the thought of staring across the table every morning at a Democrat, or vice versa, so they never married.

Now, there was a post office at Love Joy near the church — named Queen. Mail was addressed to Queen, N.C. and for a while Bollie was postmaster there. (The first post office was in the home of Queen Cox.) Later, he bought another place, a small farm where

there was a barn and several acres of cropland. Here he raised corn, cotton, and some years wheat.

Among the things that Bollie enjoyed were fox hunting and wild bee hunting. He kept several stands of bees. He also enjoyed and took part in public debates, and was an avid reader. Among his many books were Miley's *Systematic Theology*, Barnes' *World History*, *Church History*, and a ten-volume set on the subject of world classics (titled *The Best of the World Classics*) beginning with Herodotus who was born about 484 B. C. and ends with Henry James, born 1843. The above 10 volumes are made up of excerpts from the classics and a short biographical introduction of the authors. I have in my possession all of the above-mentioned books except one volume out of the set of ten.

It was in the spring of 1955 that Bollie came to Central Falls to live with Cora and me. He seemed very happy during the time he was with us and was sick only a short time before his death on March 31, 1959. Bollie was a good man. No one could say anything bad about him. Now we must leave him to his peace.

— Thoburn M. Freeman

## JOHN MOORE

673

John Moore was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Moore, born December 16, 1807, in Montgomery County, N. Carolina. He married Jerusha (maiden name not known) who was born in 1807. John inherited the Thomas Moore homestead, and he and Jerusha cared for his parents, Thomas and Elizabeth in their old age. Children of John and Jerusha were: Regina, born Nov. 10, 1831; Armstead, born May 11, 1833; Atlas, born July 10, 1839; John M., born April 15, 1841; Laura J., born Nov. 19, 1843; and Alfred, born June 10, 1849.

These names and dates are from the 1850 census of Montgomery County and the family Bible. In the 1850 census the children of school age were listed as being in school.

When John and Jerusha's son Armstead died with typhoid fever on August 18, 1861, and Armstead's wife Harriett Allen died four weeks later (Sept. 15, 1861) with typhoid fever, they left two small sons. Samuel, as he was first called, was two years of age and Armstead B. was three months of age. John and Jerusha took Samuel and raised him. I learned from the N.C. Archives that they later changed his name to William Gaston. A Rev. David Wright and his wife Margaret took Armstead B. at this time. My father (Grady) always said the Wrights took the baby because Mrs. Wright also had a small baby and could nurse both babies.

From the Archives, I learned that John and Jerusha went to court in Montgomery County with a petition dated May 2, 1871, which they presented to C. C. Wade, Judge of probate, asking that Atlas M. Moore and Mary Jane Moore be made guardian of Armstead B. Moore. The petition stated that Atlas and Mary desired to adopt Armstead as their child.

The petition also stated that Atlas was a

brother of the child's father and Mary Jane was the sister of the child's mother. The petition stated that Atlas and Mary lived near John and Jerusha and that "we have so far raised A. B.'s brother; that we desire the brothers to be so situated that they may cultivate and establish that affection for each other that should ever exist between brothers and we would further state that altho A. B. is now nearly eleven years of age he has never been permitted to visit his aged grandparents nor been afforded an opportunity of having any contact with them whatever. We would also state that Mr. and Mrs. Allen, the father and mother of Mrs. Armstead Moore, dec'd., have written to us earnestly urging that said child be raised by his Uncle and Aunt (Atlas and Mary Jane) and that they greatly desire that he be entrusted to their protection and care."

This petition was signed by John Moore and Jerusha Moore. The Moores could not show mismanagement or mistreatment of the ward, Armstead B. Moore, so C. C. Wade, Probate Judge, left A. B. with Rev. David Wright.

Alfred R., John's youngest son, received the homestead, and he and his wife Martha cared for John and Jerusha in their old age.

John died with cancer June 6, 1880. He was 73 years, 5 months, and 20 days old. Jerusha died five days later on June 11, 1880. She was 70 years of age. (From family Bible.)

— Helen M. Fields

## JOSEPH SPENCER MOORE

674

Joseph Spencer Moore was born 1824. He was the son of Valentine and Lucy Haltom Moore, Jr. She was born in 1826. Both were born in Montgomery County, North Carolina. Spencer married Celia Hurley May 8, 1848. She was the daughter of Cornelius Hurley and Bettie Bean Hurley. He made his home in Montgomery County, North Carolina, just northeast of Denson Creek and west of the old Troy-Asheboro Road.

Four children were born to Spencer and Celia: Lucy E. Moore, born in 1849, died when 18 years old. Alfred D. Moore, born in 1855; married Eliza E. Hurley, daughter of Calvin and Mary Hurley, December 16, 1879. James C. (Jimmy) Moore, born January 14, 1860, died May 21, 1893. He married Mary Jane Lassiter on January 2, 1878. She was the daughter of James Alexander Lassiter and Nancy Suggs Lassiter. She was born May 9, 1860 and died May 12, 1930. William Spencer (Bee) Moore was born December 3, 1866 and died in 1936. He married Nancy J. (Nannie) Robbins, daughter of William Washington Robbins and Nancy Ellen Morton Robbins, on December 23, 1894.

In the 1880 Census, after his first wife Celia died, Spencer married Mary Ann Reynolds, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Reynolds, December 6, 1876. Spencer was 50 years old. Mary Ann was 40 years old.

Spencer was a lifelong member of the Love Joy Community and the Methodist Protestant Church and active in church and community affairs. He was a farmer and was an extensive landowner in the county. The Moore

slaw with a knife just as fine as our choppers or graters of today.

When we lived on highway 27 toward Wadeville, grandpa bought a milk cow near Wadeville and walked her to our house, then I walked behind her the rest of the way to his house, between Candor and Biscoe. We had to cross Little River (at that time there was a covered bridge across the river) and I was scared to walk through it. Grandpa said I had to, so the cow would go, so I followed right behind her, all the way through.

My grandpa would still ride a bicycle when he was in his 60's, from the other side of Biscoe to Troy to see us. My grandpa made syrup molasses for people all over Montgomery Co. I loved to go with him, and eat skinmings.

I can never remember Grandpa with new overalls. Grandma boiled them in lye soap. They were always clean. I liked to go into grandpa's room, where he slept on a cot and chewed homemade tobacco twists; his room always smelled good.

Mel Simmons told me when my grandparents lived on highway 220 and worked in peach orchards, they held Sunday School in their house. Young people got a prize when they came regularly. She said sometimes they would have preaching.

I think they were two mighty fine people.  
— Jo Haywood

## DRUWERY (DREW) PARSONS 718

I know very little of Drew Parsons except that he fought in the Civil War along with his brothers, Samuel, Pink, Redric, David, and Martin. Martin was the last to go to war, because he was a blacksmith and was needed on the homefront. Martin was 47 years old when he went to war.

Drew was the father of Thomas Allan (Tony) who was my great-grandfather. Tony also fought in the Civil War.

I have been told Tony had three brothers in the war who never returned home. They were last seen in a green pea patch, near Wilmington eating peas. Some think they starved to death. No other records.

— Jo Haywood

## DUNCAN LIVINGSTON PARSONS

719

Duncan Livingston Parsons (12/1/1824—3/27/1911) married Maranda Poole (7/1826—10/11/1899) just prior to the Civil War. Miranda was the daughter of Caldwell Poole and Charlotte Blake Poole. Charlotte had two brothers, Dred and Joe Blake.

Caldwell Poole came to Montgomery County from Virginia when he was sixteen years of age, but there is no record as to where he was born. The children of the Pooles were David, Miles, Miranda, Jermina, Nancy, Abigail, Jane, Perlina, William and Joseua.

Duncan bought his father-in-law's home-

place located between Candor and Pekin, N.C. He also kept his father's old home property at Cheek's Creek near Harrisville, N.C. Much of the original thousand acres was sold as the country opened up. Duncan did not approve of slavery, but when he bought the Poole farm and the slaves went with it, he gave the slaves their freedom. However, several of them lived in their little white cottages and served the family until their deaths. One of them, Pike Poole, was the last to die at over one hundred years of age. Duncan's son, Samuel Thomas, told his grandchildren of standing on his Grandfather Poole's front porch and seeing the auctioneer sell the slaves.

Duncan was as opposed to the Civil War as he was to slavery, so he went to Wilmington, N.C. and worked in the salt works during the war. He worked four years without pay. He became sick with dysentery from a poor diet while there. His wife drove a wagon with some of the younger boys and went after him. It took many weeks to make the trip and they camped by the roadside.

Miranda had cared for the family, crops, and livestock all those years that he was gone. While he was away, an army of outlawing Yankees had come through the country raiding and burning the homes. When Miranda heard that they were on the way, she hid corn meal, syrup, and meat in stone jars and put them in a rock pile. Then putting the smaller children on a horse, she took them into the swamps to hide until the soldiers were gone. The Yankee stragglers took everything they could find to eat, and all the feed for the animals. The food Miranda had hidden in the rocks kept her family from starvation.

Aside from the farm, Duncan had a store. In winter, he drove stock to market and in summer he took salted meat. He sold his wares at the Old Market Place, still standing in the center of Fayetteville, N.C. On each trip he brought back supplies for the store and farm by way of the Old Plank Road. Samuel told of a trip he made alone one time, walking about one hundred miles.

A Methodist church called Pineygrove Church was attended by Duncan Livingston Parsons, the Pooles, the Blakes, the Sedberies, and most of the people in the community. Some old records found by a cousin were dated in the 1850's and had these names listed. For some reason they fell out with one another and Parsons Grove Church was formed. It was built across the road from Duncan's house in a grove of trees. The boards in the old church were very wide hand-planed forest pine. The sills were put together with heart of pine pegs. This family church stood until 1949 when it was replaced by a more modern brick building, although the original building was still sound. Many Parsons family reunions were held at these church buildings.

Duncan and Miranda had eleven children: John Alexander Parsons (10/15/1848 — 2/3/1900) married Sarah A. Yarboro (4/16/1836 — 4/5/1931), three children; James Turner Parsons (4/5/1851 — 7/17/1919) married Nancy (Nannie) Hogan (12/22/1855 — 1/9/1941), no children; Joshua Caldwell Parsons

(12/9/1849 — 1924) married Ellen Poole (1860-1930), eight children: Samuel Thomas Parsons (8/1854 — 4/2/1949) married Eliza Delvina Hicks (3/4/1854 — 9/25/1900) and Eliza Jane Blake (6/7/1874 — 10/10/1953), twelve children by Eliza Hicks.

Mary Elizabeth died as a child; Charlotte Ann (Lottie) Parsons (7/20/1857 — 3/1913) married Zeb Poole, four children; Victoria Jane Parsons (called Victory) (7/30/1859 — 10/25/1951) married James Alfred Covington (11/3/1863 — 12/23/1931), six children; Benjamin Franklin Parsons (1/11/1861 — 8/9/1941) married Rosa Crouch (1872-1956), eleven children; Rachel Abigail (Abbie) Parsons (10/17/1862 — 6/30/1960) married Ira E. Sanders, no children.

Duncan Cumedy (6/9/1866 — 9/30/1956) married Effie Margaret (Maggie) Johnson (6/17/1877 — 1/19/1940), eight children; Joseph Limuel (9/3/1860 — 10/25/1932) married Lettie Munn (1/4/1875 — 8/2/1945), two sons: Theodore (Thee) Festus Parsons (11/22/1896 — 11/24/1976) who had nine children and Bernard Parsons (1900 — 4/25/1973) who remained single.

Copied from *Parsons Ancestors*, by Patricia R. Hoffman.

## THE ED PARSONS FAMILY

720

Edward Bowman Parsons, born Jan. 13, 1910, is the son of John B. Parsons and Minnie Florence Haywood. Ed was president of the North Carolina Peach Growers Society 1977-78. He is a farmer as well as a peach grower. Ed married June Honaker, born July 2, 1908, of Wytheville, Virginia on May 4, 1935. June is a retired teacher, an active member of the Candor United Methodist Church, and past president of the United Methodist Women's organization. June and Ed have four children:



Mr. and Mrs. John B. Parsons

(1) John Scott, born Feb. 6, 1938, graduated from Candor High School and East Carolina University. He taught math at Sandhills Community College and Montgomery Technical College. He is also a gardener specializing in strawberries and collards. On June 7, 1968 he married Sayoko Yasuda, born June

H. Parsons' children were growing up in Candor school, where the two oldest, Scott and Alice graduated, attended East Carolina University, graduated and became teachers.

By 1970 a retirement system was developing in the state and teachers sixty-two and over were enjoying retirement and social security. After forty-two years in the classroom, June was happy to join their ranks. Mrs. Florence Hinson Kennedy was president of the retired teachers of Montgomery County during the first four years, after which June happily was elected for the second four.

— June Parsons

## NEAL PARSONS FAMILY

724

This branch of the Parsons family descended from Thomas Parsons who settled in Montgomery County. His land deed dated 1803 is for land along Cheeck's Creek. Thomas' son Martin (1822-1925) was the father of Neal. Martin married Effie McCallum, daughter of Malcolm McCallum and they had two sons, Samuel and Neal, and two daughters, Mary and Sally.

Neal married Edith Ann (Eadie) Blake, half-sister of Lincoln (Linc) Blake and they had five children: Martin, William Pink, John B., Frank, and Annie. The last two died young, Frank by a childhood illness and Annie from burns. Martin remained single; Pink married Mattie Haywood and had two sons, Elmore and W. th.

John B. married Minnie Haywood who was descended from "Long Jim" and Dazy Haywood. Their son Solomon married Charlotte Sedberry who were the parents of Minnie Florence Haywood Parsons. John B. and Minnie had five sons: Edward, Everette, Earl, Ellis, and John Ray.

Edward married June Honaker of Virginia and they have four children: Scott, Alice, French, and Neal.

Everette married Desma Maness and they have one son, David. Desma was killed in an automobile accident in Randolph County. David and Everette live in Florida.

Earl married Lorraine Maness, Desma's sister, and they have two children: Richard and Julia Ann (Judy).

Ellis married Annie Cole and he lives in Hartsville, S. C. They have three sons: Ellis Jr., Billy, and Edwin.

John Ray married Betty Overby and they live near Candor with several children.

All the Parsons men are farmers and much of the original acreage remains in their hands. Edward, French, and Richard are peach growers also.

— June A. Parsons

## OWEN PARSONS FAMILY

725

Owen Parsons (born 9/4/1920) is the son of Ernest Upton Parsons (born 5/4/1891 and died 1/21/1962) and Loucina Johnson (born 7/3/1900 and died in 1970). Ernest Upton Parsons is the son of Samuel Thomas Parsons

(born 8/1854 and died 4/2/1949) and Eliza Jane Blake (born 6/7/1874 and died 10/10/1953).

Samuel Thomas was a descendant of the first Samuel Parsons who with his brother, Thomas, came from Wales, settled on the James River in Virginia, and later moved to the Uwharrie Hills of Montgomery County. This first Samuel had a land grant from King George II dated 12/6/1779 for 1,000 acres in what are now Richmond and Montgomery counties.

Owen was a truck driver for many years and now is owner-operator of a country store south of Troy. He married Elgie Parsons Freeman (born Jan. 6, 1922, died April 26, 1981), daughter of Theodore Festus (Thee) Parsons (born 11/22/1896 and died Nov. 24, 1976) and Carrie Blake, (born 11/20/1901) granddaughter of Joseph Limuell Parsons (born 9/3/1868 and died 10/25/1932) and Lottie Munn (born 1/4/1875 and died 8/2/1945). Joseph Limuell was a brother of Samuel Thomas, thus Elgie is also a direct descendant of the first Samuel Parsons from Wales. She had three children by her first marriage: Wayne, Bobby, and Danny.

— Owen Parsons

## SAMUEL PARSONS

726

The Montgomery County Parsons ancestors came from Wellington, Wales to Virginia (according to Archive records in Virginia) sometime before the American Revolution. Some say it was Scotland and some say Wales. There were two Parsons brothers, Samuel and Thomas, who settled on the James River in Virginia, then later came to N.C. to the Uwharrie Hills. They were each given a land grant from King George II. Samuel I (1740-?) was granted one thousand acres of land in what is now known as Montgomery and Richmond Counties. These brothers and their families were the first white men in these parts. A copy of the land grant is dated December 6, 1779, and signed by Colonel William Tryon.

Samuel Parsons I built a house called a double pen house, consisting of two rooms with a chimney in between. His son's house, very much like his, still stands on the Parsons' place. Samuel was married twice. By his first wife (name unknown) he had Joseph Parsons, born in 1760.

Joseph joined Washington's army when he was sixteen (1776). He was Provost Marshall in the war and sentenced two Tories to be hanged. Washington commissioned him and he stayed with the army until he was twenty-one. He was known to have fought in the Battle of Moore's Bridge. Samuel also joined the army at the time of the Revolution. Joseph, being the first Sheriff and Justice of the Peace in Montgomery County, performed the marriage ceremony for his father to marry the "Widow Harriet Elkins". Samuel and Harriet had one son, James Parsons (1790-2/2/1865). James married Mary (Polly) Livingston (1/16/1792-1/16/1882), whose father, Duncan Livingston had brought her over from Scotland when she was only five years old.

Duncan Livingston was a farmer and a stone

mason, making tombstones, engraving them. He carved the gravestones in a quarry and engraved them in the Scottish dialect. The stones were cut to fit the top of graves. Since it was almost impossible to get a team of mules into the quarry, as an unusually strong man nearly seven feet tall, he always carried the gravestones cut himself. His own gravestone was cut and left in the quarry. When he died 8/12/1858, no one could get it out. It is now in a collection owned by Charles Funderburk Marble Works in Rockingham, N. C.

James and Polly Parsons had nine children: Samuel Parsons II (3/9/1823-1904) married Catherine Yarborough; Duncan Livingston Parsons (12/1/1824-3/27/1911) married Miranda Poole (7/1826-3/27/1911), eleven children; Nancy Parsons (2/16/1828) married James Lewis, eight children; Daniel Parsons (2/16/1828) married Kizzie Ewing and Alice B. Poole, two children — James and Fannie; William Seth Parsons (9/16/1897-1/17/1897) married Rebecca Ewings, one son, David (7/1860-2/12/1941) who married Rebecca Baldwin; Rachel Parsons (1/4/1834-11/1/1895); Alexander Parsons (born 1/12/1837) was killed while serving in the Civil War; Elizabeth Parsons (1/30/1842-1932) married John C. Munn I, six children; James Parsons, Jr. (born 1839) died in the Civil War.

Copied from *Parsons Ancestors* by Patricia Rhyne Hoffman, July 1977

## SAMUEL THOMAS PARSONS

727

Samuel Thomas Parsons was born August 8, 1854 and died April 22, 1949. He inherited the original Parsons homeplace from his father, Duncan Livingston Parsons (2/1/1824-3/27/1911) and raised most of his family there, though some of his oldest children were born on the Livingston Place. His first wife was Eliza Hicks, (3/4/1857-9/25/1900) daughter of Littleberry Hicks, a man of large stature. Littleberry was married to Lundy Hurt Jackson, 1852. Their children were Thomas and Eliza. Littleberry volunteered for service in the Confederate Army at the beginning of the war. He said, "We will whip the Yankees before breakfast with a cornstalk." Three years later he had his only furlough and walked home. Shortly after his return to battle, he was injured in the battle of Seven Pines. He died in the hospital just on the south side of Richmond and was buried in the Oakwood Cemetery. The date was August 8, 1869.

Samuel told about going with his older brothers to help soldiers who had collapsed from fatigue along the roads, having walked hundreds of miles. He was about fifteen years old at the time. He told of the many hardships that they had to endure. Having been prosperous and wealthy before the war, they now faced the desperate days of the South.

A story told about Samuel and Eliza happened when the family lived in the old house near Harrisville. Eliza had wanted Sam to build a storm pit in case of a cyclone, since there had been many in the area. He had refused to, being of a very stubborn nature, so she attempted to dig one herself. It didn't turn out

to be very substantial but it was better than nothing. She had just finished it, when suddenly one day it looked as if a storm was approaching. She told Sam, but he didn't believe her, so she just hurried the children to the pit while he stayed in the house. But shortly after the storm broke, he grabbed his hat and hurried for the pit too. The wind took his hat first thing and he grabbed the grapevine post, but the wind pulled it out of the ground. Then he managed to grab the vine trunk and held on, though he could feel the roots trying to pull out of the ground. A mule was lifted by the wind over a persimmon tree and later mule hair was found in the top of the tree. The mule was found safe, far away, the next day. The family was not hurt, although the makeshift roof had blown off the shelter and they were wet from the rain. After this experience, Sam built a strong shelter, which was never needed again.

Samuel married Eliza Jane Blake in 1888 after the death of his first wife. Eliza Jane Blake was born 6/7/1874 and died 10/10/1952. They lived in the Harrisville house until after their daughter Rosa Ann was about twelve years old. She tells of their moving to a farm near Eagle Springs, N.C. in Moore County and how she walked and led the cow.

Samuel Thomas and Eliza Hicks' children are: (1) one child died in infancy. (2) Nora Parsons died at age 12. (3) John Wesley Parsons (4/12/1877-9/5/1946) married Jennie Greene. (4) James (Jimmy) died at age four of measles. (5) Claude Ernest Parsons (10/9/1881-3/4/1946) married Nancy Chisolm.

(6) Victoria Isabell (5/9/1886-12/18/1962) married Baxter McCallum. (7) Elba Parsons (2/27/1889-2/28/1971) married J.T. Deaton. (8) Thomas Irving Parsons (2/22/1893) married (1) Blanche Campbell and (2) Grace Boyd Harris. (9) Ernest Upton Parsons (5/4/1891-1/21/1962) married Loucinda Johnson. (10) Lovella Abigail Parsons (1/28/1895-5/17/1922) married Lindo Hall. (11) Lottie Mae Parsons (12/27/1897-5/15/1929) married D.L. Chisolm. (12) Paul Jones Parsons (8/8/1900-8/1/1952).

Copied from *Parsons Ancestors*  
by Patricia Rhyne Hoffman,  
July 1977.

## THE THEODORE PARSONS FAMILY

728

Theodord (Thee) Festus Parsons was born Nov. 22, 1896 and died Nov. 24, 1976. He is the son of Joseph Limuel Parsons (born 9/3/1868-died 1932) and Lottie Munn (born 1/4/1875-died 8/2/1945). Joseph Limuel was the son of Duncan Livingston Parsons (born 12/1/1824-died 3/27/1911) and Miranda Poole (born 7/1826-died 10/11/1899). Duncan was the son of James Parsons (born 1790-died 2/2/1865) and Mary (Polly) Livingston (born 1/16/1792 died 1/11/1882), whose father, Duncan Livingston, had brought her over from Scotland when she was only five years old.

James is the son of the first Samuel Parsons (born 1740) who with his brother,

Thomas, came to America from Wellington, Wales; they settled first in Virginia, later coming to what is now Richmond and Montgomery counties. They had a land grant from King George II for 1000 acres of land each, a copy of the land grant dated Dec. 6, 1779 signed by Colonel William Tryon.

Thee married Carolyn (Carrie Blake) born Nov. 20, 1901 and they have 9 children.

(1) Theodore Roosevelt (Rosie) Parsons, born 1/8/1920-died 11/10/1980, married Virginia Andrews. Children: Bennie Ray, Norman Neil, Willard Van.

(2) Elgie Mae Parsons, born 1/6/1922, died April 26, 1981, married Jesse Wade Freeman. Children: Wayne, Bobbie, Danny. Elgie divorced Freeman and married Owen Parsons — no children by Owen.

(3) Annie Belle Parsons, born 10/6/1923, married Milas Haywood. Children: Elizabeth, Steve, and Carolyn.

(4) William Joe (Dub) Parsons, born 10/8/1926, married Dorothy Parnell. One child: Betty Jo.

(5) Hazelene Parsons, born 5/26/1929, married Russell Greene. Children: Jackie, Johnny.

(6) Jean Elizabeth, born 4/30/1932, married Claudie Lee Smith. Children: Linda, Jerry, Diane, Tommy, Lesa.

(7) James Clarence Parsons, born 3/2/1934, married Josephine Greene. Children: Imogene, Carol, Shirley.

(8) Herbert Clifford Parsons, born 10/22/1937, married Louise Cranford. Children: Gwen and Gloria. Divorced Louise and married Maxine Burris. Children: Herbert and Howard.

(9) Polly Yvonne Parsons, born 5/13/1941, married Parker Cranford. One child, Christopher.

— Jean Smith

## THOMAS ALLAN (TONY) PARSONS

729

Thomas is the son of Druwery who is the son of Thomas Parsons.

Thomas was born October 12, 1840, died December 28, 1904, married Elizabeth Murchison, born February 5, 1830, died September 1, 1885.

Tony's army record: T.A. Parsons (Tony) volunteered August 1, 1861 for one year at Troy, at the age of 21. He was a Pvt. in Co. E. 28 Reg. N.C. Troop Infantry.

Roll of Honor: He was first paid by W.A. Barringer — Mary W. Lamb. Paid October 31, 1861, paid in last of 1862 by A.S. Thompson, then paid \$50.00 by a Captain Thompson March 3, 1863. He showed up for clothing in March, 1864, again June 30, 1864. He could not read or write. There was no pay the 3rd year. He was accused of deserting, but he was with General Lee's Army when it surrendered at Appomattox Courthouse on April 9, 1865.

He served in Branch's and Lane's Brigade in A.P. Hill's Division under Stonewall Jackson. Most likely, he was in every major battle, except the Battle of Bull Run. He was in Pickett's charge at Gettysburg of the Army of Northern

Virginia.

He was the first man in Montgomery County to apply for war pension to C.A. Armstrong (Clerk of Court) age 62, July 23, 1902, cause (general debility disabled). John C. Yarboro (witness for him). A.F. Thompson M.D. (wounds in service disability together with deep-seated deafness).

C.A. Armstrong (Clerk of Court). D.D. McKinnon, J.C. Cornelyson, A.L. Currie; Commissioners, W.D. Clark; Sheriff, C.O. Wade and J.C. Cornelyson: approved County Advisory Board.

Tony probably married Elizabeth after he came home from the Civil War. I don't know anything about their lives, because Elizabeth died when grandma Fannie was just 4 years old. She and Tony are both buried in the Greene graveyard, at the top of the Lovin Hill.



Thomas Allen (Tony) Parsons in his confederate uniform.

Their children: Virginia (Jenia) married ? McCallum. Virginia McCallum is the mother of Neelie Thompson, whose children are: Hazeline, Chester, and J.C. Thompson. J.C. is now one of Montgomery County's Commissioners.

Betty — husband ? Children, 2. Lola, who is married to William Hogan of Troy. Betty died young.

Bud — wife ? children ? lived at Candor.

Bob — wife ? live in Wadeville. Children: Wincy — married Archie Norris, divorced, children: 4 living in Troy.

Sally married ? Palmar, children: ?, lives in Millingsport, N.C.

Alex married Faye Byrd, one daughter, other children ?.

Fannie Garfield married David (Sandy) Parsons.

Tony remarried ? Murchison, she didn't speak English well. I don't know what nationality she was. I don't know her first name, but years before she married Elizabeth's (Tony's first wife's) brother, then he died. She then married his other brother; he also died. She had two children from these

riages. The Murchison's around Biscoe  
from these two children. She then mar-  
ed Tony. (I think that might be part of the  
reason my grandma didn't like her, because  
"killed the Murchison's out", then started  
the Parsons.

At any rate she lived well into the 1900's.  
She is buried across from the Big R Cafe on  
the highway between Candor and East Mont-  
gomery School near the railroad.

— Jo Haywood

## RAYMOND ALFRED PERRY

730

The maternal ancestors of Raymond Alfred  
Perry (1912-1974) and his family, living in  
Montgomery County since 1936, have been  
consistently traced back to their Norman ori-  
gins, the Butler family, a noted family who  
accompanied William the Conqueror to Eng-  
land in 1066. The original name of the family  
was Fitzwalter, from Walter, one of their  
ancestors. Theobald Fitzwalter came to Ire-  
land with Henry the Second who conferred on  
him the office of chief butler for Ireland. The  
butler's duty was to attend at the coronation of  
the Kings of England and present them with  
the first cup of wine. From this office the family  
adopted the name of Butler.

The Butlers furnished many eminent names  
in Anglo-Irish history, one of which was  
Theobald, the second of the name in Ireland,  
who was Lord Justice in 1247.

The link to the New World was through  
George Butler, born in Ireland in 1744, who  
emigrated here and served in the old Con-  
gress of 1787. As a member of the conven-  
tion, he helped to frame the Federal Constitu-  
tion. Of the same family, Captain John Butler  
served with credit in the War of 1812 and  
fought with Jackson at the Battle of New  
Orleans.

Robert Butler, appearing on the Montgom-  
ery County census of 1790; was the father of  
James, born in 1820, whose son was Gurdon,  
born in 1847. Gurdon's daughter was Fannie,  
born in 1883 who married Atlas Cletus Perry,  
father of Raymond Perry.

As a young man of 25, Raymond immi-  
grated to Troy from Chatham County to estab-  
lish a furniture manufacturing business with  
C. Martin of Randolph County. Raymond  
worked for several months in the Hotel Troy, a  
splendid accommodation in its time, run by  
the Smiths. At the center of the hotel's opera-  
tion was the competent and versatile Jerry  
Perry who served as chef, table waiter, and  
general attendant.

Returning to his home county to marry  
Eunice (b. 1920) also of  
Chatham County, Raymond and his bride  
came to live in North Troy and head the Circle  
Chair Company in the area Gwin-Taylor Com-  
pany now operates. Fire struck the business  
premises, first in 1941 and then some years later,  
causing extensive damage. A son, Raymond  
Lowell, born in 1939, now runs a remnant, of  
his earlier enterprise, Perry Furniture Com-  
pany.

Another interesting business initiated by a

Perry family member was begun when Enid  
Perry joined Doris Boatwright as partners of  
the Kozy Korner Restaurant upstairs in what is  
now the B.C. Moore's Building. Lunches and  
dinner were served but the specialty was cater-  
ing for parties, weddings or hunt club sup-  
pers.

Son Raymond Lowell attended schools in  
Troy and completed formal education at the  
University of North Carolina in Chapel Hill in  
1961. He married the former Priscilla Jane  
Greene of Troy. Priscilla attended Lees McRae  
College and Appalachian State Teachers Col-  
lege in Boone, and began a career in teaching  
including the North Carolina Advancement  
School (1965-66). Another honor was the  
appointment to teach in the Upwardbound  
Program associated with Winston-Salem  
State Teacher's College. The Perrys have one  
daughter, Holli, born in 1970.

A second child was born to Raymond and  
Enid Perry in 1944, Enid Janno who married  
Jerry Edward Daniel of Eldorado in 1966. Jerry  
Edward is the grandson of Carrie Cranford  
Luther of the county.

Jerry and Janno saw many schools "go up"  
and "come down" in their schooling. Both  
attended the final years of Troy High School  
and were members of the new West Mont-  
gomery High School's first graduating class in  
1962. Miss Perry then attended Woman's Col-  
lege that became the University of North Caro-  
lina at Greensboro in 1963.

Following graduation she began teaching in  
Scotland County. Jerry Edward Daniel  
attended Pembroke State College, now Pem-  
broke State University. Both began teaching in  
the Montgomery County public school system  
in 1968. The Daniels have two daughters,  
Shelli, born in 1971 and Sunny, born in 1975.

— Janno Daniel

## THE SAM PHILLIPS FAMILY OF CANDOR

731

The Sam Phillips family came to Montgom-  
ery County in August 1951. Samuel Hughes  
Phillips was born April 15, 1912 in Siler City,  
Chatham County. He is the youngest of 13  
children of George Franklin Phillips and Lillian  
Hughes Phillips. His father died when he was  
three years old. Presently he is self-employed  
with G. & M. Sales, a chicken equipment and  
supplies company. He is an active member of  
the Candor United Methodist Church and has  
held many offices of the church.

Eunice Clark Phillips was born Dec. 31,  
1912 on a cotton farm in Chatham County, and  
was the oldest of 13 children. Her father, Vet  
Clark, was born March 4, 1889 and died Sept.  
25, 1967. Her mother, Mary Newland Clark,  
was born Sept. 24, 1890 and died Jan. 31,  
1978. The family were members of the Rocky  
River Quaker church in Chatham County.  
Eunice is a retired teacher having taught 39  
years, 29 of them in Biscoe teaching first  
grade. She is still active in the Candor United  
Methodist church, was president of the United  
Methodist Women for 4 years, Sunday School  
coordinator and teacher of the childrens de-

partment for 26 years, and at present is Sun-  
day School superintendent. She is also active  
in the Eastern Star, Fine Arts Club, and is  
president of the Retired Teachers Association  
of Montgomery County. Sam and Eunice were  
married Sept. 22, 1934. Both worked with the  
Methodist Youth Fellowship for 10 years. They  
have two children, Elaine and Frank.

Elaine Phillips Whicker was born Dec. 18,  
1943 in Siler City. She attended the Candor  
schools, and at a summer session finished her  
senior year and graduated at Phiffer College.  
She also attended Appalachian State Universi-  
ty and is a graduate of Dale Technology School  
in Asheville. She is now supervisor of the lab  
department of the Annie Penn Memorial Hos-  
pital in Reidsville. She married Kenneth Ed-  
ward Whicker of Reidsville on Aug. 15, 1965.  
They have two sons: Kenneth Edward Jr. was  
born Oct. 10, 1966 and Samuel Phillips was  
born Aug. 5, 1971. Both boys are students in  
Reidsville and are active in athletics and  
scouting.

Frank Clark Phillips was born June 8, 1945.  
He and his wife, Linda Packer live in Long  
Beach, N.C. where he is a self-employed  
men's hair stylist. Frank graduated from East  
Montgomery High School and a barber school  
in Charlotte. They have no children.

— Eunice Phillips

## "MR. JAKE" POLAKAVETZ

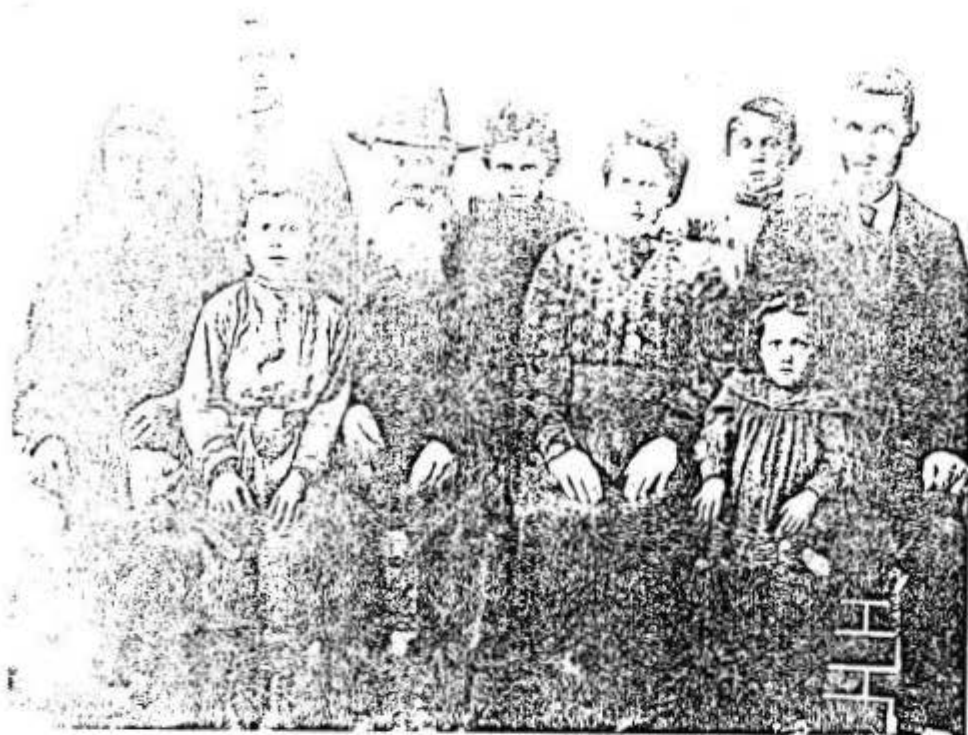
732

Jacob Polakavetz secretly left his native  
Russia after the turn of the century, shortly  
after the Czar had "abdicated" his rule of  
Rasputin. Life was hard and all around him his  
friends were being conscripted into the Rus-  
sian Army or killed by marauding Cossacks. It  
took him two years of working at odd jobs all  
across Europe to earn enough money to book  
passage in the baggage hold of a ship coming  
to America. He left behind a young wife and  
three children, Rebecca, Dora and Leon.

Upon arriving at Ellis Island, he was met by  
cousins who lived in Ossining, New York. This  
family housed him for a few days and then told  
him that jobs were very scarce up north due to  
an influx of refugees who stayed in the area.  
They suggested he go to see some of their  
friends who had businesses in Baltimore,  
Maryland. In Baltimore, it was much the same  
story, and they suggested he head south to  
High Point, N.C., where there was more  
opportunity to find work. When he arrived in  
High Point, the small Jewish community of  
merchants and manufacturers did indeed  
reach out to him. They gave him a pack of  
ready-made men's clothes (a very rare com-  
modity in those days) and told him to walk  
through the countryside and sell them. When  
his pack was empty, he was to come back to  
High Point and they would refill his pack. For a  
man to be a door-to-door salesman when he  
spoke almost no English was a very large  
order!

Thus began Jake's odyssey into the small  
villages of North Carolina. When he arrived in  
Troy, perhaps a year later, one of the first  
people he met was Reese Blair, owner of most  
of the business property in town. Mr. Blair was





The Polakavetz family in Russia in 1906: seated, Mrs. Leah Richter, Harry Richter, Mr. Benjamin Richter, Bessie Richter, Leyton Polakavetz, Dora Polakavetz and Jake Polakavetz. Standing, Moses Richter, Rebecca Polakavetz and Ed Leyton, a son of Bessie first marriage.

impressed by this tall man, whose blue eyes twinkled in a handsome olive-skinned face topped by reddish blond hair. Jake was not only the first Eastern European to come to Troy, but also the first Jew — and the whole community seemed to welcome him as the advent of the coming of the Messiah.

Mr. Blair "gave" him a store building, a horse and wagon to bring supplies from High Point, and had him housed and fed in Mrs. Wade's Boarding House just up the street. All of this was "free" until Jake started making money on his own.

In two years, Jake was not only carrying his own weight, but he also had saved up enough money to send for his wife and children who were still in Russia.

He was a man loved by all. People came to him for advice, for wit, for a handout during hard times — and they repaid him in kind. The Troy community so thoroughly accepted "Mr. Jake" that they helped him to build a log cabin and to furnish it. They planted a garden and a grape arbor (whose fruit allowed him to make wine as he had done in Russia). They stocked his back yard with a goat, a cow and chickens. It was all in readiness when Jake's wife Bessie arrived in 1913 on a night train which ordinarily did not stop in Troy; Mrs. Wade, a good friend of Josephus Daniels, an influential state senator at the time, persuaded the senator to use his power to allow an unscheduled stop in Troy long enough to dispatch the four passengers.

It was in the days before electricity. The whole community, on horseback and by foot, had turned out to see and greet Mr. Jake's family. Each person carried a lighted torch, and when Bessie looked out the window, all she saw were excited people holding torches, much like the Cossacks did when they razed

and pillaged her village in Russia. She gathered her children around her and refused to leave the train, even when Jake explained to her what was happening. Finally, he and the conductor carried her off and lifted her into the wagon which was to take her to her new home in America.

Approximately nine months later, a girl, Toba, was born to them. People came from miles around to gape at the first "Jew Baby" born in Montgomery County. Two years later, another girl, Lena, was born. Jake and Bessie's five children produced 13 grandchildren and 34 great-grandchildren.

Rebecca married Mose Moscovitz; their children: Ann Siesinger and Charlotte Levin. Dora married Lewis Sutker; children: Sidney Sutker and Edith Miller Peiser; Leon married Shirley Max; children: Barbara Barshack, Breita Kessler, Sandra Polakavetz and Linda Proper; Toba married Harry Harris; children: Zalotta Walter, Janice Berlin and Sheila Ussach. Lena married Sam Harris (a nephew of Harry); children: Beverley Tannenbaum and Joan Rosenzweig.

Because of the love, charity and generosity of spirit of a village called Troy, the Polakavetz family enjoyed a freedom and prosperity in America which is still not available in Russia today. Those of us who still remain will forever be grateful.

Written by "Mr. Jake's" granddaughter.

— Charlotte Moscovitz Levin.

## POCAHONTAS

733

History records Pocahontas the Indian maid, the daughter of the powerful Indian Chief Powhatan, as the "Guardian" Angel of Virginia" since she saved the Virginia Colony

from attacks and utter starvation many times in the early years. She was a very good friend of Captain John Smith, who was instrumental in the early survival of the Virginia Colony as it struggled. Legend, and some historians, tell that the Indian maid saved Smith's life by throwing herself over his body when Powhatan prepared to behead him. After this incident she and Smith became staunch friends. During the time Smith was held captive by Powhatan's tribe, he was constantly with Pocahontas, who was then about 12 years old. Smith carved toys for the Indian girl, and amused her, but at the same time taught her many useful things.

In the spring of 1613 when fighting broke out between the Indians and the Colonists, Pocahontas was lured on board an English ship. Here she was held until Powhatan's tribe came to terms.

During this time, she and John Rolfe, a Virginia Colonist, fell in love. She was converted to the Christian religion and baptized with the English name Rebecca. She and Rolfe married in 1614. She accompanied her husband to London, where she was graciously received in the Court. Just as they were to leave on the return voyage to Virginia, she contracted smallpox, from which she died in 1617. She was buried in the chapel of the Parish Church in Gravesend, England. Her son, Thomas Rolfe, remained in England to be educated before returning to Virginia.

Thomas Rolfe married Jane Poythress. They had a daughter named Jane, who married Col. Robert Bolling (Dec. 26, 1646-July 17, 1709), the first of the Bollings to sail to the New World.

Jane and Robert had a son, named John, born 1676, who is called the Father of the House of Burgesses. He married Mary Kenyon. They had a son, also named John (1700-1757). This John married Elizabeth Blair and 2nd to Elizabeth Lewis, niece of the founder of William and Mary College. To these unions were born 21 children.

As records show, this large family married to the Jeffersons, Randolphs, and Tazwells, all influential families in the forming of our country and leading in the struggle for freedom from the British Empire.

Many Bollings fought and gave their lives in the Revolutionary War and the conflicts that followed in American history.

(See pictorial page for Bolling family, related to Pocahontas.)

— Dan M. Boling

## MANLY AUSTIN AND OLA CATHERINE BOWDEN POE

734

Manly Austin Poe was born on July 29, 1900, at Mt. Gilead, North Carolina. He was the second of nine children of Seth Elzavan and Debbie Lou Freeman Poe. He also had six half-brothers and half-sisters, children of Elzavan's first wife, Annie Eliza Ballard. Manly's grandparents were Zaccheus and Sarah Davis Poe; and David and Sarah Freeman, all of Montgomery County. Manly was educated at

lead school; his family attended Hamer Baptist Church where he is still a member.

Manley owned and operated a sawmill and made a living. He is an avid bird hunter (a hobby that his sons and grandsons also enjoy). Ola Catherine Bowden was born October 1913, at Rocky Springs Community near Rocky Mount, North Carolina. She was the youngest daughter of Albert Ralph and Christian Melinda Minton Bowden. Her grandparents were John and James and Terry Catherine Parsons; her great-grandparents were Calvin and Christian Murchison Parsons and Levi and Mary Ann Yarborough Deaton; her great-great-grandparents were Alex and Catherine Murchison and John and Elizabeth Deaton. Other relatives are Bowden of Richmond County.



Manley and Ola Poe at Christmas, 1972.

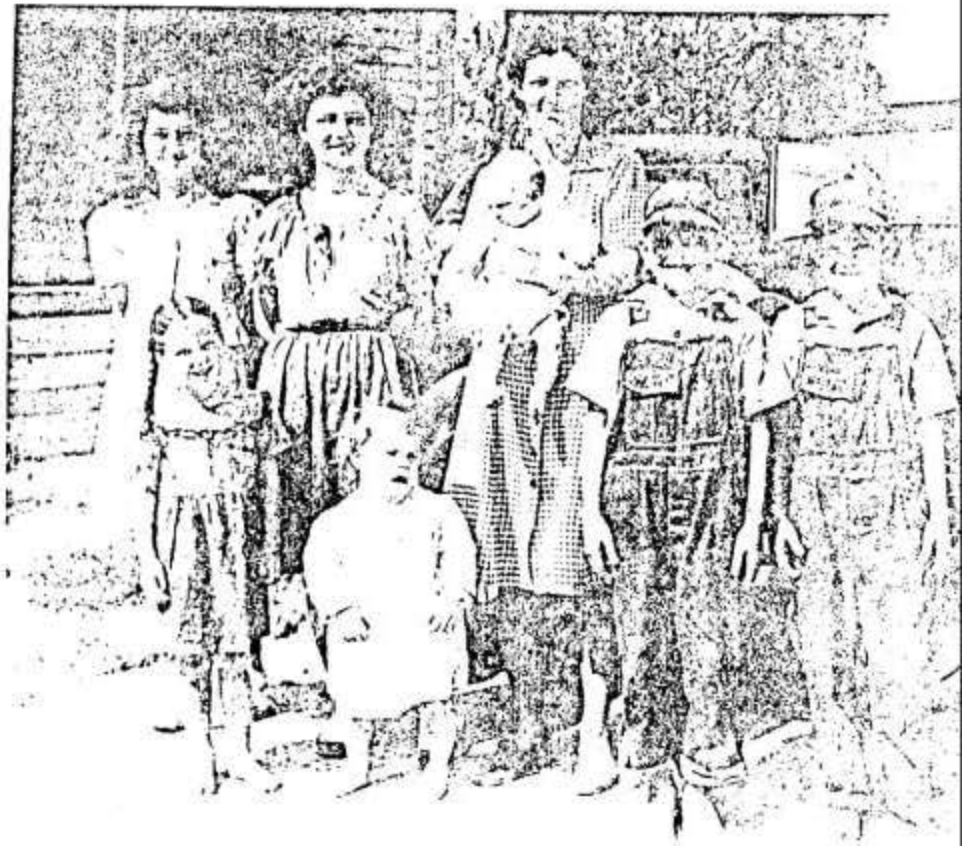
Ola went to school at Candor. Her family loved music, and she was the organist for community songfests. She worked in the apple orchards as a young person; later after her children were grown, she worked at Russell-Harvell Hosiery mill for several years.

Manly and Ola were married in 1930 and lived at Rocky Springs until 1950, at which time they built a home at Mt. Gilead, near Manley's parents' home. Manly and Ola are now retired, but they still enjoy growing a garden full of lovely roses.

They frequently invite friends and family to their home. Children and grandchildren enjoy gatherings at "Granny's" for a meal and fellowship. Christmas time is the best, when there is always a decorated tree, a table running over with food, lots of "gag" presents and "real" presents, music and fun, with everybody talking once.

"Granny" and "Pa" are faithful members of Hamer Creek Church near Mt. Gilead. They have seven children. They are listed below.

(See separate article about Manley's parents.)  
Doris Lee (born July 4, 1931) married Roy



Ola Poe and her children: Geneva, Doris, Katie, Seth, Sam, Grace and Armae. (See story for ages and photo identification.)

Everette Haywood. They have two sons, Roy Everette Jr., and Joseph Lee. Doris was a secretary until her death on May 14, 1962.

Geneva Alleen (born September 28, 1933) married Melvin H. Griffin. Their children are Melvin Gene, Ricky Lawrence, and Tommy Lee. Geneva and Melvin own and operate Griffin's Shoe Store in Robersonville, NC.

Seth Edward (born February 26, 1936) married Linda Garner. Their children are Melinda Ann and Annette Marie. Seth and second wife, Joann Langston Poe live in Mt. Gilead. Seth has three step-daughters, Cheryl, Joann, and Anna. Seth works at Foundry Service in Biscoe, NC.

Sam Austin (born February 26, 1936) married Jeanine Roberts. Their children are Ronald Austin and Laura Ann. Sam and second wife, Shirley Murdock Poe don't have children. Sam is a construction supervisor for Myrick Construction in Star, NC.

Armae (born August 8, 1939) suffered from a birth defect. She died on August 24, 1959.

Grace Pearl (born August 29, 1941) married Sammy Reynolds. Their children are Donna Lee and James Reuben. Grace and second husband, J.P. Morgan, don't have children. Grace works at Clayson Knitting Company in Star, NC.

Katie Bell (born February 13, 1946) married Billy Hines. Katie has one daughter, Susan Denise. She also has three step-sons, Ben, Tom, and Dan, (children of her present husband, David Windley). They live in Pineville, N.C. Katie is a secretary, beautician, and homemaker.

— Grace Poe Morgan



## ZACCHEUS AND SETH ELZAVAN POE

735

Zaccheus Poe was born in 1828 at Mt. Gilead, North Carolina, in Montgomery County. On April 19, 1858, he married Sarah Cecilia Davis (daughter of Enoch and Mary Martin Davis) of Montgomery County. They farmed for a living until the Civil War began.

In July 16, 1862, Zaccheus enlisted in the 14th Regiment, North Carolina Infantry. He was captured by the Union Army on November 6, 1863, and remained a prisoner until his death at Point Lookout, Maryland, in March 1865.

Zaccheus and Sarah had one daughter, Martha, who died as a child, and one son, Seth Elzavan, born March 31, 1861. After Zaccheus' death, Sarah married James Byrd.

Like his father, Seth Elzavan farmed for a living. He also owned and operated a sawmill. He was married twice. His first wife, Annie Eliza Ballard, of Montgomery County, had six children. They are:

George (born 1885) married Cretia Ballard. Their children are Sally, Elzavan, McKinley, Virginia, Carmie, and Ruth. George also married Kathleen (last name unknown), their children are Lacy, Leon, Annie, Olan, Iris, Faye and Martha.

James (born 1887) married Edna Deaton. Their children are Frank, Clara, Mildred, Mabel, Betty, and Glenn.

Jenny Lee married John Pinion. They had one child, Johnnie. Jenny Lee also married Zeb Tedder. Their children are Viola, Blanche, and Randall. Montie died at age nine. Johnnie Ruth died at age one. E.S. died at age two.

Children were: Carl Everett, Twins (Mike and Mack) and J.F.

The second wife of William Garlon was Evelyn Elmira ("Sucky") Wood (19 Mar 1856-8 Dec 1914). Their children were:

Henry Thomas (7 Mar 1888 — 31 Jan 1960, born and died in Henderson Co.) married first to Fannie Mae Maness on 26 Jan 1908 (born 2 April 1892 — died 9 Jul 1925). Children are: Amos, Raymond, Clara Isabell, Lila Mae, Ailean Virginia, Katherine, William Mathew, Geneva Faye and Thomas Jr. Second marriage was to Cora Etter Stanfill (born 7 Apr 1895 — died 23 May 1972) on 22 June 1926. Their children were: Wilburn Gene, Ruby Dee, Peggy Nell and Christine. Henry Thomas and both wives are buried at Nebo Cemetery.

Mack Alvin (born 13 Sept 1891) married Sophia Tolbert (born 23 Sept 1891) on 11 Oct 1912. They live in Henderson Co. and have the following children: Lois Eutra, Clyde, Marvin F., Lavaughn, Dorothy Louise, Ray Garland, Ruby Elmira and twins (Earl and Merl).

Lizzie Beth Jane (16 Feb. 1895 — 21 Mar 1901) is buried at Nebo Cemetery.

William Garlon inherited a part of his father's 400 acre farm where he raised cotton, corn, and oats. He also hauled slaves to a slave mill at Independence and carried the U.S. mail horseback from Crucifer to Jackson, TN.

Mack Alvin Russell, a son, remembers a trip he made from Luray, TN to Missouri with his father. They camped on the Obion River near a gypsy camp to eat lunch. A gypsy came over to visit and in the conversation William Garlon told him that the Russells came from England.

William Garlon is buried at Nebo Cemetery in Henderson County with both wives and his father.

— Sylvia Johnson Harris

## WILLIAM WASHINGTON RUSSELL

764

William Washington Russell (5 Nov 1878 — 8 Nov 1936), the son of William Garlon and Antonette H. (Collier) Russell, was born, lived and died in Henderson Co., TN. He married Mary Elizabeth Caviness (23 Jul 1878 — 22 Dec 1964), the daughter of Richard Thomas and Mary (Barrow) Caviness, on 3 Nov 1905.

William W. farmed and dug water wells for a livelihood. He bought his father's homeplace near Luray and lived there all his life, except for the first seven years after his marriage, when he lived in the Maple Springs Community. He is buried with his wife and four children at Maple Springs Cemetery, in Henderson County. Their children are:

Mattie Eva and Hattie Levi, twins (born 8 Sept 1906 — Levi died 6 Oct 1906 and Eva died 10 Apr 1919).

Ola Mae (born 2 Apr 1909, Madison County) married John Willis Johnson, the son of Porter Washington and Elizabeth Penelope (Taylor) Johnson, on 21 Jul 1934. Their residence is Henderson, TN. Children are: Sylvia Gayle (born 5 Nov 1938, Henderson Co.) married Glenn Howard Harris, and had two chil-

dren (Julie Anne and Mark Russell); Mary Sue (born 19 Jul 1943, Haywood County) married John Randall Cole and had three children (Elizabeth Lynn, Daniel and Rebecca); Dennis Neil (born 30 Aug 1945, Haywood County) married Sandra Lee Altizer and had two children (Nicole Lee and Chad Neil).

Ralph Thomas (12 Nov 1910 — 25 Sept 1912).

William Rafe (6 May 1912 — 8 Apr 1919).

Guy Lavaughn (born 7 Nov 1914, Henderson Co.) married Annie Mae Odell, the daughter of Fenner Ernest and Minnie Mae (Johnson) Odell, on 29 Jan 1939. Their residence is Jackson, TN. Children are: Patsy Ann (born 28 Jun 1940, Henderson County) married Leroy Sanford and has one child, Elizabeth Ann; Norma Louise (born 28 Aug 1941, Haywood County) married Oteen Volner and has one daughter, Melissa Lynn; Joe Lavaughn (born 1 Aug 1943, Haywood County) married Judith Lyn Ally and has three children (Joe Lavaughn, Jr., Cynthia Lyn, and Laura Ann).

The influence of the Irish and their humor has played an important part in the heritage of the Russell family. The old Irish jokes concerning "Pat and Mike" have been handed down from one generation to the next. Some of those remembered and retold are:

Pat and Mike were out in the woods looking for wild honey. Pat saw a hollow tree and crawled down in it to look. While he was down in the tree, a bear came along and started crawling down in the same hole. Mike didn't know what to do, except grab his tail and try to pull him out. Then Pat called out, "Mike, what darkens the hole?" Mike replied, "If the tail hold breaks, you'll see what darkens the hole"

Pat and Mike had just come to America from Ireland. They had enough money to buy one horse so they took turns riding and the other walking. As Pat was riding along, a limb caught in the stirrup, flew back and hit Mike who was walking behind the horse. This made Mike mad so he picked up a rock and threw it at the horse. He missed the horse and hit Pat in the back. Then he bent over to rub his leg where the limb had struck him. Pat turned around and asked "What Happened, Mike?" Mike replied, "He kicked me..." Pat said, "That's nothing, he kicked me way up here in the back..."

Pat and Mike were walking down a dusty, dirt road when Pat found a pocket watch. They had never seen a watch so they really examined it. When they heard it go "tick, tick tick", they were dumbfounded. Mike threw it on the ground and beat it all to pieces. Pat said, "What did you do that for?" Mike said, "I'm scared of ticks and that was the biggest tick I have ever seen."

— Sylvia Johnson Harris

## ELSIE SAUNDERS FAMILY

765

Elsie Saunders was the son of James Harris and Mary Frances (Russell) Saunders. He was born March 8, 1886. January 31, 1907 he married Van Delia Parks. They lived with his parents in the Flint Hill Community near Troy,

N.C. where he farmed with his father. Some years later he built a home for his family near the old home place, where they lived several years. Then they moved back with his parents due to the failing health of his parents, and rented the small home to tenants to help on the farm.

Van Delia, being the good cook she was, made their home that of Flint Hill school teachers, who taught in the small school close by. She also took over the post office which was in the home and then called Immer. She kept this until it was discontinued in June 1932.

Flint Hill Church which was near the Saunders home was burned in 1940, and later rebuilt.

Children born to Elsie and Van Delia were: 1. Jewell, born April 29, 1908. Married Banie Harville, they have two sons, Wallace and Bobby. Wallace lives in Virginia, Bobby lives in Lexington, N.C.

2. Alice born May 7, 1910. Married Lacy Hurley and lived on a farm near Troy, N.C. They had one son Jerry, he lives near Troy.

3. James was born July 2, 1914. He married Alma Batten, they had three children, Joe, lives in Virginia, Bettie, lives in Archdale, Rachel, lives in Nebraska. Later James married Hazel Carraway, they had one son Jimmy. They live in Troy.

4. Madeline born August 29, 1917. Married Cube Kern and lives in Star, N.C. They have two boys and two girls. Ralph (Buddy) lives in Beaumont, Texas. Van lives in Las Vegas, Nevada. Betty lives in Fort Worth, Texas. Vivian lives at Asbury.

5. Georgia born June 2, 1921. Married Warren Hussey and lives in Fairfield, Ohio. They have twin girls, Jean and Joan, both are married, Jean lives in Ohio. Joan lives in Kentucky.

Elsie Saunders and wife made their home with their daughter, Madeline in Star after they were not able to stay alone. Elsie died January 7, 1958. Van Delia died September 21, 1966. Both are buried at the Flint Hill Church cemetery near the homeplace.

— Lucy Elliott

## THE RALPH FRANKLIN SAUNDERS AND FANNIE MAE BYRD SAUNDERS FAMILY

766

Ralph Franklin Saunders, born May 3, 1906 in Troy, N.C. was the son of Alexander Franklin Saunders (B. March 14, 1873 — D. Oct. 1, 1957) and Martha Alice Atkins Atkins Saunders (B. Feb. 9, 1870 — D. July 13, 1957).

"Alex" and "Babe" (Martha Alice) were married June 7, 1897. They were a handsome couple who operated the Southern Hotel on Main St. and ran a grocery store under the Troy Drug Store. Alex was the Troy jailkeeper. He later ran cafes in Albemarle and Raleigh. During World War I Alex worked at the shipyard in Norfolk, Va. The family moved to Baden, then to Charlotte and then back to Troy where they operated a boarding house at the Old Varner home on North Main St. The family

moved to High Point, N.C. in 1927 and Alex became a paint and insurance salesman until his death.

The offspring of this union were: Wilma Irene Saunders Brandon Fanelty who died in West Palm Beach, Fla. in 1977; Guy Thompson Saunders who died and is buried in Columbia, S.C.; Otis Clifford Saunders who was killed in an automobile accident in Miami, Fla.; Colon Taft Saunders who resides at this date in Hickory, N.C.; and Ralph Franklin Saunders who resides in High Point, N.C. and owns and operates a retail furniture store.

Alexander was the son of Benjamin Franklin Saunders (B. Feb. 2, 1850 — D. Jan 2, 1936) and Lively Ann Kellis Saunders (B. Nov. 27, 1851 — D. June 10, 1926) of Onville Community, Montgomery County.

Benjamin Franklin and Lively Ann were married on Nov. 29, 1869 by James Haywood. Lively Ann was a midwife; Frank was remembered as having a very long white beard. They had nine children: Alexander Franklin, Sam, Jack (B. 1892 — D. 1977), Minnie, Alice, Tiny, and Morning. Frank and Lively Ann are buried at the family grave 1/4 mile south of Bruton's Bridge on the left side of State Rte #134 about five feet from the road. The family home is about 1/4 mile south of the grave site.

Benjamin Franklin Saunders was the son of Britton L. Saunders (B. Apr. 19, 1809 — D. June 23, 1890) and Lydia Yow (B. July 12, 1810 — D. Sept. 27, 1861 in Montgomery Co.). Lydia Yow was originally from Moore County. Britton lived in Onville, N.C., Hickory Creek Community where he operated a post office adjacent to his home. His home is still standing, but the post office has been destroyed.

In 1845, Britton purchased 390 acres of land on Williams Creek for "the public, county, and poor taxes" due. Total cost was \$2.77. However it should be noted that the State of N.C. was selling land in the county for \$5.00 per 100 acres. Britton Sanders bought about 90 acres from the State. In 1850, he purchased 130 acres of land from William Bruton for \$150.00. This tract, his homeplace, lying on the east side of the Little River is where he is buried. All total, Britton Sanders owned over 900 acres of land in Montgomery Co., mostly on Little River near Onville, but some on Rocky Creek and Lawrenceville Rd.

Court records, written and signed by Britton L. Sanders, Constable, indicate that he sold "—at the court house door (in Troy), on the last Monday of Feb. 1857 — three negroes, namely Ann, Charlotte and Hannah for \$15.25."

The Yow family name is associated with the Robbins area of Moore Co. It is surmised that young Britton Sanders met Lydia Yow while apprenticed at the Kennedy Rifle Factory in Robbins, then called Mechanics Hill. This is reinforced by the close resemblance of the existing B. L. Sanders rifle to those made in the Bear Creek School. Interestingly enough, a rifle made by Britton L. Sanders is now in the possession of A. Leon Capel in Troy.

Britton and Lydia had four children: Edward Sanders (B. Sept. 6, 1843 — D. Aug. 6, 1920); Benjamin Franklin; A.E. Sanders, Co.

K., 34 N.C. Inf. C.S.A.—killed in action in the Civil War; and Nancy Yarbrough (B. 1840 — D. 1901).

Britton was married the second time to Mary Loflin (B. Feb. 5, 1837 — D. Oct. 24, 1919). To this union was born one daughter, Mary Batten.

Ralph Franklin Saunders maternal grandparents were William (Billy) and Caroline Suggs Atkins of Troy. William was in the Confederate Army and spent some time in the Confederate Chemborago Hospital in Richmond, Va. after having three fingers shot off in the Civil War.

After the war he began the operation of the Troy Drug Store which he later sold to Carson Hurley, Sr. They lived on West Hill in Troy. The Atkins are buried at Cross Roads Cemetery, Little River Church north of Troy. William died in 1926 and Caroline died Feb. 8, 1920.

Their offsprings were: Martha Alice; Benjamin, a doctor who studied at the University of North Carolina and practiced at Badin, N.C.; and twin daughters, Annie and Fannie Atkins

On Nov. 3, 1927, Ralph Saunders married Fannie Mae Byrd from Mt. Gilead, N.C. Fannie Mae was the daughter of Thomas Platt and Bertha Mauldin Byrd.

The Montgomery County Byrds migrated from Darlington, S.C. with the arrival of the Methodist minister, the Rev. Nathan Byrd, son of Miller and Nancy Parrot Byrd. Nathan was born Jan 6, 1816 — Died Oct. 5, 1857 and was buried at the Steel Cemetery in Richmond Co. Nathan married Elizabeth Jane Steel and she is buried at Sharon Cemetery in Mt. Gilead, N.C. Their children were John M., a school teacher; Walter Mosey and Lymnal Parrot (L.P.).

Walter was a farmer and married Elizabeth Haywood of Mt. Gilead. Walter and Elizabeth had seven children: Nathan (Bud); Thomas Platt; John; Dockery; Callie; Patricia and Jane.

Thomas Platt was married to Bertha Lillian Mauldin June 21, 1903. They eloped on the way to church at Capelsie.

Bertha's grandfather, Bud Mauldin was killed in the Civil War and her father, Benjamin Rufus Mauldin was raised by the Jerry Ingram family. He lived with them, working as a servant, until he was married to Eliza Virginia Usery. From this union were born eight children: Mary Willa; Bertha Lillian; Josephine; Benjamin Franklin, a baptist minister; Sally; David Dawson, James Marvin and Ivy.

Thomas Platt Byrd (B. Jan. 6, 1883 — D. Aug. 3, 1965) was a sawmill operator, cow trader, and farmer until his death. Often as many as six men, who helped on the farm, ate noonday meals at the Byrd table. Eventually the family moved to the old Byrd farm which was the original home of Nathan Byrd. The Byrd home is located on the Pekin Road and is still the home of Bertha Byrd. The old country store, originally run by Martin Harris in 1895 still stands.

There were eight children born from this union, Walter Rufus; Theodore Roosevelt; Fannie Mae; Grace Bertha; Thomas Franklin; Harold Lindsay; Elizabeth Rankin and Geraldine.

Fannie Mae Byrd was born at the Tan Yard place, a place where hides were tanned, south

of Mt. Gilead. As a young school girl, Fannie Mae would rise before dawn in winter months to help with chores such as milking four or five cows before school, and then walk 1 1/2 miles to school. The first school bus came a few years before she graduated from High School. Baseball games and square dances were the main social events.

Ralph and Fannie Mae Byrd Saunders have two daughters, Gwendolyn Marie Saunders Owens, born June 25, 1929, and Virginia Shae Saunders Goodman, born June 30, 1931.

Gwendolyn Marie Saunders Owens graduated from High Point High School and Bryce Commercial College. She was married to Donald Elborn Owens on Christmas Day in 1947 and they have four sons: Donald Elborn, Jr., (B. Dec. 12, 1948), Barry Steven (B. May 1, 1950), Ralph Craig (B. Nov. 11, 1955) and Timothy Lane (B. Jan. 8, 1961); four grandchildren, Donald Elborn III (B. Nov. 6, 1966), Ashley Fleming (B. Jan. 31, 1976), Joseph Travis (B. Nov. 6, 1979) and Micah Dameron (B. Nov. 3, 1979).

Virginia Shae Saunders Goodman graduated from High Point High School and Duke University. She was married to Robert Carey Goodman, Jr. June 7, 1955. They have three children, Martha Swann (B. Mar. 29, 1957); Robert Carey III (B. Nov. 13, 1959) and Alice Saunders (B. Mar. 15, 1967).

— Fannie Mae Byrd Saunders

## THE THOMAS ANDERSON-FLORENCE WILLIAMSON SAUNDERS FAMILY

767

Laying tracks for the Durham & Charlotte Railroad as it inched its way up from Hemp into Montgomery County around 1903 brought Thomas Anderson Saunders to Star from his native Moore Co. where he was born March 1, 1886, son of John and Delia Smith Saunders. A few years later he met Mary Florence Williamson, eldest daughter of Labon and Emily Davis Williamson, who was born March 1, 1892 in Moore but had moved as a child with her parents and 7 brothers and sisters to the Star area due to her father grading and elevating roadbeds for the coming railroad with draggans and mules. At this time there was an influx of newcomers employed with construction for the coming railroad, although her father was also the owner and operator of a small store near Little River where the tracks were being laid out.

Mrs. Saunders was educated at Holly Springs on the Little River Road below Star and at the "Big School" or Star Academy, under Capt. Siler's direction. She and her family attended the old Star Methodist Church, and when typhoid claimed her father in 1908, she took public jobs as farm hand helping sick families to aid the family income. Her mother was a well-known midwife, often called "The Boring Woman" but also provided meals for the railroad employees. It was through this income supplement that Mrs. Saunders met

Stacey and Mary Thompson were members of Stoney Fork Baptist Church and are buried in the church cemetery. Sidney was a farmer and owned 103 acres of land in the Pee Dee settlement where they reared their family of ten children:

Martha Emma (1867-1957) married at age 40 to Henry T. Randall (1886-1981). Washington Henry (1869-1890) never married, died in Bertha, Virginia. Eli Marshall (1871-1916) married Sallie A. Nichols (1874-1932). John Edmond married Monnie Morris — they lived in Stanly County. Jonah Calvin (1876-1950), a minister, married Frances Long Parnell (d. ac 1956).

Samuel Patrick (1879-1943) married Minnie F. Smith (b. 1880). L.D. (1881-1970) married Rilla Mae Andrews (1888-1972). Lillie Ann (1883-1931) married George I. Ussery (d. 1959 at age 70 or 71). Oscar Lee (died at the age of one and a half years). Oliver James (1888-1964) married Annie Johnson (1896-1979).

L.D. Thompson and Rilla Mae Andrews were married on September 13, 1911 at the bride's home in Rockingham, with her Uncle Mark Thompson, a Baptist minister, officiating. Rilla was a native of Pee Dee township as were her parents. Her father was Seth Andrews (birth and death dates not known), the son of Ed Andrews and his first wife, Betsy Robertson Livingston who was the daughter of Matt Robertson. Both Ed and Betsy were married twice. Seth's brother George Andrews (1850-1924) was the father of the late Dr. Vernon L. Andrews, Sr. of Mount Gilead. Seth also had a sister, Jane Andrews who married a Caudill; a half sister, Delphine Andrews and a half brother, Jim Livingston.

Rilla's mother was Sarah Thompson Andrews (b. May 2, 1855 — d. September 22, 1936). She was the daughter of Bill and Susan Strother Thompson of Pee Dee township. They were the parents of nine children: Susan married Seth Andrews; Frances married John Stacey; Janie married a Mr. Campbell; Mark M. was a baptist minister; Jim; Daniel; Ab was carpenter; Edmond T., a brick mason, married Julie; and Frank was a medical doctor who practiced in Troy. His widow, Brownie Smith Thompson, died Sunday, March 15, 1981 at the age of 92, and was buried beside him in Southside Cemetery, Troy.

Seth and Sarah T. Andrews were the parents of ten children: Susie (1875-1949) married Avnar L. Johnson (1872-1913). J.T. (d. 1957 at age 78) married twice: Bertha Sesoms; Emma Prevatt. Will (b. ac 1880; d. 1958) married Martha Gibson of Richmond County. Robert C. (1882-1963) never married.

Oliver Gaston (1886-1956) never married. Rilla (1888-1972) married L.D. Thompson (1881-1970). Cora (1890-1961) married Ellis Sheppard (divorced). Claude (1890, a twin to Cora, died when a child). Mary (b. ac 1894, died when a young girl). Walter J. (1896-1970) married twice: Effie Faulks; Eula Bailey. L.D. and Rilla A. Thompson had a son, James Ross Thompson, who was legally adopted by them on March 31, 1919. He was born on April 17, 1916 at Exway in Montgom-

ery County.

James was married on June 2, 1940 to Lenora Cole (b. October 21, 1917) of Aberdeen. A native of Randolph County, she is the daughter of the late Isaac Jonah and Lizzie Lucas Cole of Aberdeen, both of whom were born in Randolph County. Lenora's paternal grandmother, Louisa Lucas Cole (1849-1886) was a native of Montgomery County. Her father was Willoughby Lucas, Sr. (1825-1885) and her mother was Polly Lewallen Lucas (b. 1823-d. — ). They lived in the Sugg's Creek Primitive Baptist Church community of Little River township.

James earned his livelihood in the textile industry. He and Lenora live in Hoke County on Route 1, Aberdeen. Their four daughters are: Barbara Lee (b. June 14, 1941) is married to Adrian Alfred (b. October 27, 1935). They live at Aberdeen and have two sons: Richard (b. August 23, 1965) and Rodney (b. November 13, 1967).

Vivian Mae Thompson (b. January 1, 1943 — d. July 23, 1943 and buried at Stoney Fork Baptist Church cemetery beside her great-grandmother, Susan T. Andrews).

Janice Marie (b. May 25, 1944) is married to David Weathersby (b. December 12, 1936). They have two sons: J.D. (b. March 6, 1968) and Chadwick (b. December 12, 1970).

Jewell Ross (b. May 13, 1948) is married to Robert Cecil Monroe, Jr. (b. January 11, 1948), and they live on Route 1, Jackson Springs, N.C.

— James R. Thompson

## BESSIE MAE THOMPSON

828

Bessie Mae Thompson was born April 26, 1887 in Richmond County, North Carolina. She was the daughter of Katy Carolyn Johnson and James David Thompson. She was educated and grew up in Montgomery County.

She married Walter Dockery Byrd on February 13, 1908. They had three daughters — Minnie Elva, Brownie Mae, and Dockery Elizabeth. After the death of her first husband, she married Joseph Daniel Harris of Montgomery County in 1914. Four children were born to that marriage — Virgie Carolyn Lee, Maxine Marie, David Jerome, and Danise Bell.

Bessie Mae moved to High Point, North Carolina in 1915 and spent the rest of her life there. She had been a member of Stony Fork Baptist Church in Montgomery County, but attended First Wesleyan Church and Sunday School in High Point and also Southside Baptist Church in High Point.

She was divorced from J.D. Harris, and on November 18, 1944 she married William Alexander Tuttle of High Point. She died August 18, 1965 and is buried in Floral Garden Cemetery in High Point, N.C.

— Harold A. Brown

## THE CLAUDE THOMPSON FAMILY

829

Claude Risdon Thompson (6/30/1935) married on Oct. 5, 1957 Shirley Dean Byrd (3/28/1938). Claude is the son of Risdon Webster (Webb) Thompson (9/13/1902-11/18/1963) and Ariel May Cole Thompson (5/11/1908-5/4/1971). Shirley is the daughter of G.T. (Buck) Byrd and Betty.

Claude is a farmer, raises chickens, and services heating plants. Shirley is an office manager and they live in Biscoe. Their four sons are:

Charles Steven (Chuck) Thompson (8/26/1960), a student at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill; Donnie Keith Thompson (4/1/1962); Barry Dean Thompson (10/30/1964); and Eric Shawn Thompson (3/29/1973).

— Claude Thompson

## THE ELISHA THOMPSON FAMILY

830

Elisha Thompson was first married to a Miss Cochran and to this union were born three girls.

Elisha Thompson was re-married a second time to Mary Yarboro and the following explanation is offered.

Elisha Thompson's first wife was a Miss Cochran who gave birth to three (3) daughters, having died in childbirth when the last daughter was born. Elisha being left with three small girls was soon looking for a wife to help him raise them. He married about the year 1886 to Mary Yarboro. From this union was born nine children:

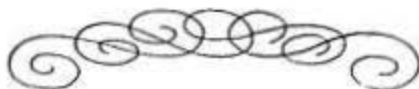
James Thompson, David Thompson, Colwell Thompson, Martin Thompson, Elizabeth Thompson, Louisa Thompson, Jeriah Thompson, Cinthy Thompson, and Martha Jane Thompson.

In 1848 Elisha Thompson died, his rheumatism so bad that he had to be buried in a sitting position. He left a will, copy attached, leaving his sons his real estate and his daughters furniture, cattle etc., with provisions for his wife.

His four sons, three married, were called into service; Martin the youngest, not married, was the last to serve in the Civil War. Two sons, Calwell and James, were mortally wounded. Martin and David returned home and Martin was married to Sara Green in 1870. News must have been scarce because a letter was written to Dan Chilholm in Texas formerly of the Rocky Creek Community, saying that the most recent news was that Martin Thompson had married Sara Green.

To this union were born seven children: Dizia, Annie, Mary, Sallie, Marinda and her twin who died at birth. One son William Martin Thompson who was born in 1875.

After the Civil War the two sons David and Martin returned to the place of their birth and reared their children on the land that the United States Government granted their father, Elisha



Thompson.

In 1905 William "Bill" Thompson was married to Minnie Bell Hudson who was the great-granddaughter of Tempy Thompson Yarboro. She was the daughter of Elisha Thompson and his first wife, Miss Cochran.

Bill and Minnie Bell reared five children: William Flowers "Jack" Thompson born 1906; Fletcher Lee Thompson born 1909; Alice Tabitha Thompson born 1911; Sadie Elizabeth Thompson born 1915 (Deceased) Mary Gable Thompson born 1916; and Carl Andrews Thompson born 1918.

William Flowers "Jack" Thompson married Ruth Parson and to this union three girls were born, Helen, Elizabeth and Janice.

Fletcher Thompson served in World War II and later married Frances Blue and two sons were born, Charles and Gary.

Alice Thompson married Reese Poole and to this union was born one son, Lane.

Mary Thompson married Rufus King and six children were born. One infant was born dead and the other living being Rosemary, Sharon, Fletcher, Billy and Harriet.

Carl Andrews Thompson married Louise Perry and to this union two children were born being Andy and Kay.

One interesting fact of the Elisha Thompson family was a cotton gin built in the late 1800's by Martin Thompson, Frank Thompson and Thomas Blake, was sold in the late 1940's. Sale was made to a Mrs. Ernest Ives of Southern Pines, North Carolina where it was renovated and set up as a display. Mrs. Ernest Ives is a sister of presidential candidate Adlai E. Stevenson.

The Elisha Thompson will, dated 1848: In the name of God Amen: I Elisha Thompson of the County of Montgomery and State of North Carolina being in a low state of health but of perfect mind and memory do this day the sixth day of September in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight Hundred and Forty seven make and ordain this my last will and testament.

I lend unto my wife Mary Thompson all of my land for her to have her support often and all of my single daughters as long as they stay with her and my sons until they come twenty-one years of age. She will make choice of what part of the land she wants to tend and my sons James, David, Colwell, Martin as they come twenty-one years of age they can have the priviledge of tending part of the land but they shall initially support their mother during her natural life and after her death my will is for my land to be equally divided between my four sons James, David, Colwell and Martin, after James Blake gets of what I have sold to him, which my bond will show. I want my children sent to school and this schooling paid for out of the proceeds of the land.

My will is for each of my children that is being with me being Elizabeth, James, Louisa, Jeremiah, David, Caldwell, Senthly, Martin and Martha Jane to have a cow and calf and bed furniture each, when they come twenty-one years of age or need them.

I lend my stock of Cattle, Hogs, Horses and Sheep to my wife Mary Thompson during her natural life and my household and kitchen

furniture for her to raise the balance of my family on and if there should be any of the cattle left after her death be sold and equally divided between all of my living children.

I want my debts paid out of my crop that is made this year and if there is any left let it go to the use of supporting my family and if there is not enough of the present crop to pay my debts, I want them paid out of the next crop so my family can keep all of my property together.

I nominate and appoint my friend Joseph Ewing my executor to this my last will and testament.

Signed Sealed and delivered in the presence of us the year and date above written. Witnesses to the will: Joseph Ewing, Calvin Kellias and Benjamin Haywood.

— Mary Thompson King

### THE HUGH THOMPSON FAMILY

831

Hugh Edward Thompson (1/27/1949) married on May 26, 1968 Dianne Britt (8/13/1948). Hugh is the son of Risdon Webster (Webb) Thompson (9/13/1902-11/18/1963) and Ariel May Cole Thompson (5/11/1908-5/4/1971). Dianne is the daughter of Sarah and Paul Britt of Route 1, Biscoe.

Hugh is a minister and Dianne is a registered nurse. They live in Garner, N.C. and have three children: Michelle Dianne Thompson (12/7/1970); Steven Hugh Britt Thompson (1/2/1974); and Meredith Dawn Thompson (4/1/1975).

— Mozelle Thompson Hicks

### JAMES DAVID THOMPSON

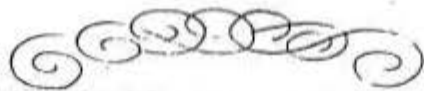
832

James David Thompson was born in Montgomery County on June 25, 1860, the son of Lewis Thompson and Betsy Ussery. He had two sisters — Ellen and Julia — and possibly some brothers. He received some education and later married Katy Carolyn Johnson on March 9, 1884 near Erie Mills. Ten children were born to them between 1885 and 1909, including Bessie Mae Thompson. David Paul and Alcie L. are the only living survivors at the time of this writing.

He worked as a farmer and blacksmith and also was a skilled craftsman at carpentry, wagonmaking, and furniture building. As an inventive farmer, he developed a fertilizer spreader.

Courthouse records show that he was a registered voter in 1904. He died April 25, 1915 of bladder cancer. He was buried by Lisk Funeral Home in the cemetery at Stony Fork Baptist Church, where his family were members.

— Harold A. Brown



### THE JERRY THOMPSON FAMILY

833

Jerry Harris Thompson (12/17/1944) married on Nov. 17, 1968 Janice McLean (4/6/1948). Jerry is the son of Risdon Webster (Webb) Thompson (9/13/1902-11/18/1963) and Ariel May Cole Thompson (5/11/1908-5/4/1971). Janice is the daughter of Maxine and John F. McLean of Rt. 1, Biscoe, N.C.

Jerry is a farmer and peach grower and Janice is an X-ray technician. Their home is on Route #1, Biscoe and they have three sons: Christopher Blaine Thompson (7/29/1970); Kendrick Wayne Thompson (6/26/1972); and Kevin Harris Thompson (7/19/1976).

— Mozelle Thompson Hicks

### KATY CAROLINE JOHNSON THOMPSON

834

Katy Caroline Johnson, daughter of Isaac Johnson and Sarah McLendon Johnson, was born 3-9-1866 in Richmond County, N.C. Her death in High Point, N.C. on 1-13-1942 was caused by a heart attack and diabetes. She is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church Cemetery in Montgomery County, N.C. She was married on 3-9-1884 in Montgomery County, N.C. to James David Thompson, son of Lewis Thompson and Betsy Ussery Thompson. James David was born 6-25-1860. He died of bladder cancer on 4-25-1915 and is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church cemetery.

They lived on their farm two miles northeast of Mt. Gilead, N.C. He was a farmer and blacksmith, a skilled craftsman. Carpentry, wagon making, furniture building, an inventive farmer. He developed a fertilizer spreader. She was a housewife and a member of Stoney Fork Baptist Church. She was the mother of ten children.

1. Charlie Thompson, b. 9-5-1885 in Montgomery County, d. 9-5-1885.

2. Bessie Mae Thompson was born in Richmond County 4-26-1887. She first married Walter Dockery Byrd, and later Joseph Daniel Harris. Her third marriage was to William Alex Tuttle. She died of a heart attack and diabetes 8-18-1965 and is buried in Floral Garden in High Point, N.C. She had eight children.

3. Jennie Carolyn was born in Montgomery County 10-17-1889. She married George Thomas Lilly. They had three children. She died of a stroke and diabetes 8-10-1959 and is buried in Floral Garden Cemetery in High Point, N.C.

4. Fred J. was born in Montgomery County 4-19-1892 and was killed by a train 7-22-1910. He is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church Cemetery in Montgomery County.

5. Bertie E. was b. 2-15-1896 in Montgomery County, d. 1-25-1913 and is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church Cemetery in Montgomery County.

6. Alcie L. Thompson was b. 9-10-1893 in Montgomery County. She moved to High Point, N.C. and lived there many years. Since the death of her husband Mark M. Strother 1-20-1962 she has lived in Dallas, Texas. She

me W.F. Wooley was into real other business besides farming. le, he owned part interest in a furni- in Troy.

Martha Jane Wooley were mem- ah Methodist Church and took a part in the church activities. Beulah in a little country church building their home. We often went with ices there. We usually went to the id to all day meetings with "dinner and". In the afternoon on such an ie of the visiting preachers usually

particular Sunday afternoon, the cher read Psalm 46 in a thunder- id then selected the first part of oe Still, and Know That I Am God!" of his sermon. He strode from one ipit to the other, waving his arms g. "Be still, and know that I am il never forget that afternoon or but as a small girl I was quite is actions. If he wanted us to be I he shout so loud, wave his arms ily and stride back and forth so

father Wooley was a rather quiet, i. He was strong, steadfast and and he looked just like Abraham ybe not as tall. He was very fond of ldren and though he never told us we knew he loved us dearly.

all he often kept watermelons and d in the wheat granary. On many a noon he would dig apples out of and share them with us. On winter ternoons he would often crack and with us under a sunny shelter of These occasions were good times , thinking, listening. He was a man ds, but he made us realize the value esty and integrity.

mother Wooley wasn't quite as ty grandfather, but we all knew to ust as we minded our parents. We ved us and that whatever she told and whatever she did, it was for ood.

he made lye soap, one of the grand- to watch the washpot. Woe unto let the fire get too hot or if you it enough and the soap boiled over! te lye soap out of homemade lye, fat raps; that had been saved during winter; and water. These were ether till all the meat scraps and n dissolved. When the soap was i thick and creamy in color and u enough to eat, but of course it ter it cooled some, it was carried in he smokehouse and poured into a to finish cooling. Cakes of soap u and carried to the house or wash- soap was needed for cleaning.

mother Wooley was a very gifted rking woman. Some of the things ell were cooking, gardening, drying ing fruit, making butter, spinning ving cloth, and sewing. She was horsewoman. (We still have her e.) She was a very thrifty person and

looked well to the needs of her family. She is well described by the writer of Proverbs.

"Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies. The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. She seeketh wool and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands." Proverbs 31:10-13.

"She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff. She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea she reacheth forth her hands to the needy." Proverbs 31:19-20.

"Strength and honour are her clothing; she shall rejoice in time to come. She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness. She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her." Proverbs 31:25-28.

W.F. Wooley and Martha Jane Wooley had nine children. They were: Henrietta; John A. (died in infancy at age five months); Elizabeth Ella; Auley Octavius born March 15, 1872; died August 23, 1943.

Also Lula Ida born July 28, 1874; died July 13, 1964; William Alsolum born March 15, 1875; died August 15, 1952; Minnie Susan born November 24, 1876; died November 21, 1963.

Junius Preston born March 22, 1879; died June 10, 1883; and Ada Mariah born December 19, 1881; died November 3, 1941.

— Monta Jane Clark Wood

## THE YARBORO FAMILY

872

The Yarboro's first came to the area to be known as Montgomery County around the ~~time of the American Revolution, in the late 1770's or the early 1780's.~~

The earliest records of the Yarboros' coming into North Carolina is from Virginia and settling in ~~Halifax County, then moving westward through Wake County and on into Montgomery County.~~ The only Yarboro appearing in the 1790 census was the John Yarboro family. John was a brother to William and Charles who did not appear in the 1790 census.

The Charles Yarboro family settled in the Thickety Creek Section of Montgomery County and to this day members of the family remain in this section. However, to this day, the only account of the family's leaving this region was in the year 1848 when the family left and went to Fayetteville. The reason for this move was that the crops failed and work was available in the cotton factory in Fayetteville where the family could find work to help feed and clothe the Yarboros. However, as conditions improved things returned to normal and the Yarboro's returned to thier home, with the exception of Josuah Yarboro who stayed in Fayetteville and died there.

As in most generations, war came along and the Yarboros who were blessed with an abundance of boys, found and answered the call to fight for the country. The Charles Yar-

boro family did not have any deaths as a direct cause of the war, but members were lost as casualties of the unsanitary conditions in the camps.

The Yarboros have always been the outdoors type and David A. Yarboro (along with two of his close friends, Rawleigh Cagle of the same section and Carl McKenzie of Candor, North Carolina) became known as one of the greatest turkey hunters around.

The Yarboros have always been known as a simple family, who enjoyed being with nature and treating his neighbor as he did himself.

David A. Yarboro along with his nephew Carl Hudson opened a store in the Thickety Creek section around 1920 and was in operation for around ten (10) years before closing. The old store building still stands in its original form and sits in its original place.

In writing the family history, no family can always paint a rosey picture, through its existence and the Yarboro family is no exception. We have never had any serious crimes, but only minor brushes with the law have occurred. All who were capable and able-bodied have served their country well in the armed forces.

As far religion, the Yarbors in recent years have been associated with the Baptist and were instrumental in the founding of Holly Mt. Baptist Church in the Thickety Creek Section of Montgomery County.

In brief, we must say that the Yarboros were a people who loved their country and tried to make a way of life that was not dependent wholly upon others. They were hard workers but enjoyed other activities when work was done, mostly affiliated with the Democratic Party and believed in the Democratic principle. They were willing to lend a helping hand to those in need. The family left home in England to sail the Atlantic to a new country in America, finally to arrive in Montgomery County, North Carolina a place they loved, enjoyed and call home until this day.

— Charles Yarboro

## THE CHARLES YARBORO FAMILY

873

We find in checking some of the earlier records that the ~~Yarboro family~~ originally ~~came from County of Lincoln, England.~~ The ~~Yarboro family~~ came to North America in the late ~~sixteen~~ hundreds or the earlier Seventeen ~~Hundreds.~~ The earliest records on file in the United States are around the early to middle seventeen hundreds.

Three (3) Brothers came to Montgomery County around 1780, John, Charles and William.

Charles Yarboro. Born March 2, 1771 Wife. Dinsie Cochran Born June 20, 1761. Children: Mary, born January 23, 1795; Jane, born December 19, 1797; John, born August 20, 1800; Jeriah born January 23, 1805. John Yarboro was the one to carry on the Yarboro name.

John Yarboro was born August 20, 1800 and married Tempy Thompson, born about

... children were: Mary, born  
ember 10, 1825, Elisha, born October 22,  
27; Joshua, born November 25, 1829; Mar-  
a, born January 5, 1831; John C., born  
ary 24, 1834; William I., born Jan. 23,  
6; Atlas, born October 21, 1839; David,  
October 22, 1842; Elizabeth Jane, born

July 23, 1845; and Caroline Yarboro, born  
May 25, 1848.

John and Tempy's son David married Lively  
J. Poole, born Sept. 9, 1840. Children born to  
them were: Mary Elizabeth, Louise, Tabitha,  
Isaac N., John, David, Fleta, and Annie.

David Alexander Yarboro married Monnie

Belle Jenkins. Their children: William M.,  
David A., Sadie, Roy W., Robert P., Effie M.,  
Fleta, Walton, Glenn, and Maidie.

Roy W. Yarboro married Mary Beulah  
Haywood. Their children: Phillip D., Charles  
D., Monnie Louise, and Sara Tempy.

— Charles Yarboro



Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1870 was in this family

Value of

Place of birth

US or foreign

Whether foreign

no. of b. this yr.

no. if m. this yr.

School this yr.

Can't r. or w.

Deaf, blind, idiotic, etc.

Male citizen

Can't vote

Post office:

Census

WILLIAM YARBOROUGH IN THE 1790 FEDERAL CENSUS

1790 census residence	date born date died wife	children	father	references
Fayette Dist. Anson Co., N. Carolina	b. prior 1762 d. after 1837 m. Martha	unknown	Jonathan m. Amelia	YFM 1/14, 3/11-13, 20
Hillsboro Dist., Caswell Co., N. Carolina	b. unknown d. 1820 Per- son CO. NC m. Sarah	William Samuel Sarah	Samuel m. Sarah	YFM 2/52, 3/4,5
Halifax Dist., Halifax Co., N. Carolina	b. 1766 N.C. d. 1859 Harde- man Co. TN m. Rachael Shelby	Benjamin Hampton Jeptha William George Hulda John Susanna Reuben Sarah	Manoah m. unknown	YAP <sup>1</sup> 1/31, 82, 2/94, 3/24 YFM 3/6
Halifax Dist., Warren Co., N. Carolina	b. 1747 d. 1793 m. Hanna Mitchell	Samuel William Joel Martha Rhoda Elizabeth Huldah Rebecca	William m. Mary Mitchell	YFM 3/6
Camden Dist., Fairfield Co., S. Carolina	b. 1753 VA d. 1831 Fair- field Co. SC m. Charlotte Burns	Wade William Henry Wiley George	unknown <sup>2</sup>	YAF 2/74
Camden Dist., Fairfield Co., S. Carolina	no history	no hist.	unknown <sup>3</sup>	

<sup>1</sup>Yarborough and Allied Families, Nelle Morris Jenkins, quarterly published 1961-63, Emelle, Alabama.

<sup>2</sup>DAR Lineage Book, Vol. 78, p. 330, thought to be incorrect, names William Y., Jr., who m. Dianer Smith, as his father.

<sup>3</sup>See Will of Charles Yarborough of Newberry Dist., S.C., Will Book 1, Sec. 6, p. 57, and YFM 1/33, which names son, William.

Date of birth: John Varbrough

Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

IN HOUSEHOLD OF: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males		Females	Males					Females					
	To 16	16sup		0-10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45	45sup	0-10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45sup
1790-Co. St. Name:														
1800-Co. St. Name: Halifax Co., N.C.				1					1		4	1	1	
1810-Co. St. Name:														
1820-Co. St. Name:														

IN HOUSEHOLD OF: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males										Females																
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100sup	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100sup	Aliens
1830-Co. St. Name:																											
1840-Co. St. Name:																											

Dwelling #	Family #	Head of family	Who does this John belong to.	Occupation	Value of real estate	Value of personal estate	Place of birth	Married this yr.	School this yr.	Can't r. or wr.	Deaf, blind, insane, etc.

1850 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Stewart Co., Tenn. Was  
 son of Groves ## ?  
 son Silas 1880/90  
 son of Joel?  
 Samuel.  
 wife of Samuel 1800/  
 George 1850/1790-Son of  
 Groves.  
 (Meredith (Meredy))-Son of John  
 and Menerva?

1860 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_  
 John H. Could this be John Jr.  
 of John and Menerva?  
 Moses-1790/1800  
 Elizabeth-1000/1810

NC111 SUBSERIES- 28115. 0010 LANS 21116. 0111111111. 111 1111111111

Date of birth: John Yarbrough 1800/1810

Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

IN HOUSEHOLD OR: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males		Females	
	To 16	16&up	0-10	10-16
1790-Co. St. Name:				
1800-Co. St. Name:				
1810-Co. St. Name:				
1820-Co. St. Name:				

IN HOUSEHOLD OR: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males										Females																	
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100&up	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100&up	Aliens	
1830-Co. St. Name: Montgomery Co., Tenn.	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
1840-Co. St. Name:																												

Dwelling #	Family #	Head of family	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation	Value of real estate	Value of personal estate	Place of birth	Married this yr.	School this yr.	Can't r. or wr.	Deaf, blind, insane, etc.
1850 - County:													
			State:	Post office:									

1860 - County:	State:	Post office:

Montgomery Co., N.C. 1810 Census

Charles Yarbrough	557
J. Yarbrough	572
John Yarbrough	562
M. Yarbrough	572

MONTGOMERY CO., N.C. CENSUS-TAX LIST 1820

Charles Yarbrough
Charles Yarbrough
Henry Yarbrough
J. Yarbrough
James Yarbrough
John J. Yarbrough
John Yarbrough
John J. Yarbrough
M. Yarbrough



FAMILY GROUP NO. Husband's NAME Henry H. Yarbrough  
This Information Obtained From:

Event	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Ch.
Birth			1798		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
Mar.	ca.		1821		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
Death	19	Nov.	1894		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
Burial				Macedonia Presbyterian Church			Cemetery
Places of Residence							
Occupation							
Church Affiliation							
Military Reg.							
His Father John Yarbrough Jr. Mother's Maiden Name Joanna Chambers							
Wife's Full Maiden Name Nancy Murchison							

Event	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Ch.
Birth	22	June	1796		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
Burial					Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	Macedonia Presby. Church Cemetery

Complete Ophelia Kesler  
 Address Box 261  
 City, State Newcastle, Tex.  
 Date 15-Feb.-1993 76372  
 Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Ch.
	John A.	Birth	14	Sept	1824		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death	30	July	1883		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
		Burial				Macedonia Presby. Cemetery			
	Daniel	Birth			1826				
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	William P.	Birth			1828			N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	Catherine	Birth			1830		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.	17	Jan.	1871		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	S. L. Parson	Death	10	Jan.	1916		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
		Burial				Candor Baptist Church Cemetery			
	Benjamin Franklin	Birth			1833		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	1 son
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.	28	Jan.	1860		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	Franklin
	Sarah J. Blake	Death			1863		Richmond Va.		Curtis
		Burial				#1. Oakwood Cem. Richmond Va. #2 Grays Creek Cem. Mont			Co., N.C.
	Samuel Yarbrough	Birth			1834		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.	24	Nov.	1860		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	Patience Martin	Death	28	Ap.	1863		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
		Burial				Macedonia Presby. Cemetery			
	Sarah	Birth			1836		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.	27	Dec.	1870		Montgomery Co.,	N.C.	
	John T. Parsons	Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

63

Form 11, Copyright 1983 by The Bureau Publishers, Inc. P.O. Box 1111, Raleigh, N.C. 27602. This form is available for purchase from the Bureau Publishers, Inc. or from the National Archives and Records Administration, 8601 Adelphi Road, Springfield, Va. 22154.



REA DONOHUE  
R.R. 2 BOX 111  
BRECKENRIDGE, TX. 76124

**MILTON G. YARBOROUGH**

**BENSON** — Milton Garris Yarborough, 83, died Thursday in Highsmith-Rainey Memorial Hospital in Fayetteville.

A native of the Grays Creek area of Cumberland County, he was a son of the late Franklin O. and Romella M. Yarborough and a former city councilman in Fayetteville.

Funeral services will be conducted Sunday at 2:30 p.m. at Benson Baptist Church by the Rev. Don M. Price. Burial will be in Roselawn Cemetery in Benson.

Surviving are his wife Annie Hocutt Yarborough; son Garris N. Yarborough of Fayetteville; brother Wilson F. Yarborough Sr. of Fayetteville; and two grandchildren.

The family will receive friends at Rose & Graham Funeral Home from 7 to 9 tonight.

Memorials may be made to Benson Baptist Church, Benson 7504.

**IN MEMORY OF****MR. MILTON GARRIS YARBOROUGH**

February 25, 1906

June 8, 1989

**FUNERAL**

June 11, 1989

2:30 P. M. - Sunday

Benson Baptist Church

**CLERGYMAN**

Rev. Don M. Price

**INTERMENT**

Roselawn Cemetery

**SURVIVORS****WIFE**

Mrs. Annie Laurie Hocutt Yarborough

**SON**

Mr. Garris Neil Yarborough

**BROTHER**

Mr. Wilson F. Yarborough, Sr.

**GRANDDAUGHTER**

Miss Katherine Yarborough

**GRANDSON**

Master William Yarborough

**Business, Civic Leader Wilson Yarborough Dies**

Wilson F. Yarborough Sr., a retired business and civic leader in Fayetteville and Cumberland County, died Saturday after a long illness. He was 80.

The funeral will be conducted Monday at 2 p.m. at Haymount United Methodist Church by Dr. John K. England and the Rev. James R. Boyd. Burial will be in Moss Creek Cemetery. Arrangements are by Jernigan-Warren Funeral Home.

Mr. Yarborough was born in the Grays Creek community, the son of the late Frank and Romella Hersh Yarborough. He was a lifelong resident of Fayetteville and Cumberland County, and attended the Howard School of Business at Brevard.

He founded Yarborough Motors in 1934 and was a former president of the N.C. Automobile Dealers Association and the Fayetteville Automobile Dealers Association. He was a former president of Guaranty Savings & Loan Association and former chairman of the board of directors of First Union National Bank in Fayetteville. In 1967, he was named "Man of the Year" by the Board of Realtors.

Mr. Yarborough also was vice president of Mid-South

Insurance Co. and vice president of the Business Development Corporation of North Carolina.

He served in the N.C. House of Representatives in the 1955 and 1957 legislative sessions, and served one term as a member of the Fayetteville City Council.

A Mason and Shriner, his service to the community also included being president of the Fayetteville Area Chamber of Commerce, president of the Fayetteville Rotary Club, chairman of the board of stewards of Haymount United Methodist Church, vice chairman and director of the Fayetteville YMCA, vice chairman of the Cumberland County Memorial Auditorium and Exhibit Hall Commission, and trustee and treasurer of Methodist College. He was awarded an honorary doctor of letters degree by Methodist College in 1983.

Surviving are his wife, Mary Butler Yarborough; three sons, Wilson F. Yarborough Jr. and Ramon L. Yarborough, both of Fayetteville, and David B. Yarborough of Charleston, S.C.; 11 grandchildren and eight great-grandchildren.

The family will be at Jernigan-Warren Funeral Home tonight from 7 to 9. Memorials may be made to Methodist College or a favorite charity.



**WILSON F. YARBOROUGH**  
Former legislator, councilman

saturday at 60.

As a businessman, investor, member of the General Assembly, city councilman, and civic leader beginning as a young man in the 1930s, Yarborough had a strong vision of the sort of quality community he wanted his native place to be, and a tough skill in making reality of his vision.

He was an early advocate and actor in the industrial and commercial diversification that transformed the pre-World War II textiles-and-cotton community into today's urban center. He knew a good business deal and a good investment, and his acumen served banks, savings and loan companies, and other investors in bringing quality development to city and county.

He invested his own money and encouraged others in notable civic projects, such as the Cumberland County auditorium, Methodist College, the YMCA, and the Business Development Corporation of North Carolina, reflecting his goal of a community served by quality institutions.

Politically, he worked for reform and modernization of both county and city government, as well as for statewide programs for progress that would especially benefit back home.

A good-humored man who reveled in the company of his family and friends, he also did hundreds of unsung acts of support and nurture for people in all walks of life. At the end, he endured a final illness with courage and solicitude for those around him.

A community is only as great as its people, and much of the present-day greatness of Fayetteville and Cumberland County is a legacy from this devoted son of Grays Creek Township who gave his best for his native place, enriching it during his lifetime and for the future as well.

CUMBERLAND CO. N.C. MARRIAGE RECORDS

STATE ARCHIVES

			Bondsman	Witness
Tempy Yarbrough/Henry Coor	1 Mar. 1815	James Hill	R. Hackabee	
Mary Jane Yarbrough/John A. McDonald	17 Dec. 1854	Wm. H. Johnson	M. Senter	
Keziah Yarbrough/D. Thraikill J.	29 Dec. 1819	Henry T. Coor	W. Huckabee	
Marcy Yarbrough/Thomas J. Curtiss	2 Jan. 1826	Joseph Yarbrough Wm. T. Williamson	Charles Rhoads	
Mason Yarbrough/David Ausley	10 Mar. 1825	Nicholis Robinson		
v.c. Joseph Yarbrough/Martha Deaton by S.E. Johnson J.P.	9 Jan. 1854	David Johnson	A. Pierce	

Joseph Yarbrough is grandson of Charles Yarbrough who is son of John/Verer of Wake Co., N.C. (Curtis Bowen)



Cumberland Co., N.C. 1810 Census

Joseph

---

Curtis Bowens

Joseph.

CUMBERLAND CO., N.C.

Frederick Yarbrough

Joseph Yarbrough

NASH CO. N.C. MARRIAGE RECORDS  
STATE ARCHIVES

		Bondsman	Witness
Thomas E. Yarbrough/Mary Ann Battle	2 Oct. 1836	Gray Bridgers	John C. Blount
John Yarbrough/Martha Ann Aycock	10 June 1866		B.H. Sorsby

NASH CO., N.C. CENSUS-TAX LIST (1870)

Mary Yarboro



1971 12/10

1971 12/10 1971 12/10 1971 12/10

COLONIAL SOLDIERS OF THE SOUTH, 1732-1774

of the Johnston County, North Carolina, Militia,  
led by Captain Simon Turner [prior to 1770]

Rank	Name	Remarks
Captain	Turner, Simon	
Lieutenant	Atkins, Tea	
Sergeant	Sanders, Hardy	
Sergeant	Miate, John	
	Speight, Wm, Jun.	
	Dornal, David	
Corporal	Simmons, John, Jun.	
	Simmons, Adam	
	Smith, Thomas	
Private	Gower, Abel	
	Leget, Abner	
	House, Archibald	
	Hartsfield, Andrew	
	Orsborn, Christopher	
	Carrie, Cain	
	<u>Wright, Dicysius</u>	
	Flint, David	
	Childers, David	
	Tucker, Edward	
	Jones, Eldred	
	Thornton, Harrod	
	Taylor, Harvey	
	Linch, John	
	Smith, John	
	Lewis, John	
	Ginkins, John	
	Taylor, John	
	Jones, John	
	Blanton, John	
	Simmons, John	
	Hamby, John	
	Morgan, John	
	Lynn, John	
	Minton, Jesse	
	Utley, James	
	Lynn, James	
	Lynn, James, Sen.	
	House, James	
	Jones, James	
	Leatherston, James	
	Jones, Lewis	
	Short, Landman	
	Mate, Mark	
	<u>Yackrough, Moses</u>	
	Jones, Philip	
	<u>Wright, Stratton</u>	
	Holloman, Solomon	
	Smith, Stephen	
	Horn, Thomas	
	Johnson, Thos	
	Utley, Wm, Sen.	
	Pope, Wm	
	Pilgrim, Wm	
	Morgan, Wm	
	Amons, Wm	
	Brown, Wm	
	Jones, Wm	
	Scot, Abraham	
	Swat. John	

NORTH CAROLINA MILITIA

A True Copy of Captain James Wooten's Muster List, [1770]

Nr	Rank	Name	Remarks
1	Captain	Wooten, James	
2	Lieutenant	Hinton, Malachi	
3	Ensign	Rogers, Aron	
4	Serjeant	Rogers, Drury	
5	"	Thomas, Phillip	
6	"	Vinson, Drury	
7	Corporal	Jordin, James	
8	"	Snipes, John	
9	"	Ward, George	
10	Drummer	Rogers, Isham	
11	Private	Johnson, William	
12	"	Woodard, Jeathrow	
13	"	Earp, Luke	
14	"	Earp, Emaniwel	
15	"	Ward, John	
16	"	Hayes, Joseph	
17	"	Cocks, John	
18	"	Delk, Jacob	
19	"	Curtis, Michael	
20	"	Paterson, James	
21	"	Hood, Thomas	
22	"	Hood, Benjamin	
23	"	Colins, Samuel	
24	"	Nabun, John	
25	"	Nabun, Richard	
26	"	Wilder, William	
27	"	Hocut, Edward	
28	"	Trawick, Robert	
29	"	Homes, Richard	
30	"	Cornelas, Roland	
31	"	Elinton, William	
32	"	Winberly, Malachi	
33	"	Watson, John	
34	"	Tomlinson, Thomas	
35	"	Honeycut, William	
36	"	Adkison, Michael	
37	"	Bonit, Joseph	
38	"	Starling, John	
39	"	Onel, Mose	
40	"	Rogers, Michael	
41	"	Wilder, Joab	
42	"	Wilder, John	
43	"	Snipes, William	
44	"	Duck, Robert	
45	"	Duck, William	
46	"	Duck, Robert	
47	"	Duck, Timothy	
48	"	Branan, James	
49	"	Earp, Joseph	
50	"	Welch, Denney	
51	"	Homes, Ciden	
52	"	Earp, Joshua	
53	"	Novel, John	
54	"	Wooten, Jesse	
55	"	Youngblood, Thomas	
56	"	Earp, Thomas	
57	"	Earp, John	
58	"	Wilder, Mial	
59	"	Wilder, Hopkin	
60	"	Wilder, Michael	

I will attempt now to give a family by family breakdown of the family of John and Verer Yarborough of Wake County, North Carolina who arrived and lived in Montgomery County North Carolina.

John and Verer Yarborough of Wake County, North Carolina.

John died in 1785 we do not know what happened to Verer.

Children:

John Yarborough

Mereday Yarborough

Frankey Yarborough

Agga Yarborough

Charles Yarborough

Jeriah Yarborough

We have no record of Mereday, Frankey, Agga or Jeriah Yarborough after the date of 1785 in Wake County North Carolina. ~~John Yarborough~~ and his brother Charles are the only ones we have ~~any additional records~~ of in Montgomery County.

John being the older of the two I will try to give a breakdown of his family first.

The 1790 Census:

John Yarborough wife Joanna Chambers Yarborough Census shows:

Father: John Yarborough Born ca 1754

Mother: Joanna Chambers Yarborough Born ca 1756

Shown are additional three (3) boys and three (3) Females.

One son William born 1790

son John born 1797 69

Brother: Charles Born 1771

We do not know of any girls born prior to 1790 but you can see that the records indicate three females beside Joanna living in the household in 1790 so there could possibly be sisters Frankey, Agga and Juriah living with him. Keep in mind this is only speculation and we cannot prove any of these facts.

These are the children as we know them of John and Joanna Chambers Yarborough.

William

Joel

Mary

Fanny

Henry H.

Betsy (Elizabeth)

John

Larkin Larkin went to Stewart

Wilson

Sally

I have no additional records on the following children:

Joel

Fanny

Larkin

Wilson

Sally

John Yarborough Jr. and Nancy Chisholm Yarborough. *Supposed to have gone to Tenn.*  
 Martha A. Born 1833 and she could have left the state as we  
 have no record of her marriage.

Charlotte Born 1836 and there is no further record on her.

The additional breakdown of John Yarborough and Nancy  
 Chisholm Yarborough family.

Children:

Amanda Born 1825 and Married Henry Yarborough son of William  
 and Frances Yarborough. This family definitely left the  
 state for Tennessee in the 1850's.

Daniel Born 1828 and Married Nancy Saunders on May 10,  
 1862. *Think she married Daniel son of Henry & Nancy Murchinson according to Macedonia Church Record*

Amelia Born 1829 and this is the only record we have of her.

Mary Born 1831 and Married Samuel Height on December 1,  
 1859.

<sup>e?</sup> John Born 1835 and Died in the Civil War. Never married. *Lyndburg Va.?*

Sarah Born 1842 and the only place we have found any record  
 is in the census.

Mary Born 1797 lived with members of the family all her life  
 and was never married as we have any record.

The family of Henry Born 1798 and wife Nancy Murchinson.

Children:

John<sup>A</sup> Born 1825 No record of his ever marrying. ?

Daniel Born 1826 Died in the Civil War and was never





**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** James Yarbrough

This Information Obtained From:

Person's Name	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth			1798				
Chr'nd							
Mar.	ca	1819			Montgomery Co., N.C.		
Death							
Burial							

**Places of Residence**

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Ministry Rec. \_\_\_\_\_

Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father **Charles Yarbrough** Mother's Maiden Name **Disnie Cochran**

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Isabelle Deaton

Person's Name	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth			1797				
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Frances Donohue

Rt. 2 Box 111

Breckenridge, Tex. 76024

Complete **Ophelia Kessler**

**Places of Residence**

Address **Box 261**

Occupation if other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_

Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Date **5-July-1991**

**76372**

Her Father \_\_\_\_\_

Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Form 11, Copyright 1983 by The Everton Publishing, Inc. P.O. Box 51, Big Spring, Texas 79607. A Division of THE EVERTON PUBLISHING COMPANY, Inc. All rights reserved. This form and full description of many genealogical aids.

Sex	Child's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 <b>Jonathan</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1820				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2 <b>David</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1821				
		Mar.			1866				
		Death							
		Burial							
	3 <b>Charles</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1823				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4 <b>Elizabeth (Dizia)</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1827				
		Mar.	4	Oct.	1852				
		Death							
		Burial							
	5 <b>James</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1829				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6 <b>Joseph</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1831				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7 <b>Tamer</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1833				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8 <b>Thomas</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1835				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9 <b>Sarah</b> Full Name of Spouse* #1. Duncan C. Shaw #2. Alexander Shaw	Birth							
		Mar.	#1.25	June	1857	both	Montgomery Co., N.C.		#2. 22 Oct 1857
		Death							
		Burial							
	10 Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

21. Their children were: Mary, born  
ember 10, 1825, Elisha, born October 22,  
527; Joshua, born November 25, 1829; Mar-  
n. born January 5, 1831; John C., born  
uary 24, 1834; William I., born Jan. 23,  
G; Alias, born October 21, 1839; David,  
on October 22, 1842; Elizabeth Jane, born

July 23, 1845; and Caroline Yarboro, born  
May 25, 1848.

John and Tempy's son David married Lively  
J. Poole, born Sept. 9, 1840. Children born to  
them were: Mary Elizabeth, Louise, Tabitha,  
Isaac N., John, David, Fleta, and Annie.

David Alexander Yarboro married Monnie

Belle Jenkins. Their children: William M.,  
David A., Sadie, Roy W., Robert P., Effie M.,  
Fleta, Walton, Glenn, and Maidie.

Roy W. Yarboro married Mary Beulah  
Haywood. Their children: Phillip D., Charles  
D., Monnie Louise, and Sara Tempy.

— Charles Yarboro

475.6  
HER

# The Heritage of Wake County North Carolina 1983



The Wake County Genealogical Society

Editors

Lynne Belvin and Harriette Riggs

Published by the Wake County Genealogical Society  
in cooperation with  
Hunter Publishing Company  
Winston-Salem, North Carolina

343195

ABILENE PUBLIC LIBRARY, ABILENE, TEXAS

Evidently, he didn't like such a long name, so he changed it to Samuel J. Ferebee. The letter J does not mean anything. His family and friends called him Sam.

Samuel and Modecia lived most of their lives at Sligo, North Carolina, in Currituck County, and were the parents of nine children. Modecia died on February 27, 1920. Her death was truly tragic. She and Samuel had taken into their home an elderly woman, and Modecia was combing this woman's hair when her dress became ignited from the open fire. Before it could be extinguished, she was so badly burned that she died as a result of the burns. One can say that she gave her life in the service of another. Samuel never re-married. He died on November 29, 1935.

Sam's grandfather, Mitchell Simmons Ferebee was born in Currituck County, North Carolina, April 7, 1819 and died on November 19, 1889. He was married three times. Mitchell was a Confederate soldier, serving in the 4th N.C. regiment. He was a member of Atlantic Masonic Lodge-No. 238. Resolutions in memory of him were drawn on November 22, 1889 by W.H. Cowell, J.F. Frost and G.W. Williams, committee appointed by the Lodge, and same published in the Elizabeth City "Economist and Falcon."

Sam's great-grandfather, the Reverend Samuel Ferebee, Jr., was born in Currituck County, North Carolina, on February 2, 1795 and died November 16, 1879. He was married five times. He was a Methodist minister who lived in the vicinity of Shawboro, North Carolina. Perkins Chapel was first erected through his efforts and was used by him for services during his lifetime, and is still being used as a place of worship.

Sam's great-great-grandfather, Samuel Ferebee, Sr., was born in Currituck County, North Carolina, on June 20, 1761 and died November 7, 1845. He was married three times. He was commissioned a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War. He was collector of State and Continental duties and imports of the convention at Fayetteville, North Carolina, 1789, to ratify the Constitution of the United States and was the last surviving member of that convention. (Wheeler's History, pages 134, 135.)

When Sam was a young man, he decided to give up farming and go in the construction business. He moved to Zebulon, North Carolina, in Wake County. It was there that he met Lois Guarica Brantley, daughter of William Roundtree and Ella Guarica Brantley. They were married on July 13, 1912 and were the parents of two children, Ella Guarica Ferebee and Harold Royce Ferebee.

During the years that Sam was in the construction business, he supervised the construction of several big jobs for the U.S. Government, also school buildings in central and eastern North Carolina. It was in the Depression of the early thirties, when so many people were standing in bread lines, that Sam went to work for the Works Progress Administration. At this time, he supervised the construction of the Raleigh Little Theatre, Raleigh, North Carolina, and was presented an award for his participation in this WPA project.

Sam's daughter Guarica nicknamed "Reek" by her daddy when she was very young, married Julian Garland Godwin, Jr., from Godwin, North Carolina, on March 14, 1936. They had two sons, Julian Garland Godwin, III, called Jay, and Richard Ferebee Godwin. Reek's husband died on July 21, 1968 and she married William E. Fox, from Franklin, Ohio, on May 22, 1972. They, as well as the sons, live in Raleigh, North Carolina. Jay served with the 101st Airborne Division at Ft. Campbell, Kentucky. He married the former Nancy Harrelson from Tabor City, North Carolina, and they have one son, Jonathan. Richard served in the U.S. Army and was stationed in Vietnam. He is married to the former Anne Cox from Raleigh, North Carolina and Richard has a son by his first marriage. His son is named Richard but is called Rick, and he lives with his daddy.

Harold Royce Ferebee volunteered, during World War II, to serve with the Seabees, one of the volunteer construction battalions for building naval aviation facilities and defending them. He stayed single until he was fifty-six years old at which time he married Derele Joyner, from Bunn, North Carolina, on October 16, 1971. He died three weeks later, November 9, 1971, of a heart attack.

Sam's wife, Lois, died on May 21, 1972. She died of a heart attack while spending the week-end at the Holiday Inn, West Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia. She had gone with her daughter, Reek, and her husband, Bill, to attend a Spring Forum of the National Association of Women in Construction.

Sources: The book *Ferebee Family* (N.C. State Library), family Bible and personal knowledge.

— Mrs. William E. Fox

## JAMES JOSEPH FERGUSON

252

Although born in England, James Joseph Ferguson spent a good part of his adult life in the Neuse-Falls section of Wake County.

Ferguson was born Feb. 12, 1829, in Manchester, England. He was the oldest son of John and Mary Ferguson. He had two brothers, John and William, and one sister, Mary. They stayed in England and he lost contact with them over the years.

After learning the paper-making trade, Ferguson left England in July, 1848, at the age of 19 and came to America. He arrived in New York in August. He applied his trade in paper mills in New York state before he moved to Cleveland, Ohio.

He married Anne Duffy on May 12, 1857, in Cleveland. About two years later, they moved to Falls in Wake County, N.C. after he accepted a position with with Wake Forest Manufacturing company. (See Anne Duffy.)

The old paper-making plant, established about 1835, is still standing near the dam at Falls Lake in Wake County.

After the death of his wife in 1867, Ferguson and his children moved back to Ohio, the children staying in Cleveland with their grandmother.

Later, Ferguson married Sallie Haley Dunn, born Sept. 26, 1840. She was a daughter of Nat and Mary Durham Dunn of Neuse in Wake

County. After living in Tenn. and Ohio, Mr. and Mrs. Ferguson moved back to Neuse and he continued his association with the Wake Forest Manufacturing Company.

Ferguson died September 9, 1901 and Mrs. Ferguson on July 19, 1914. They are buried at the old Dunn burying grounds near the old Ferguson home on the Johnson property on SR 2002.

Ferguson and his second wife had three children: Mary Ferguson, born Dec. 20, 1875 in Hamilton, Ohio; Richard Henry Ferguson, born Feb. 26, 1878 at Neuse; and John Joseph Ferguson, born April 10, 1880 at Neuse.

Mary Ferguson married on April 14, 1898, Edwin Lacy Clark, born Jan. 6, 1870, the son of Frederick P. Clark and his wife Bettie Houston Hartenstein. They had four children: Edwin Lacy Clark, Jr., born July 1, 1899, died March 3, 1905; James Fredrick Clark, born March 29, 1901, died July 3, 1901; Frank Ferguson Clark, born March 5, 1903, married Lottie Olin of Wake County and had no children; and Rev. Eugene Houstontein Clark, born Dec. 1, 1900, married Ruth Abbott of Greensboro and had no children.

Richard Henry Ferguson, married Dec. 7, 1904, Elizabeth Ennis. She was born December 7, 1904, the daughter of George B. Ennis and his wife Hannah, daughter of Edward and Hannah Yarborough Ennis.

They had three children: Richard Henry Ferguson, Jr., born March 24, 1906, married Aug. 10, 1935, Frances Allen Walton, and had no children; James Marshall Ferguson, born June 27, 1911, married Dec. 22, 1938, Betsy Wall of Orange County, (more later); and Kathryn Elizabeth Ferguson, born June 6, 1915, married William Gerald Hartenstein of Akron, Ohio, and had no children.

James Marshall Ferguson and his wife Bessie Wall had four children: James Marshall Ferguson, Jr., born Jan. 6, 1941, married Dorothy Jean Tucker, of whom later Richard Bryan Ferguson, born April 3, 1946, married June 6, 1973, Karen Lea Kampson; and William Henry Ferguson, born July 15, 1951, married May, 1975, Deborah Godfrey.

James Marshall Ferguson, Jr. and his wife Jean Tucker had four children: James Neil Ferguson, born Nov. 19, 1961; Edith Lynn Ferguson, born September 27, 1965; Kimberly Jean Ferguson, born Feb. 9, 1967; and Todd Marshall Ferguson, born June 19, 1968.

Sources: Family Bibles, census records, birth and death records, church records.

— William Gaston Allen

## RICHARD C. AND ELIZABETH BROGDON FERGUSON

253

Richard C. Ferguson and Elizabeth Brogdon were married in Granville County, North Carolina 26 December 1814 at her father's home by the Rev. Roland Cook, a Baptist minister. The parents of Richard Ferguson and Elizabeth Brogdon are not known, but Elizabeth's father is believed to be David Brogdon and unverified information states that Richard's father was an Alexander Ferguson who was killed in the War of 1812.

... were: Jimmy, Bobby Ray, Larry  
 ... married Pansy Parrish and their  
 ... were: Randy, Ronnie and Phillip Belvin.  
 ... by Ray Belvin married Bobbie Jean Chap-  
 ... and their sons were: Mark Douglas and  
 ... en Ray Belvin. Stephen Ray Belvin was  
 ... d 13 August, 1979 in a farming accident at  
 ... 13. Larry Eugene Belvin married Judy Wil-  
 ... and their sons are: Kelly and Bryan William  
 ... 1. Peggy Belvin married Linwood Moore  
 ... their children are: Linwood, Troy and  
 ... in Moore. Danny Belvin married Donna  
 ... and their daughter is Cindy Belvin. Betty  
 ... married George Waddle and their  
 ... hter is Yolanda Waddle.  
 ... ward William Belvin married Nancy  
 ...  
 ... ed and "Sullie" were farmers in the  
 ... izer Methodist Church Community.

... ces. Wake County records and Flora Belvin Griffis.  
 — Lynne White Belvin  
 and Christine Bagwell Costine

## FRANCES THOMAS BETANCOURT

93

Frances Thomas was born in Lillington, NC  
 May 31, 1931. Her parents are Clarence  
 ... man Thomas (b. in Harnett County on  
 ... d 28, 1891) and Essie Clyde Brown (b. in  
 ... Harnett County on August 6, 1901). They cele-  
 ... d 65 years of marriage on June 15, 1983.  
 ... rence is a veteran of World War I.  
 ... her children of this marriage were: Harold  
 ... es (deceased); Oker Lee; Odell Brown;  
 ... Ray; Clarence, Jr. (Tommy); William  
 ... / who all are of Harnett County; Noralene  
 ... art of Lillington; Shirley Bain of Raleigh  
 ... Ann Price of Oxford.  
 ... rence Thomas is a descendant of William  
 ... ander Thomas and Isabel Yarborough.  
 ... ie Brown is descended from Joseph Thom-  
 ... own and Martha Frances Arnold. These  
 ... es all lived in Harnett.  
 ... rances Thomas married Manuel Betan-  
 ... who was born in San Juan, Puerto Rico  
 ... iber 24, 1931. They had four children:  
 ... mas Randall (born in Washington, DC on  
 ... 24, 1955); Kenneth Michael (b. in  
 ... ington on Jan. 9, 1956); Terri Layne  
 ... in Raleigh, NC on December 28, 1958);  
 ... ard Patrick (b. Raleigh on July 19, 1969).  
 ... mas Randall is married to Melissa Lou  
 ... e of Longmont, Co.  
 ... nces Thomas Betancourt is an alumnus  
 ... eace College, class of 1952.

... ce: Personal knowledge and remembrance of all  
 ... dants.

— Frances T. Betancourt

## BETTS FAMILY

94

Wake County has been the home of the Betts  
 ... for eight generations. When the weather

... county.  
 ... Travelling with them were Joseph's nephew,  
 ... Andrew, and his wife and children. Both fami-  
 ... lies settled near Holly Springs and began to  
 ... farm. Joseph died two years after arriving in  
 ... Wake County, but his wife and children con-  
 ... tinued to work the land for another 20 years.  
 ... One son, Barzilla, purchased the family  
 ... homestead and sold it to Stanford Wheeler in  
 ... 1832 for \$120. Barzilla courted and married a  
 ... neighbor, Jane Yates, in 1820. Their family  
 ... grew to include seven sons and one daughter.  
 ... Barzilla's son, Anderson Betts, became a  
 ... master carpenter for the Raleigh-Gaston Rail-  
 ... road. He married Elizabeth Jordan in 1852,  
 ... and for many years they lived across the road  
 ... from Inwood Baptist Church, which they  
 ... helped found, very near what is now Lake  
 ... Wheeler Road. During the War Between the  
 ... States, a bullet pierced the front door, and the  
 ... hole remained as long as the house was  
 ... standing.

In their later years, Barzilla and Elizabeth  
 ... moved into Raleigh and lived at 117 S. West  
 ... Street. Wilmer Conrad, their third son, was  
 ... born in 1859 and married a Wake County girl,  
 ... Tessie Lee Ray, in 1894.

Tessie's family lived in Northern Wake  
 ... County in what is now Barton Creek Township.  
 ... The Ray family also came from Virginia. Tes-  
 ... sie's mother, Artelia Nipper Ray, was once  
 ... known as the strongest woman in Wake Coun-  
 ... ty. She was crossing a pasture one day with  
 ... her small children in tow when an angry bull  
 ... began charging the unsuspecting brood. Arte-  
 ... lia placed the baby on the ground and hid the  
 ... other children behind her. She stood her  
 ... ground, grabbed the charging bull by the  
 ... horns, and flipped him over her back, breaking  
 ... his neck in the process.

Artelia's husband, Zadoc Ray, never re-  
 ... gained his health after being imprisoned dur-  
 ... ing the Civil War. He died, leaving her with four  
 ... small children to raise. Out of necessity, she  
 ... moved into town and for many years ran a  
 ... popular boarding house in Raleigh located at  
 ... the corner of Wilmington and Davie Streets.

After Artelia's daughter, Tessie, married  
 ... Wilmer Betts, they moved to Hillsborough  
 ... where he worked as an accountant for the  
 ... Grange. They returned to Raleigh after a few  
 ... years and settled down on Edenton Street.

In the 1920's two of their sons, Brevard and  
 ... Wilmer Zadoc, formed Betts Coal and Oil Com-  
 ... pany on W. Hargett Street, a business which  
 ... thrived until the mid-60's. Many a bathtub in  
 ... southeast Raleigh was filled with coal for the  
 ... winter by the Betts Coal and Oil Co.

Wilmer Zadoc, known as W.Z. Betts, gradu-  
 ... ated from NCSU in 1917 and became a bridge  
 ... engineer for the state of North Carolina. He  
 ... later was appointed the first purchasing agent  
 ... for the state and supervised construction of  
 ... the first building for the Highway Commission,  
 ... later the site of the Museum of Natural History.  
 ... He also became the first manager of the  
 ... Reynolds Coliseum and helped complete its  
 ... construction in 1959.

... built by the Betts' brothers, remained in the  
 ... family until 1972.

Moultrie Betts, still a Raleigh resident, has  
 ... been active with the Girl Scouts for over 50  
 ... years. She currently volunteers regularly at the  
 ... Red Cross Bloodmobiles and is an active  
 ... member of Hayes-Barton Methodist Church.

Moultrie and W.Z. had two children, Wilmer  
 ... Conrad, who currently lives in Raleigh, and  
 ... Elizabeth, of Louisville, KY. Wilmer C. Betts  
 ... attended Duke University and fought in the  
 ... Korean War. He was the second full-time psy-  
 ... chiatrist to open a private practice in Raleigh.  
 ... He and his wife, Georg' Ellen Forbus, of  
 ... Durham, live on the banks of Crabtree Creek at  
 ... 3615 Alleghany Drive.

Dr. Betts has served as president of the  
 ... Board of Directors for the Wake County Mental  
 ... Health Center, as a consultant for the Wake  
 ... County Family Service Association and as a  
 ... teaching consultant for Dorothea Dix Hospital.  
 ... Georgie Betts was director of the Wake County  
 ... Voluntary Action Center for 5 years. She cur-  
 ... rently serves as chairman of the Advisory  
 ... Council for the N.C. Correctional Center for  
 ... Women, on the board for the Family Violence  
 ... Prevention Center and as an advisor for the  
 ... Community Craft House.

They have four children, Ellen Betts Rowe,  
 ... wife of Stephen M. Rowe, Wilmer Conrad III  
 ... (Bill), Wiley Forbus and Thomas Anderson.  
 ... Three of them currently live in Wake County.  
 ... Following the family tradition, two grandchil-  
 ... dren are also residents of Wake County.

Sources: Personal research.

— Ellen Betts Rowe

## THE BETTS FAMILY

95

Ancestors of the Betts family of Wake Coun-  
 ... ty, North Carolina, led by William the elder,  
 ... migrated from England to Northumberland  
 ... County, Virginia in 1635. Records place  
 ... Thomas Betts, Sr., a direct descendant, in Isle  
 ... of Wight County, Virginia in 1750.

"... that during the spring of  
 ... 1804 Joseph and Mary Betts and  
 ... their children as well as Andrew and Sally  
 ... White Betts and their children all made the 150  
 ... mile journey from the Hardy district of North-  
 ... western Isle of Wight County to the south west-  
 ... ern extremity of Wake County, North Carolina,  
 ... the Buckhorn township."

Joseph, son of Thomas Betts, Sr. was the  
 ... uncle of Andrew, whose father was Thomas,  
 ... Sr.

A number of families moved during this  
 ... period from the Isle of Wight County to Wake  
 ... County. It might be that land was cheaper to  
 ... the West. "Could it be that the move was  
 ... largely motivated by a quest for the greater  
 ... religious freedom of North Carolina where the  
 ... Anglican Church never became an official or  
 ... state church?"

Among the children of Andrew Betts was a  
 ... son, William (Billie) Betts, b. 1779, d. 1843.

their daughters were Joan who married Jimmy Foley and Barbara Lee King, and Sandra King.

Lonnie Green Belvin married Iola Poole, daughter of Charlie and Etta Poole and their children were: Jimmy, Bobby Ray, Larry Eugene, Peggy, Danny and Betty Belvin. Jimmy Belvin married Pansy Parrish and their sons were: Randy, Ronnie and Phillip Belvin. Bobby Ray Belvin married Bobbie Jean Chapel and their sons were: Mark Douglas and Stephen Ray Belvin. Stephen Ray Belvin was killed 13 August, 1979 in a farming accident at age 13. Larry Eugene Belvin married Judy Wilder and their sons are: Kelly and Bryan William Belvin. Peggy Belvin married Linwood Moore and their children are: Linwood, Troy and Robin Moore. Danny Belvin married Donna Davis and their daughter is Cindy Belvin. Betty Belvin married George Waddle and their daughter is Yolanda Waddle.

Edward William Belvin married Nancy Sutton.

Zeb and "Sullie" were farmers in the Ebenezer Methodist Church Community.

their daughters were Joan who married Jimmy Foley and Barbara Lee King, and Sandra King.

Lonnie Green Belvin married Iola Poole, daughter of Charlie and Etta Poole and their children were: Jimmy, Bobby Ray, Larry Eugene, Peggy, Danny and Betty Belvin. Jimmy Belvin married Pansy Parrish and their sons were: Randy, Ronnie and Phillip Belvin. Bobby Ray Belvin married Bobbie Jean Chapel and their sons were: Mark Douglas and Stephen Ray Belvin. Stephen Ray Belvin was killed 13 August, 1979 in a farming accident at age 13. Larry Eugene Belvin married Judy Wilder and their sons are: Kelly and Bryan William Belvin. Peggy Belvin married Linwood Moore and their children are: Linwood, Troy and Robin Moore. Danny Belvin married Donna Davis and their daughter is Cindy Belvin. Betty Belvin married George Waddle and their daughter is Yolanda Waddle.

Edward William Belvin married Nancy Sutton.

Zeb and "Sullie" were farmers in the Ebenezer Methodist Church Community.

Sources: Wake County records and Flora Belvin Griffis.

— Lynne White Belvin  
and Christine Bagwell Costine

## FRANCES THOMAS BETANCOURT

93

Frances Thomas was born in Lillington, NC on May 31, 1931. Her parents are Clarence Tilghman Thomas (b. in Harnett County on August 28, 1891) and Essie Clyde Brown (b. in Harnett County on August 6, 1901). They celebrated 65 years of marriage on June 15, 1983.

Clarence is a veteran of World War I.

Other children of this marriage were: Harold James (deceased); Oker Lee; Odell Brown; Alva Ray; Clarence, Jr. (Tommy); William Danny who all are of Harnett County; Noralene Stewart of Lillington; Shirley Bain of Raleigh and Ann Price of Oxford.

Clarence Thomas is a descendant of William Alexander Thomas and Isabel Yarborough. Essie Brown is descended from Joseph Thomas Brown and Martha Frances Arnold. These families all lived in Harnett.

Frances Thomas married Manuel Betan-

turned warm in 1804. Joseph and Mary Betts and their six children made the 150-mile journey from Isle of Wight County, Va. to White Oak Creek in the southwestern part of Wake County.

Traveling with them were Joseph's nephew, Andrew, and his wife and children. Both families settled near Holly Springs and began to farm. Joseph died two years after arriving in Wake County, but his wife and children continued to work the land for another 20 years.

One son, Barzilla, purchased the family homestead and sold it to Stanford Wheeler in 1832 for \$120. Barzilla courted and married a neighbor, Jane Yates, in 1820. Their family grew to include seven sons and one daughter.

Barzilla's son, Anderson Betts, became a master carpenter for the Raleigh-Gaston Railroad. He married Elizabeth Jordan in 1852, and for many years they lived across the road from Inwood Baptist Church, which they helped found, very near what is now Lake Wheeler Road. During the War Between the States, a bullet pierced the front door, and the

turned warm in 1804. Joseph and Mary Betts and their six children made the 150-mile journey from Isle of Wight County, Va. to White Oak Creek in the southwestern part of Wake County.

Traveling with them were Joseph's nephew, Andrew, and his wife and children. Both families settled near Holly Springs and began to farm. Joseph died two years after arriving in Wake County, but his wife and children continued to work the land for another 20 years.

One son, Barzilla, purchased the family homestead and sold it to Stanford Wheeler in 1832 for \$120. Barzilla courted and married a neighbor, Jane Yates, in 1820. Their family grew to include seven sons and one daughter.

Barzilla's son, Anderson Betts, became a master carpenter for the Raleigh-Gaston Railroad. He married Elizabeth Jordan in 1852, and for many years they lived across the road from Inwood Baptist Church, which they helped found, very near what is now Lake Wheeler Road. During the War Between the States, a bullet pierced the front door, and the hole remained as long as the house was standing.

In their later years, Barzilla and Elizabeth moved into Raleigh and lived at 117 S. West Street. Wilmer Conrad, their third son, was born in 1859 and married a Wake County girl, Tessie Lee Ray, in 1894.

Tessie's family lived in Northern Wake County in what is now Barton Creek Township. The Ray family also came from Virginia. Tessie's mother, Artelia Nipper Ray, was once known as the strongest woman in Wake County. She was crossing a pasture one day with her small children in tow when an angry bull began charging the unsuspecting brood. Artelia placed the baby on the ground and hid the other children behind her. She stood her ground, grabbed the charging bull by the horns, and flipped him over her back, breaking his neck in the process.

Artelia's husband, Zadoc Ray, never regained his health after being imprisoned during the Civil War. He died, leaving her with four small children to raise. Out of necessity, she moved into town and for many years ran a popular boarding house in Raleigh located at the corner of Wilmington and Davie Streets.

After Artelia's daughter, Tessie, married

W.Z. courted and married a Meredith student, Moultrie Drake, from Bennettsville, S.C. The two married in 1922 and made their home with his mother, Tessie, at 116 Hillcrest Road in Cameron Park. The home, which had been built by the Betts' brothers, remained in the family until 1972.

Moultrie Betts, still a Raleigh resident, has been active with the Girl Scouts for over 50 years. She currently volunteers regularly at the Red Cross Bloodmobiles and is an active member of Hayes-Barton Methodist Church.

Moultrie and W.Z. had two children, Wilmer Conrad, who currently lives in Raleigh, and Elizabeth, of Louisville, KY. Wilmer C. Betts attended Duke University and fought in the Korean War. He was the second full-time psychiatrist to open a private practice in Raleigh. He and his wife, Georg' Ellen Forbes, of Durham, live on the banks of Crabtree Creek at 3615 Alleghany Drive.

Dr. Betts has served as president of the Board of Directors for the Wake County Mental Health Center.

W.Z. courted and married a Meredith student, Moultrie Drake, from Bennettsville, S.C. The two married in 1922 and made their home with his mother, Tessie, at 116 Hillcrest Road in Cameron Park. The home, which had been built by the Betts' brothers, remained in the family until 1972.

Moultrie Betts, still a Raleigh resident, has been active with the Girl Scouts for over 50 years. She currently volunteers regularly at the Red Cross Bloodmobiles and is an active member of Hayes-Barton Methodist Church.

Moultrie and W.Z. had two children, Wilmer Conrad, who currently lives in Raleigh, and Elizabeth, of Louisville, KY. Wilmer C. Betts attended Duke University and fought in the Korean War. He was the second full-time psychiatrist to open a private practice in Raleigh. He and his wife, Georg' Ellen Forbes, of Durham, live on the banks of Crabtree Creek at 3615 Alleghany Drive.

Dr. Betts has served as president of the Board of Directors for the Wake County Mental Health Center, as a consultant for the Wake County Family Service Association and as a teaching consultant for Dorothea Dix Hospital. Georgie Betts was director of the Wake County Voluntary Action Center for 5 years. She currently serves as chairman of the Advisory Council for the N.C. Correctional Center for Women, on the board for the Family Violence Prevention Center and as an advisor for the Community Craft House.

They have four children, Ellen Betts Rowe, wife of Stephen M. Rowe, Wilmer Conrad III (Bill), Wiley Forbes and Thomas Anderson. Three of them currently live in Wake County. Following the family tradition, two grandchildren are also residents of Wake County.

Sources: Personal research.

— Ellen Betts Rowe

## THE BETTS FAMILY

95

Ancestors of the Betts family of Wake County, North Carolina, led by William the elder, migrated from England to Northumberland County, Virginia in 1635. Records place Thomas Betts, Sr., a direct descendant, in Isle of Wight County, Virginia in 1750.

It would appear that during the period of

# THE HERITAGE OF MONTGOMERY COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA 1981

B  
R  
975.674  
HER

The Heritage Book Committee

Winnie Ingram Richter, Editor  
Estelle Leach Allen  
Millie Blake Arscott  
Lucy Overton Elliott  
Annie Brookshire Haywood  
Catherine Watkins McKinnon



Published by The Montgomery County Historical Society  
in cooperation with  
Hunter Publishing Company  
Winston-Salem, North Carolina

ABILENE PUBLIC LIBRARY, ABILENE, TEXAS

343189

ground in 1953 on which she had rebuilt on the same site. May Allen Blake died on December 9, 1964, and is buried in Troy Cemetery.

The Blake and Allen families have lived in Montgomery County for generations. Clovis Alth Blake was the son of Mary Elizabeth Russell and Henry Thomas Blake (1851-1927), who had a farm east of Troy. Henry Thomas was the son of Parthena Haywood and Azariah Blake, born in Montgomery County around 1831. Azariah was the son of Etheldred Blake, born in Virginia around 1787. Etheldred apparently came to Montgomery County with his father, Thomas Blake, who is listed as head of household in the 1790 Montgomery County census.

May Allen Blake was the daughter of Martha Adeline Johnson (1861-1953) and James Alexander Allen (1859-1928) of Montgomery County. James Alexander Allen was the son of Jane Saunders and James Goodman Allen (born ca. 1814). James Goodman Allen was the son of George Allen, who died in Montgomery County around 1847.

Martha Adeline Johnson was the daughter of Celia Ann Lassiter (1827-1879) and Richmond Johnson (1825-1911). Richmond Johnson was the son of Betty Haymore and Ruebin Johnson (born ca. 1795).

Celia Ann Lassiter was the daughter of Miriam Bundy (born ca. 1791) and Jacob Lassiter (born ca. 1790). Miriam Bundy's parents, Margaret Hill and Christopher Bundy, were Quakers from Randolph County. Jacob Lassiter, son of Micajah Lassiter (1764-1854) of Randolph County, came to Montgomery County in the mid-1800's and operated a grist mill on Denson's Creek north of Troy.

— Allen Wade Pudgen

## PATSY MAE BLAKE

342

Patsy Mae Blake, wife of George T., mother of G.T. Haywood, Jr. Father: William John (Bill) Blake born October 27, 1850; died April 17, 1929. First wife ? Mary Ann Stutts.

First wife's children: Henry W. Blake born March 8, 1870; died October 19, 1957; wife: Alice Cagle. Annie B. ? married Vick Eury and lived in Concord, N.C. Betty ? married James (Jim) Richardson. Thomas ? married Ella Haywood (Chip). John ? married Nealie. (Chip). Margaret (Maggie B.) ? married Allen Greene (grandma Blake's brother). Martha ? married Turner Campbell.

Second wife: Mary Elizabeth Greene born March 26, 1862; died May 20, 1938. Children: Emma ? married Charlie Kelly. Fannie B. ? married Jim Furr — Jessie Kizer. Patsy M. married George T. Haywood, Sr. Wendy born March 8, 1893; died March 1950; married Arthur Haywood (Chip). Sally — single. Mollie — married Lenzie Poole. Carolina (Carrie) (Dink) ? married Theodore Parsons.

William's father and mother were missing in the Civil War. Father: Zackory Chambers Blake. Mother: Parthient Elizabeth Haywood.

Mary Elizabeth Green's parents were George Greene and Mary Ann Blake.

Mary E. Greene's mother died when she was three weeks old. Her father was taken

prisoner (during Civil War) when he was returning home from fishing. They took him to Pekin and chained him upstairs in some building there. He was put to work mending soldiers' boots.

— Jo Haywood

## SIR RICHARD BLAKE AND THE IRISH AND ENGLISH ANCESTORS

343

Blakes from 1100-1600:

The earliest known of the Blake ancestors is Richard Blake who was born during the fifth year of the reign of King Henry II of England (1154-1189). Little is known of his parents' life, except that his father was a small middle class landowner somewhere along the Thames River.

At the early age of seven, Richard was selected to be trained and schooled as a Knight in the King's army. From the age of 7 to 14, he lived in a castle and served his father's Lord (name unknown). At the age of 14, he became a squire and learned how to handle sword and lance, and to bear the weight of heavy armor. He was a special aide to his knight in any conflict. At the age of 21, he had acquitted himself as a page and squire so well that he was made a knight. This was an occasion of elaborate ceremony and solemn vows. After the morning's religious ceremony and sermon on the knight's duty to protect the weak, in the courtyard in the presence of the assembled knight and fair ladies, he knelt, received a tap on the shoulder by the officiating lord, and thus became Sir Richard Blake.

Sir Richard participated in many tournaments where combats or jousts between the knight were fought. He also participated in several crusades, and became Dexter Chief (his right hand) to Prince John, son of King Henry II. According to history Sir Richard Blake founded Ireland with Prince John in 1185. When Prince John became king, he gave grants of land in Galway and Mayo counties to Sir Richard.

The English and Irish lineage of the Blake clan was handed down from Sir Richard through the following male members:

Sir Thomas Blake (1183-1247) eldest son of Sir Richard, knight with Henry III, Prince John's eldest son, native of Galway in Ireland.

Sir Valentine Blake (1228-1310) second son of Sir Thomas, a squire, architect, and Judge in Ireland.

Sir John Blake (1258-1299) only son of Sir Valentine, a knight of the Royal Guard under Edward I.

John Blake, Jr. (1282-1349) Eldest son of Sir John, known as the Squire of Menlough, a farmer who raised food for the King's army (Edward III).

Sir Henry Blake (1320-1381) third son of John Blake, a knight known as Blake of Cregg Castle, given grants of land and high honors for service in the "Hundred Years War".

Edward Blake (1358-1424) fourth son of Sir Henry, a teacher of well-to-do children, known as Blake of Renuyle.

Albert Blake (1392-1475) second son of Edward, became a teacher, then became an engineer, designed and built bridges and buildings.

Nelson Blake (1433-1486) fifth son of Albert, a farmer, owned a manor called Ballinafad.

Edmund Blake (1452-1512) eldest son of Nelson, farmed and enlarged Ballinafad, lost it all during Henry VIII's reign because he was a Protestant.

Windell Blake (1485-1548) youngest son of Edmund, lost Ballinafad, and fled to escape being hanged, beheaded, or burned at the stake by orders of King Henry VIII. Later he bought a small business, had three sons and a daughter.

Robert Blake (1519-1562) eldest son of Windell, studied law. A grand nephew was a great English admiral, Robert Blake (1599-1657) second in greatness to England's Admiral Nelson.

Crawford Blake (1551-1806) youngest son of Robert, lived at the Manor Horstead, possibly involved in ship building as well as farming.

Edmund Blake (1578-1620) only son of Crawford, lived at Horstead, was appointed tax collector by King James VI of Scotland. Had three sons and two daughters.

Walter Blake (1597-1662) eldest son of Edmund, his father's assistant, was intrigued by possibilities of new land and new freedom in the New World, with his brother John, were the first Blakes to come to America.

Excerpt from research done by Oliver D. Blake, Jr.

— Elizabeth B. McCallum

## THE THOMAS BLAKE FAMILY

344

Thomas Blake was born in North Carolina but moved to Southampton County, Virginia prior to 1776, where he served with the Virginia Militia under various commands during the Revolution, and during which time he became a friend of Colwell P. Pool.

He moved back to Montgomery County, North Carolina (near Pekin) after the Revolution and is listed in the First Census of the United States in 1790. He revisited in Southern Virginia for a short time about 1805 with one of his sons (Etheldred) and when he returned, Colwell Pool's youngest (of eight or nine children) child — Colwell Pool — accompanied them back to North Carolina. Colwell (also shown in records as Caldwell and by his nickname "Collin") was then a teenage boy, as he was born about 1789 or 1790.

About 1809, Colwell Pool married Thomas Blake's younger daughter Charlotte Blake, who was born in 1791. They had ten (10) children:

David Pool, Miles Poole (My great-great-grandfather), Jane Poole, Nancy Poole, Jermima Poole, Abigail Poole, Miranda Poole, William Ren Poole, Joshua Poole, and Perlina Poole.

My ancestor, Miles Pool, was their second child and was born in 1812. He married Charlotte ("Charity") Green, who was born in



ried. We are the parents of four children. Our oldest son Kenneth is a medical doctor (a specialist in Obstetrics and Gynecology). His practice is in Charlotte, North Carolina where he has lived about eight years. Our second daughter, Annette, is a registered nurse. She is married and lives in Texas City, Texas, and has held the same job for 26 years. Our third child, Julius Levonne, is an attorney. He is a law firm of eight or ten lawyers, members, Ferguson, Lanning and Stein. He practices in Charlotte. Our youngest son, Billy, lives in Washington, D.C. He works in the culture department of the Federal Government.

Gayle, our granddaughter whom we raised, graduated at U.N.C., Greensboro as a Social Worker. She joined the Peace Corps for two years and is stationed in Sierra Leone, West Africa.

William Lee (Shine, as he is known) learned there was magic in the intricate motors of an automobile. Through the years he gained perhaps the best mechanical knowledge of anyone in the area. In 1956 he became the first in Mt. Gilead to establish and operate his own private business, a well-equipped garage located on the Troy Road, Highway 109, near 978 William Lee sold his garage business and is now driving a bus to transport poor Citizens to and from their doctor and shopping. (See accompanying photographs in the editorial pages section.)

— Mrs. Matilda Chambers

## THE BURNEY CHAPPELL FAMILY

395

Edgar Burney Chappell (Apr. 25, 1908 — Feb. 19, 1966) was the son of James Taylor Chappell, Sr. (June 25, 1865 — May 9, 1937) and Rebecca Crouch Chappell (Apr. 22, 1882 — Oct. 18, 1972). Burney married Ruth Dawkins (Aug. 7, 1911) on Aug. 17, 1932. Ruth is the daughter of George Duncan Dawkins (Apr. 1, 1855 — Dec. 27, 1935) and Emery Eliza Craven (Dec. 15, 1881 — Dec. 13, 1981). Burney graduated from Candor High School, attended N.C. State University for 3 years. He was a farmer and peach grower. He also graduated from Candor High School and attended Western Carolina University for 2 years, is an active member of the Extension Homemakers Club, the Candor Baptist Methodist Church where she is on the administrative board, and a member of the Candor Methodist Women. They have four children: Burney Jr., Dale, James, and Douglas. Burney Chappell, Jr. (May 9, 1933) graduated from Pheiffer College, served in the U.S. Army, is a peach grower in Allendale, S.C. He married Mary Allen Watkins of Troy on Feb. 3, 1957 and they have four daughters: Mary Jane (July 26, 1959) graduated from the University of S.C. in 1980 and plans a teaching career; Jill Allen (May 19, 1961) is a junior at the University of S.C.; Janice Elizabeth (June 13, 1963) is a high school senior; and Jennie

Ruth (Sept. 12, 1964) is a high school junior. Duncan Dale Chappell (Jan. 11, 1936) graduated from N.C. State University with a degree in textiles, served in the U.S. Army in Korea, married Britt Berglund from Stockholm, Sweden on Nov. 25, 1972 in Vancouver, British Columbia. They have no children and live in San Francisco, Cal. where Dale is in the textile manufacturing business.

James Clyde Chappell (Apr. 28, 1941) graduated from Candor High School, has taken several short courses at N.C. University on agriculture, is a peach farmer, married Janet Wilson (Nov. 23, 1942) on Jan. 16, 1960. They have one daughter and two sons: Teresa Ann Chappell (Dec. 26, 1960) married Mike Reynolds on July 21, 1979, lives in Candor, has a daughter, Audrey Marie (Mar. 6, 1981); Christopher Clyde (Oct. 11, 1963) is a junior at East Montgomery High School; Keith Edgar (Nov. 6, 1970) is a fourth grade student at Candor Elementary School.

Michael Douglas Chappell (Feb. 26, 1945) graduated from N.C. State University with a degree in forestry, is a licensed surveyor, and married Cathy Campbell (Dec. 22, 1949) on May 21, 1978. Cathy is secretary to Colin Blake.

— Ruth D. Chappell

## THE J.T. CHAPPELL FAMILY

396

The Chappell family originated in England, came to America landing at New York City, and settled in Charles county, Virginia. Later two brothers, one was named Roland Chappell,



Mr. and Mrs. J.T. Chappell, Sr.

moved to North Carolina and settled near Ellerbe in Richmond County. The J. T. Chappell family moved to Candor in 1910 from Harrisville.

James Taylor Chappell (Jim), was born June 25, 1865 and died May 9, 1937. He was a merchant and a pioneer farmer and peach

grower in Montgomery County. On April 19, 1899 he married Rebecca Crouch who was born April 21, 1882 and died Oct. 18, 1972, 90 years old. These dates were taken from the family Bible in the possession of Ralph Chappell. Jim and Rebecca had twelve children: Leslie, Lacy, Jessie Mae, Ralph, Ina, Burney, Alvin, J.T., Jr., Blanche, Robert, Stanton, and Becky.

Leslie E. Chappell was born July 1, 1900. For many years he practiced medicine in Kennel Square, Pa. He is married, retired, lives in Oxford, Md., has two children, a son and a daughter.

Lacy Calvin Chappell was born July 24, 1901 and died Mar. 12, 1958. He was a farmer and peach grower, owning orchards in South Carolina and Georgia as well as in Montgomery County. On Aug. 29, 1924 he married Esther McCaskill and they have three sons: Mack, born July 3, 1925 married Margaret Rae Chappell (2/8/1929 — 10/21/1978); one son Kenneth Mack (1/10/1956), both farmers and peach growers. Pat (born in May 1928) married Phyllis Coggins, lives in Barnwell, S.C. with two sons and one daughter. Jimmie (born in Dec. 1932) married Lottie Belle Monroe, lives in Morven, Ga., has two daughters, Robin and Cindy and is a farmer, pecan and peach grower.

Jessie Mae Chappell was born Sept. 26, 1902. On July 26, 1922 she married Randall Scarborough (died May 30, 1949 at age 48), and has two children: Judy born May 12, 1932 and Randall Chappell Scarborough born Dec. 28, 1936. Jessie's second husband is Harold Ayscue and they live in Hampton, Virginia.

Ina Belle Chappell was born Apr. 3, 1904. On June 15, 1933 she married Charlie Stallings and lives in Louisburg, N.C. Children are Rebecca Jane, Patricia, Johnny Lou, and Christine Stallings.

James Ralph Chappell was born June 15, 1906. On Aug. 15, 1921 he married Rosa Catherine Poole (Aug. 29, 1906 — May 20, 1966). They have one daughter, Cordelia Kathleen Chappell (May 13, 1927) who married Robert Lee DeVogt, had one son, Robert Lee DeVogt, Jr. who is married and has a son Robbie. Kathleen's second husband is Hoyle Mack Elam. Kathleen works as a secretary in the school at Samarkand Manor, having worked for a number of years at Capel's Mill in Troy. Hoyle Mack is employed at the Indian Mound near Mt. Gilead. Ralph is a peach grower, owns and operates a country store near his Candor home.

Edgar Burney Chappell was born Apr. 25, 1908 and died July 6, 1966. On Aug. 17, 1932 he married Ruth Dawkins who was born Aug. 7, 1911. Burney was a Candor peach grower and farmer. They had four sons: Burney, Jr., Duncan Dale, James Clyde, and Michael Douglas. (There is a separate history for this family).

Alvin Martin Chappell (July 29, 1910 — July 29, 1969) married Margaret McCallum (Aug. 1, 1913 — Aug. 30, 1941), had two sons: Steve and Larry, who was adopted by Aunt Blanche and Paul Russell after his Mother's death. Alvin was a farmer and peach grower living in the country next to his brother Lacy.

Ralph (b. 6-4-1879, d. 2-20-1948) and May Allen Blake (b. 5-5-1885, d. 12-9-1964) of Troy, N.C., and she is the granddaughter of Percival Louis Ambrose and Mary Eleanor Gaynor Arscott of Kingston, Jamaica. Patricia has a brother, James Lloyd Arscott of Indianapolis, Indiana.

Patsy spent the first five years of her life divided between living in Troy and Canada, because her daddy was in the Canadian Army from 1940-45. She learned to talk at a very early age, having a vocabulary of at least 89 words at 15 months of age, and speaking clearly. At the age of 5, and her brother at 3, Charlie Manning, editor of "The Service Man" wrote an article in his paper about Patsy and Jimmy reciting "The Ragged Man" and "Our Hired Girl" by James Whitcomb Riley in their entirety. She won a baby popularity contest and received a government bond in October 1942.

In school, Patsy led her class in every grade, was chief marshal as a junior and valedictorian at high school graduation. In high school, she was a member of the Beta Club and she continued piano lessons under Miss Annice Worsham of Albemarle, winning honors in National auditions. She was active in scouts, was manager of the girls basketball team, sang in the glee club, and participated in all activities. She won the medal for being the best history student in school in 1957.

Patsy made a profession of faith at age eleven and was baptized, becoming a member of First Baptist Church, Troy. She was active in Sunday School, Girls Auxiliary, Y.W.A. and Training Union.

Patsy entered Queens College, Charlotte in the fall of 1958 as an art major, but putting special emphasis on other subjects, such as writing and the Bible. She was a member of Kappa Delta Sorority, serving in various capacities. She was editor of the literary magazine, on the Dean's list, a Charles A. Dana Scholar, a member of Orb and Scepter honor society, won the Journigan Journalist Award, and at graduation on June 3, 1962, she received the Sullivan Award, which is the highest honor Queens has to offer a graduate.

At the end of Patsy's junior year, she and a classmate, Genie Stallworth, used her daddy's station wagon and went to California to work in a Campfire Girl's Camp near Sacramento for 3 months. They took 10 days to go the northern route through Kentucky, the Petrified Forest, Yellowstone National Park, etc. Patsy worked as business manager, and Genie as Chief Counselor. They did a lot of sight-seeing on week ends and other days off. At the end of the summer, they took another 10 days to return home the southern route through southern California, Arizona, etc. They made many friends and enjoyed the summer, getting home just in time to begin their senior year at Queens.

After graduation, Patsy went to the New England states looking for a job, which she easily found in the Admissions Office at Radcliffe College in Cambridge, Mass. as Secretary of Foreign Applications 1962-1963. When the school year was over, she worked during the summer at Children's Hospital Medical Cen-

ter, Boston, Mass. in the Department of Education and Recreation as Play Therapist and Art Teacher.

From 1963-1965, she was a technician at the Biological Laboratories at Harvard University. When she resigned, she accepted a position at Tuft's University School of Medicine and Microbiology as Research Assistant 1965-1976, and as Senior Research Asst. 1976-1978.

She took a leave of absence from Tufts for a year and went to Göttingen, Germany to work at the Max Planck Institut für Experimentelle Medizin, Department of Biochemistry as Research Assistant, 1969-1970. She traveled to the Scandinavian Countries, Greece, France, Africa, and other interesting places on weekends and holidays. At present, she is a scientist in the Department of Biochemistry at the University of Minnesota in St. Paul. She has been a free lance illustrator since 1962.

The organizations with which Patsy is affiliated are the Cambridge Art Association, American Association for the Advancement of Science, New England Society for Electron Microscopy, Henrici Society of Microbiology, and Association for Women in Science (past president and presently on the Executive Committee). Her articles have been published several times in National Medical Magazines.

Growing up, Patsy's parents took her and her brother to many interesting places and outings like to Jamaica in 1951, to Atlanta, New Orleans, Florida, the beach, the mountains, the Morehead Planetarium at Chapel Hill, concerts by Liberace and Victor Borge, rock and roll concerts, the latter ones in Charlotte. Also, they went to the Easter Sunrise Service at Winston-Salem, etc; etc.

Quoting from a letter from Patsy, she said, "The most unusual aspect of my working experience is that I started out as an artist and ended as a scientist. The switch came when I interviewed for a job in the Biology Department at Harvard, the professor said he needed diagrams and illustrations for his lectures and publications, saying he could teach me to be a scientist."

About travel, she said, "I think I got my love for traveling and sight-seeing and doing new things, from both my parents. If ever I have to make a choice between a trip or a new car or something comparable, there is no question that I would take the trip. I have traveled a great deal and can now say I have been on every continent except Australia. I am also pleased that I can say that I have friends in many parts of the world."

— Millie B. Arscott

## WILLIAM ISAAC ASBILL FAMILY

318

Arie Vastine Leach (9-27-1897) — youngest child of Sarah Isabell (Bell) Britt (8-21-1859 — 7-23-1932) and Hugh Leach (9-23-1857 — 7-31-1936) of Biscoe — and William Isaac Asbill (1-22-1894), son of Sarah Brady (5-4-1871 — 1-19-1951) and William E. Asbill (12-4-1862 — 4-16-1930) were married in

Candor on November 30, 1913.

Will and Arie set up housekeeping in Biscoe where he was a fireman for the railroad. He later transferred to the Railroad Shops in Spencer but returned to the Norfolk and Southern Shop in Biscoe to be with his family. To supplement his income he walked to the gold mine near Candor when work was available. When the shop moved he worked as a loom fixer at Aileen Mill — now Springs, but retired early due to ill health. Will was a quiet man, a democrat, devoted to his family, and spent much time with his five sons teaching them to enjoy gardening, politics, hunting and fishing as he did. Thus it was fitting that when death came suddenly November 26, 1957, at age 63, he was deer hunting by Pee Dee River where he had fished many times.

Arie stayed home and sent their seven children to the same school she and Will had attended — Biscoe High School — and where twelve of her twenty grandchildren would attend.

The family attended Biscoe Presbyterian Church where Arie was a charter member (the only charter member living in 1981), but when Robert and Ralph married they moved to Page Memorial Methodist Church with their brides. There they became loyal and active members.

All seven children were born in Biscoe.

Mary Colleen (2-5-1915) a registered nurse, was Assistant Director of Nursing at City and Forsyth Memorial Hospitals in Winston-Salem. Married to Henry Burney McIver, both retired, they live near Winston-Salem.

Charles Carlton (5-5-1916) married Josie Yarboro. He was a foreman at Springs and helped with East Montgomery Volunteer Ambulance Service when health permitted. He died July 4, 1973. They had four children: Marion Charles, vice president of First National Bank in Asheboro; Joyce Anne, cosmetologist; Gay Ellen, homemaker; and Tony Leo, salesman for Lance, Inc. All are married with families.

Robert Leach (3-22-1918) married Helen Hurley. He was Biscoe Mayor, Executive Vice President of Bank of Biscoe, County Commissioner, and Member of Montgomery County Hospital Executive Committee. He died unexpectedly (3-4-1966) at age 47. They had four children: Barbara Lynn, seamstress for clothes designer; Judy Hurley, deceased; Robert Leach, Jr., Comptroller at Montgomery Memorial Hospital; and Shelia Kay, homemaker. The girls married and have children.

William Clyde (11-16-1919), World War II Navy veteran, married Beatrice Brewer. They live in Biscoe where Bill is employed by Springs and is a town commissioner. They have three children: Nettie Carol, Industrial Engineering at Springs; William Clyde, Jr., Vice President and General Manager at Phillips Velvet Mills in Jamestown; and Susan DeAnne. Carol and Billy are married with families and Susan attends East Montgomery High School.

James David (6-2-1922) married Lela Blake and lives in Biscoe. He is a superintendent at Springs and a volunteer fireman. They have three children: James David, Jr., employed by Kellam Manufacturing Company; Linda

Charlotte Presbyterian Hospital, lives in Murrells Inlet, S.C.

2. Jackie David Blalock born August 20, 1940, in Lancaster, S.C., married Linda Ann Ough June 24, 1962 in Lancaster, S.C. A.

Jackie David Blalock, Jr. was born June 4, 1964, Anderson, S.C. B. Brent William Blalock was born January 25, 1974, in Charlotte, S.C. They live in Lancaster. She is with Lancaster City Education.

IV. David Filmore Blalock (born July 5, 1909 - died February 5, 1937; buried in Sharon Cemetery) was employed in Textiles in Greensboro, N.C.

V. Russell Lee Powell and Helen Gould Black, (born November 20, 1910) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Blalock, married June 30, 1935 in her parent's home. The "High House" Mount Gilead, N.C. He was born August 6, 1912, Catawba County, N.C. He is a sales representative. They are members of the Methodist church and lived in Charleston, S.C. since 1948.

Their children are: 1. Rosemary Evyonne Powell born September 9, 1937 in Mount Gilead, N.C., married Judson Sterling James Dallas, Texas June 19, 1965 in New Orleans, La. He died May 18, 1977. She has her own public relations office in New Orleans, La. after working on T.V. as news correspondent for about 15 years. She is a graduate of Charleston College in Journalism.

2. Stancil David Powell born June 9, 1942, Spartanburg, S.C. married Sandra Nelle Bates December 12, 1971 in Charlotte, N.C. She was born December 4, 1949 in Charlotte, N.C. He is with Hoelst Industries, quality control search department, Spartanburg, S.C. They live near Moore, S.C. Their children are: a. Erin Rebacah Powell born December 20, 1975. b. Christoph Matthew Powell born October 26, 1979.

3. Russell Lee Powell II born September 12, 1946 in Cocoli-Canal Zone, Panama, married Patricia Ann Touchberry June 12, 1976, Charleston, S.C. She was born March 3, 1948 Charleston, S.C. He is a sales representative and lives in Summerville, S.C., members of a Presbyterian church. One son: a. Russell Lee Powell III was born February 10, 1979 in Columbia, S.C.

VI. Victor LeRoy Miller and Mildred Lois Blalock (born June 11, 1912) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock, were married August 11, 1945, in her parent's home "The High House" in Mount Gilead, N.C. He was born January 19, 1919 in Kistler, Pennsylvania. He served with the Arm Forces during World War II. He is senior accountant for General Telephone Electric Sylvania (G.T.E.), Towanda, Pennsylvania. They live Route No. 1, Sugar Run, Pennsylvania and are members of a Presbyterian church.

Their children are: 1. Victor Edward Miller was born October 12, 1955, Sayre, Pa. He is coach III for Proctor Gamble, Me-hoop-ing, Pennsylvania, lives Route No. 1, Sugar Run, Pennsylvania. 2. Cornelia Manor Miller was born October 10, 1958, Sayre, Pennsylvania, married Benjamin Weeks, Jr., October 20, 1978. He was born July 4, 1958. He is with

County, Pennsylvania. They live Route No. 6, Wellsboro, Pennsylvania. One son: a. Benjamin Weeks III was born August 11, 1980.

VII. Dillard Coble Hudson and Alice Juanita (born October 14, 1914) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock were married September 21, 1935 in Danville, Virginia. He was born September 29, 1910, in High Point, N.C. He is employed with Rochester Germicide.

Their children are: 1. Edna Gayle Hudson born February 20, 1939, married Allen Dale Clark April 23, 1966. He was born April 29, 1940 in High Point, N.C. Employed with Dept. of Motor Vehicles as a systems analysis 4. One daughter: a. Kimberly Dawn Clark born March 29, 1970 in Greensboro, N.C. They live in Knightdale, N.C. 2. Shirley Marilyn Hudson born August 31, 1942, married Drexel Ray Robinson March 30, 1968. Myrtle Beach Air Force Base. He was born March 29, 1941 in Millerville, Alabama. He is a textile mill supervisor. One daughter: a. Meredith Vanese Robinson, born February 11, 1973 in Birmingham, Alabama.

See following story also.  
— Ira Pauline Blalock Stone

## D.S. BLALOCK DESCENDANTS 349

(Continued from article 348.)

VIII. Marvin Treece and Eveyln Gladys (born October 26, 1917) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock, were married May 24, 1936. He was born December 17, 1917 in Stanly County. He served with the Navy during World War II, SL USNR. Employed with Gilead Manufacturing Company, Mt. Gilead, N.C., after being discharged from the Navy service. He died February 1, 1960, buried in Sharon Cemetery, Mount Gilead, N.C.

Their children are: 1. David Treece born November 22, 1937, married Earmeteen Culp April 4, 1958. She was born December 27, 1939. Both are employed by Gilead Manufacturing Company in Mount Gilead, N.C. Their children are: a. Cathy Treece born December 3, 1959, married Dale Clodfelter of Stanly County. He was born November 6, 1957, live Route 2, Albemarle, N.C. One son: 1. Geremy Dale Clodfelter born November 3, 1980. b. Susan Treece born January 17, 1963. Student in Montgomery County Schools.

2. Mary Stancil Treece born June 18, 1943, married Luther Edwin Hughes, Jr., April 13, 1963. He was born November 3, 1942 in Wilson, N.C. He is manager of Oakwood Mobile Home Sales, Asheboro, N.C. They live near Asheboro, N.C. Their children are: a. Pamela Dean Hughes born July 21, 1964. b. Luther Edwin Hughes III born August 26, 1969.

IX. I.V. Pennynington and Edna Eunice (born March 4, 1920) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Henritta Lisk Blalock were married April 8, 1944, in Baltimore, Maryland. He was born October 27, 1921, Pierce, West Virginia. He is with Instrument Technician Celanese Corporation, Rock Hill, S.C. for over thirty years. They live Route 4, York, S.C. and are members of York Methodist Church. Their children are: 1.

Richard Vincent Pennynington was born December 29, 1947, Stanly County Memorial Hospital, Albemarle, N.C., employed with John E. Wiley Association, York, S.C.

2. Dale Allen Pennynington was born March 28, 1951, Rock Hill, S.C., York County Hospital. He is employed with Bibb Manufacturing, Columbus, Ga. as cost accountant, married Kathryn Marie Holly July 31, 1976. She was born January 11, 1956 in Augusta, Ga. Their children are: a. Nathanel Ryan Pennynington was born April 19, 1978, Columbus, Ga. b. Holley Allyn Pennynington was born April 27, 1980, Columbus, Ga. They live in Columbus, Ga. and members of a Methodist church there.

3. Edna Lynn Pennynington was born September 22, 1954, York County Hospital, Rock Hill, S.C., married Michael Henry Taylor December 20, 1974. He was born October 28, 1950, Raleigh, N.C. He is Electrical Engineer — Southeastern Consultants. They live in Matthews, N.C. and members of a Presbyterian church. Their children are: a. Jeremy Michael Taylor born December 9, 1976. b. David Karston Taylor born July 24, 1979. c. Jonathan Ray Taylor born July 24, 1979.

X. Dolen E. Almond and Margaret Lillian (born September 1, 1921) daughter of David Stancil and Mary Lisk Blalock, were married September 16, 1939. He was born September 2, 1912 in Stanly County. He was employed with Alcoa, Badin, N.C. for 39 plus years before retiring. They are members of a Methodist church. Their children are: 1. Ellen Wynell Almond born July 1, 1940 in Stanly County Hospital, married Tevis Stoker Smith June 4, 1960. He was born July 7, 1936 in Stanly County. They live in Maryville, Tennessee. He is employed with Alcoa, Maryville Plant. Their children are: a. Marie Elen Smith born March 18, 1961, lives in Albemarle, N.C. Employed with Albemarle Motor Inn. b. Emily Jo Smith born September 27, 1962. c. Stephen Tevis Smith born October 26, 1964. d. Stephanie Dawn Smith was born July 3, 1967.

2. Robert Dolen Almond was born October 4, 1941, Stanly County Hospital, Albemarle, N.C. He is employed with Alcoa, Badin Plant, married Cynthia Harris Holt, Albemarle, N.C. July 8, 1978. She was born November 2, 1947 in Montgomery County. One daughter: a. Kimberly Dianne Almond born July 26, 1963.

3. Henry Stephen Almond was born September 9, 1942, married Vickie Howard, April 22, 1972. She was born February 22, 1947, both work Rowan Colton Mills, Salisbury, N.C. and live in Salisbury, N.C.

4. Cecil Irving Almond born March 26, 1948 in Stanly County Hospital, married Patricia Mauldin June 23, 1968. She was born April 15, 1950 in Stanly County. One son: a. Cecil Irving Almond II was born August 20, 1969.

— Ira Pauline Blalock Stone

## SISTERS OF DAVID STANCIL BLALOCK

III. Dave W. Lilly and Hattie Blalock (daughter of James P. and Mollie Johnson Blalock) were married early 1900's. They lived in his

Ruth, Masal, Ethel, G.D. Jr., Edna, Marshall, a Marvin (twins).

Helma married Theo Conley, lives in Candor, a widow with no children.

Clyde married Helen Pate, a school teacher, lives in Candor, no children, celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary on March 25, 1981.

Clara married Henderson Query, lives in Sanford, N.C. three children: Zona Lee married Johnny Burns and has 3 boys; Bobby, Ethel is married, no children, lives in Greensboro.

Rotha married Joe Howell, lives in Waynesville, has 2 sons and 2 daughters: Joe Jr., a veterinarian in Greenville, S.C.; Charles, register of deeds in Waynesville; Betty Ann married George Garrett, lives in Wilmington, has 2 sons and 1 daughter; Martha, married and lives in Waynesville, N.C.

Erwin lived in Lexington, N.C. Three daughters: Vergie married John Shoaf, a nurse in Lexington; Dale married Pete Shoemaker, lives in Winston-Salem, N.C., works for a telephone company; Rotha, married Dr. Jim Bradley of Seattle, Wash., lives in Lexington, is a dress designer and artist.

Ruth married Burney Chappell, lives in Candor, a widow with 4 sons: Burney Jr. of Allendale, S.C.; Dale of California; James and Douglas of Candor.

Masal died at six years of age.

Ethel married first Don Gordon, two children: Frank lives in Fairbanks, Alaska and Liza, married, lives in Salem Oregon, has 2 daughters; Second marriage to Charles Clasby and lives in Salem, Oregon.

G.D. Jr. married Dixie Michael whose son, a first marriage, G.D. adopted was shot down over Tokyo in WWII; five other children: Barbara, Dixie, Betsy, Duncan, and Mike.

Edna married Dick Hurley of Biscoe, is a widow, lives in Chapel Hill, has three children: Brenda married first Clyde Capel III, son Clyde Capel IV a senior at the University of Colorado, married second to Tom Sole, 1 daughter teaches in a private school near the capitol in Washington, D.C.; Danny married Judy Furr in Candor, lives in Charlotte, and has two daughters; Nancy married Joe Sottosanti, lives in Luray, Va., and has no children.

Twin Marshall lived at White Lake, had two daughters, died Feb. 2, 1981.

Marvin is married, lives in Birmingham, Ala., has one son in San Francisco, Cal. and one daughter in Washington, D.C.

— Ruth D. Chappell

## THE DISON DEATON FAMILY

430

Dison (Dyson) Deaton was born on May 6, 1866 in Montgomery County about 4 miles east of Troy near Little River. According to notes by I.M. Deaton, Dison's father was Joseph Deaton. Another source of information that I have states that Joseph Deaton's wife is Elizabeth Jordan. I think that this may be correct, for in the 1850 census of Montgomery County there is an Elizabeth Deaton, age 85, living in Dison's household.

Dison Deaton married Elizabeth McQueen,

The date of their marriage is not known to this writer. We do not have a birthdate for Elizabeth, but in the 1850 census her age is listed as 25, which if correct would indicate that she was born in 1825. Information from older members of the family leads me to believe that Elizabeth McQueen's parents were Alexander and Sarah McQueen who also lived in Montgomery County.

Dison and Elizabeth lived on the west side of Little River in what is now known as the Holly Hills Section. I do not know if this was their first home, but this is the only home place that we know about. The last time I was there, part of the old chimney was still standing. Dison was a farmer and he also ran a tan yard, according to an aunt of mine who remembered living near her grandparents when she was a child.

Dison and Elizabeth had six sons and one daughter that we know of. The oldest son was named Thomas. He was probably born in 1847 as he is listed as three years old in the 1850 census. He married Mary F. Jordan, daughter of Walter A. and Susan Butler Jordan on April 3, 1870. It is not known just when they left Montgomery County but, according to Lonnie Deaton, they spent later years in Newport News, Va. I have no information about their children.

William Butler Deaton was probably born about 1849. He married Mary Jane Campbell on Oct. 21, 1877. He also left Montgomery County and spent later years in McAdenville, N.C.

James Martin Deaton was born Dec. 30, 1851. He married Henrietta Jordan who was born Mar. 30, 1861. She was the daughter of James Jordan and Deborah Reynolds Jordan and they remained here and raised a large family. Their children were Oliver B., Rufus, Maude, Della, Pearl, Paul, Ruth, Kenneth, Laura and James Martin, Jr. Martin died Oct. 24, 1918 and Henrietta died Mar. 2, 1944. They are buried at Southside Cemetery in Troy.

Louisa (Louise) Jane Deaton was born Jan. 10, 1854. She married Enoch Turner Smith on Dec. 28, 1871. They are my grandparents and this family will be covered in more detail in a separate history.

Brantley Alexander Deaton was born Aug. 26, 1856. He married Molcy Jane Smith on Dec. 19, 1875. She was the daughter of Calvin and Mary Eliza Maner Smith. They lived for a while near his parents and later lived below Mt. Gilead. Their children were Manley, Lineberry, Lela, Hettie, Parham, Lonnie and also three children who died very young, named Willie, Lillie and Fleta. Brantley Alexander died on Sept. 22, 1935 within 10 hours after his wife died, and they are buried at Liberty Hill Baptist Church cemetery.

Daniel A. Deaton was born April 26, 1859. He married Margaret (Maggie) Morris on June 18, 1882. They later moved to Clarendon, Ark. sometime after 1900. They were listed in Montgomery County in the 1900 census. Their children were Ida, Daniel Martin, Robert Penn, Dyson Clarence, Ernest, Mamie Ruth Frank, Admiral Dewey and Fred. Daniel A. died on Jan. 5, 1928 and he and Maggie are buried at

Shady Grove cemetery in Monroe Co. in Ark. John H. Deaton was born in Aug. 1863. His first wife was Lydia Dawkins. I only know the names of six of their children: Carl, Wade, Lettie, Turner, Myrtie and Jesse. After Lydia died, I have been told that he married Dovie (?) Troutman and had other children, but I have no information about any except the six listed.

Dison died on April 22, 1895. There is a difference of opinion about when his wife Elizabeth died, from 1911 to 1914. They are buried at Laurel Hill Baptist Church Cemetery about 4 miles from Troy. Since they are buried there, it is probable that they went to church there, but I am not sure about this.

— Jewell Smith Crouch

## THE JOSEPH DEATON FAMILY

431

Some of the information in this family history is taken from notes written by I.M. Deaton in 1932. He was the great-grandson of Joseph Deaton. I cannot vouch for the complete accuracy of all of the material, although I do know that part of it is accurate, because of census records and personal records that I have.

It is thought that Joseph Deaton came to Montgomery County about 1770. Some sources say that he came from Maryland. Others believe it more likely that he came from Amelia County, Va. There is also a difference of opinion about who his father was; some think that Joseph may have been the son of Capt. William Deaton of Chatham County, who was killed at Cain Creek on Sept. 13, 1781 while fighting with the Tory, David Fanning. As far as I know, there is no documented proof of who his father was. However, we do know that Joseph was in Montgomery County in 1790. His was the only Deaton household listed in the 1790 census.

It is believed that Joseph Deaton settled on the east side of Little River near Troy. There are records of land grants that he received on the east side of the river, which seem to bear this out. Also, some of the grants join the land of a man named John Jordan. One source that I have says that Joseph's wife was Elizabeth Jordan. This may well be true, for in the 1850 census of Montgomery County there is an Elizabeth Deaton who is 85 years old living in the household of Joseph's son, Dison Deaton. I have no information about when Joseph died or where he is buried.

According to I.M. Deaton's notes Joseph had a large family of 9 sons and 2 daughters. He only listed the names of 8 sons. They were: Elias, Basel, Reuben, James, John, Joseph, Francis J. and Dison. The two daughters were Catherine and Ibbie. Only three of the sons remained in this area. The others migrated to other states, possibly Texas, Mississippi, Louisiana, Tenn., and Arkansas. It is known that one son, Basel, went to Hardeman County, Tenn. after 1830 and possibly died there before 1840. Some of his descendants later moved on to Arkansas.

The three sons of Joseph Deaton who remained in this area were Joseph, Jr., Francis

Martha, Francis J. married Rachel Holderness. They had a large family of 12 children. They were: Abel, Tempy, Nathan, Reuben, Sarah, Barbara, Martin, James, William, Pleasant, John L.C. and Mary Ann. Dison married Elizabeth McQueen and they reared six sons and one daughter. The sons were Thomas, William Butler, James Martin, Brantley Alexander, Daniel A., and John H. The daughter was Louisa (Louise) Jane.

The daughters of Joseph Deaton probably remained in this area. Catherine married William Britt, but I have no further information about her family. Ibbie married James Yarborough and (according to I.M. Deaton) had a family of several sons and daughters, two of whom, Charlie and David, reared families in the Thickety Creek section of Montgomery County.

In this account, I have tried to include the small amount of information that is known about Joseph Deaton's family, so that it will not be lost to future generations.

— Jewell Smith Crouch

## LEVI DEATON FAMILY AND REUBEN DEATON FAMILY

432

The Deaton family came to America from England. Dyghton was the name in England (changes to Deaton about year 1130).

Levi Deaton was born around 1810 (according to census) in Montgomery County, North Carolina. He was married three times. His first marriage was to a Britt, and they had one son, David, and a daughter, Deborah, who went to Cumberland County, North Carolina. David married a Yarborough, (Diza's sister).

After his first wife died, Levi married Diza Yarborough on October 4, 1852. (Diza was born in 1822). Levi and Diza had two sons and one daughter. Daniel married Ann Lewis, and they had two sons (Noah and Manley). Reuben James married Terry Catherine Parsons, and they had seven children. (this article follows Reuben). Third child, Mary, married Calvin Britt. Diza Yarborough Deaton is buried at Macedonia Presbyterian Church cemetery near Candor, North Carolina.

Levi's third marriage was to a Key. Third wife was unkind to the step-children, so Reuben left home at an early age. He went to Cumberland County, North Carolina and stayed for a while working on a farm. He could remember when the slaves were sold in Fayetteville.

Levi lived to be an old man. It is said that when he was old and sick there was an earthquake, and Levi complained all the time because he thought the children were shaking his bed to aggravate him. Levi had a peg-leg.

Reuben James Deaton (born March 9, 1856) and Terry Catherine Parsons (born April 15, 1861) were married on December 5, 1878, in Montgomery County, North Carolina. Terry was called "Babe" by most people. Terry was the daughter of Calvin and Christian Murchison Parsons. Terry had a sister, Lexie Ann,



The family of Reuben Deaton. Back row, left to right — Nova, Tom, Diza, Mary Ann. Second row — (Reuben, Katherine), daughter of Melinda and Lola C. Third row — Ernest Alton (grandchild) and Calvin (son).

(nickname "Sis") who married Will Muse.

Terry's father, Calvin Parsons, served in the Civil War. He was conscripted on September 11, 1862, at the age of 34. He was a private in Company K of 2nd North Carolina Regiment of Infantry. He was killed on May 3, 1863 at Chancellorsville. At the time of his death, he was serving in Robert E. Lee's Army of Northern Virginia in the following units: (1) General Stonewall Jackson's Corps, (2) General Steven Ramsuer's Brigade, and (3) Colonel William R. Cox's Regiment. It is said that Calvin's head was blown off even with his shoulders, and he was buried in a gully and covered with pine boughs. Calvin's wife Christian, is buried at Macedonia Presbyterian Church cemetery near Candor. Christian's parents were Alex and Catherine Murchison.

Reuben and Terry had seven children. They are listed at the end of this article. They lived at Cheek's Creek (now known as Loving Hill Road), and farmed for Samuel Parsons. Later they moved to Sulphur Springs, (south of Candor off Road #731). There was a spring there, and the water tasted like sulphur. Reuben belonged to the Baptist Church there. He and James W. Livingston would attend the Baptist Association meetings at Mt. Gilead and stay with Elisha Haywood (his wife was Reuben's cousin). Terry was Presbyterian and often rode horseback to attend services at Macedonia Presbyterian Church.

They later moved to the Rush place (six miles south of Candor off highway #220) at Mountain Creek, and later purchased 100 or more acres of land from Hush and built a house near the creek. Later built another house, and this old house is still standing, though dilapidated.

At one time Reuben and his brother, Dan, owned a large tract of land one mile east of Candor (#211) which they purchased for

\$1.50 an acre and later sold for \$3 an acre. Reuben owned a large tract of land five miles south of Candor at a place called Emery. At that time it was said "sandhills land was worthless."

Reuben was a farmer. He raised cotton, corn, wheat, sugar cane, and even tried rice one time but didn't have a way to husk it. He had a cane mill. In the fall about September the people would bring their cane for him to make syrup. He would press the juice out, and then put it in a large vat with dividers, and he and his son, Tom, would cook the syrup. The young people would enjoy this time because they had candy pullings (candy made from syrup). Corn shucking was also a popular thing then. Terry was very good at buck dancing, and she entertained.

Terry was the community doctor, as the nearest doctor was at Star and travel was by buggy. People would send for Terry, and she would go with her remedies. She used catnip, herbs, and roots for tea; and onion and potato poultices to bring down a fever; gruel or mush (made from corn meal) were eaten by the sick.

It was often said that Terry wasn't scared of the Devil himself. Once she and one of the children were walking to visit a relative several miles away, when they had to pass the "haunted house". She told the child to wait; she went all over the two-story house only to find a tree limb rubbing the house and scaring everyone.

Terry always made the family go to the "storm pit" (or cellar) when a bad storm came up. The grandchildren always knew she would be after them if they didn't go. They had to sit still so as not to spill the milk that was stored in the cellar (no refrigerators in that day).

The family survived the influenza epidemic in 1918. Neighbors would bring food and leave

on the porch, because they were afraid to go inside.

Reuben always walked a lot; at age 80 he was able to walk to Candor (six miles) and back. When he was a young man (just after the Civil War), he and Clarenton McCallum walked Fayetteville, about 100 miles; then after three days, walked back home.

Reuben and Terry led a simple life. Terry always wore a long skirt. She had to do the cooking over an open fireplace.

Reuben died on September 1, 1953, at the age of 97 years, 5 months, and 22 days. Terry died on January 28, 1945, at the age of 84 years, 10 months, and 15 days. They are buried at Pleasant Hill Methodist Church cemetery south of Candor. Inscription on Terry's tombstone reads "A Tender Mother — Loving Wife".

They had 31 grandchildren, 52 great-grandchildren, and 36 great-great-grandchildren. There is a great-grandson who is a Baptist minister.

Children of Reuben and Terry are:  
Christian Melinda (born October 25, 1879, died March 24, 1935) married Albert Ralph Bowden. Their children are Ernest, Alton, Wilmer, Bessie, Ola Katherine. (see separate article about Ola Katherine Poe)

Mary Ann (born November 1881, died (unknown) married John Pankey. Mary Ann died in childbirth. The child also died.

William Thomas (born June 22, 1884, died January 12, 1965) married Abbie Rush. Their children are Odell, Bernice, and Allie Mae.

Diza (born February 14, 1888, died February 17, 1942) married Mack Blue. Their children are Archie, Elmer, Catherine, Edna, G.W., Bonnie, Webster, and Leon.

David Calvin (born February 17, 1891, died November 11, 1961) married Ida C. Thomas. Their children are D.C. Jr., Paul, Roy Lee, Ruth, and Louise.

Nova (born May 15, 1895) married twice. First husband was Arthur Cox. Children were Luvert, Clarence, Robert, and Willa. Second husband was R.L. Champion. Children were Frank Jr., and Opal.

Lola Clarence (born September 28, 1898, died October 2, 1979) married Myrtle Haywood. Their children are Rachel, Betty Ann, and Wyman.

Reuben's Motto: "Eat food you need and not all you want".

— Betty Ann Deaton

## LOLA CLARENCE AND MYRTLE PAULINE HAYWOOD DEATON

### 433

Lola Clarence Deaton (born September 28, 1898) was married to Mae Johnson in August 1914. Mae died in April 1925.

Lola attended Roper School. It was a one room school house and he only went to school three or four months during the winter. He had to walk three miles. It was too far for his sister to walk, so she boarded.

In April 1926, Lola was sent to the Onville community to move the Jesse B. Haywood family to North State Orchard (six miles south



Mr. and Mrs. Lola C. Deaton.

of Candor). They were to raise cotton. He met Myrtle Pauline Haywood (born March 18, 1908). They were married on December 26, 1926 at the home of Rev. Jasper Williams.

Lola and Myrtle lived at Rubiatt. (six miles south of Candor). One moonlit night when they lived at Rubiatt, Lola went out in his "long johns" to put up the dog. Some black people were going along the road. They screamed because they got so scared. They thought they had seen a ghost.

Lola worked as a foreman for North State Orchard for 21 years. North State Orchard was the largest peach farm, and peaches were shipped by railroad in refrigerated cars.

He worked during the depression of 1930's ten hours a day for 50 cents. (\$15 a month). Back then he had to go to Clint Campbell's general Store at Candor to buy all groceries and dry goods. And they were paid for after the peach season. If he didn't spend all the \$15 at the store, Mr. Asheley Haywood, part-owner of North State, would give him the rest of the money. He only went to the store two times a month. A 50 pound bag of flour cost 50 cents.

Lola and Myrtle always had a cow, hogs, and chickens, and a garden in summer. Times were so bad that when daughter Betty Ann was born in 1933, Dr. W.T. Harris was paid with a country ham and sweet potatoes, which they had raised. They did not have electricity until 1935. Their first refrigerator was purchased in 1938 (and is still in use today). Their

first washing machine was bought in 1946 (after World War II).

Lola was also a mechanic; and he loved to hunt and fish. He left the peach orchard in 1950, moved to Candor and later to Troy. He worked with the North Carolina Highway Department for 15 years. He retired at the age of 65. Then he and Myrtle were engaged in truck farming and raised pigs. Lola was a very hard worker and was a good man. He worked until he became sick in September 1979. Lola died on October 2, 1979, and is buried at Candor Cemetery.

Myrtle was a charter member of the Rubiatt Home Demonstration Club (Extension Homemakers) organized in August 1934. She has served in all offices of the club and County. Also served as president and secretary of the district. She attended the National Convention of Extension Homemakers in Biloxi, Miss in October 1950. The Rubiatt club purchased the first pressure canner in the community in 1935 for only \$7; it would hold seven quarts or 18 pints. It was used by all the members. Although unable to attend now, she is still a member of the Candor Club. She worked in peaches and helped pack them in crates and later bushel baskets. She was considered one of the best packers. She started out at 20 cents an hour in 1921, and by 1949 made \$1 an hour.

Myrtle was an excellent cook and passed this talent on to her children. During the mar-

Furr, and Jessie Haywood Walker.

The Haywood family was one of the pioneer families to settle in the Montgomery County area, having been granted a tract of land by the King of England. Frank was born on the farm but his parents moved to Mount Gilead while he was a child and built a home on First Street in which Frank was living at the time of his death. "Miss Lizzie", as Frank's mother was affectionately called by her friends, operated a boarding house there for many years, catering to the early traveling salesmen or drummers as they were called.

Frank never really severed his close ties with the soil even though for most of his working life, he was Superintendent of Mount Gilead Brick Company. He owned and operated a farm while working at the "Brickyard" and as long as he lived, he always had a productive garden which he enjoyed sharing with others.

Frank married Myrtle Kelly DeBerry on June 2, 1927. Her son by a previous marriage, Edmond Clyburn DeBerry lives in Dallas, Texas. He has two daughters: Deborah DeBerry Kershaw and Daryl DeBerry. "Myrt", as Frank called her, was a perfect complement to him. To this union were born three children: William (Billy) Frank Haywood, Hilda G. Haywood, and Richard Kelly Haywood. Billy Frank married Nancy Wallace of Rock Hill, South Carolina and they have two sons: Billy and Gary Haywood. Hilda married Earl Poplin of Union County, North Carolina and they have two sons: Earl Kelly Poplin and Austin Kyle Poplin. Richard married Peggy Thomas of Moore County, North Carolina and they have one daughter: Marilyn Elizabeth (Beth) Haywood.

Frank and Myrtle were a fun-loving, outgoing couple. Their home was a gathering place for a varied assortment of their friends, their children's friends, relatives, and almost anyone who needed a stopping place. They had a unique ability to make their guests feel welcome. Myrtle was an excellent cook and somehow always managed to feed the multitude that often showed up at her table at meal time. She had a wonderful sense of humor and was a skillful conversationalist who believed in "giving out bouquets" as she went through life. This was her way of describing her habit of finding something nice to say about almost everyone — no matter how difficult the task.

Frank was a short, square man of unusual strength and vigor. He was industrious and derived a great deal of pleasure from a job well done. He identified closely with those who shared this same love for any honorable work well done.

Frank was a man of many talents. He attended N.C. State College (then known as N.C. A & M College) for one year before enlisting in the Army. He never returned to college but continued to learn as long as he lived. He had a keen mind and loved a joke. He enjoyed all sports. Frank was not a joiner of organizations but supported those he believed in. He was a member of the First Methodist Church in Mount Gilead and the American Legion. He was a man of conviction and never a middle-of-the-roader. He was much the same in his personal relationships. If he liked you, there

was never a more loyal friend; and if he did not like you, he did not try to hide the fact. You always knew where you stood with Frank.

One of his talents was mechanical. He understood machinery and had the ability to repair and maintain equipment. He put this ability to use for many years at the Brickyard in keeping things running efficiently and even designed several innovative modifications for some of the machines. In later years, he continued to use this talent. He delighted in the many projects his grandchildren brought to him. There was never any doubt in their minds about Granddaddy's ability to fix anything.

Frank was also good with people. He was sincerely interested in people and they instinctively knew this and were drawn to him. This ability combined with his generosity, positive approach to life, and strength of willpower made Frank Haywood a truly unforgettable character. Those who knew him best called him "Tobe". He acquired this nickname from a character he portrayed in a school play and it stuck with him throughout his life.

His skill in handling people is also attested to by the organization he developed and directed for so long at the Brickyard. He was a firm believer that a man should be paid according to his productivity — not according to who he was. He had the reputation as a stern but fair taskmaster. The men who worked with him were extremely loyal to him and affectionately referred to him as "The Cap'n". Largely because of this unique relationship, the Brickyard was one of the few businesses in the area that consistently made a profit even during the depression.

Interestingly enough, one of his hobbies was cooking. This hobby stood him in good stead in later years when Myrtle's health prevented her from cooking. He excelled in all types of food preparation but his specialty was pound cake. He always took this delicacy to reunions and homecomings.

Frank was not one who set great store by material possessions. He seemed to get more satisfaction from sharing with others than in accumulating for himself. He did many things for the needy which were not known to even intimate friends and family. The esteem with which Tobe was held by those around him was demonstrated by the many and varied expressions of sympathy and respect paid him and his family at his death.

Mount Gilead and Montgomery County truly lost an institution when Tobe was laid to rest in Sharon Cemetery near Mount Gilead on June 3, 1977.

— Earl Poplin

## GEORGE TILMAN HAYWOOD, SR.

520

George Tilman Haywood, Sr. (father of G.T.), born October 14, 1884; died May 17, 1967; wife Patsy Mae Blake, born October 20, 1890; died May 13, 1962.

George T. and Patsy lived in several houses in this part of the county. They settled in the Chip Community at the Nancy or Elex Yarbore

homeplace. Elex Yarbore stayed on with George and Pat for several years. He worked for them for \$1.00 a day, receiving his pay once a year. George sawmilled and farmed for a living. They lived off the land. Patsy loved to fish, and did almost every day.

The old Morganton Road runs through the middle of their Estate. The boards are still in Little River where the road forded the river just below Hurley's Dam.

George built a new house for his parents on top of Piney Mountain before he married Pat. His parents are buried there along with Julia Mae, daughter of George and Patsy.

He also left all his children a good inheritance when he passed on, leaving all his bills paid and also his tombstone already at the gravesight in Holly Mount Church cemetery.

George was known as the man who always had three cents in his pocket.

Their children: Winfred Reede, born November 16, 1914; died August 5, 1957; married Lizzy Johnson. Children: James Winfred, Calvin Duncan born deceased October 9, 1947, Nealie Elizabeth (Betty), Robert Bruce and Donald Brice (twins), Ray Allen, and Milton.

Arlic Lee married Elaine Parsons. Children: Colvin and Arlaine.

Nola Haywood, deceased, married Theodore (Tip) Ussery, deceased. Children: Doris, Patsy Louise, and Sara Billy.

Julia Mae deceased infant.

Clayton Cooledge Haywood married Madie Yarbore. Children: David Clayton, Peggy Joyce, Jerry Tillman, and Monnie Lou.

G.T. Haywood, Jr. married Josephine Parsons. Eight children.

Josie Brownie Haywood married Vernon (Pig) DeBerry. Children: Danny and Debbie.

Roy Everette Haywood married Doris Poe deceased. Children: Roy Everette, Jr. and Joseph Lee. Second wife: Doris McIntyre. Daughter: Julie Christine.

— Jo Haywood

## GEORGE TILMAN HAYWOOD, JR.

521

This record has been compiled in loving memory of George Tilman (G.T.) Haywood, Jr. and his wife Josephine May Parsons.

They lived first in an old log house on the Sedberry Estate, near Onville School. They then moved, just a month before the birth of their first child, to the small four room house on the Chip road in the Onville Thickety Creek Community. Here they raised eight children, one daughter and seven sons.

A couple of years after G.T.'s father, George T., Sr., passed away, they bought his old homeplace from a younger brother. They moved into the old homeplace, leaving their daughter and her family in the smaller house.

They have attended church regularly during the last 33 years. G.T., JO, and three of the boys still living at home, in 1977, received Sunday School perfect attendance pins for five years.

Alexander Campbell, son of Alex Campbell and Mary Kellis in 1911. They first lived north of Candor. They later brought land east of Candor, built a house and moved there. They are both buried at Candor Cemetery. Their children are:

Lonnie Alexander (Apr. 15, 1912); Edgar Bowman (Apr. 11, 1914 — June 7, 1936); Annie Ann (Sept. 23, 1916); James Harrison (Feb. 25, 1921); Lula Mae (July 25, 1924); Nannie Velma (June 14, 1927); and Mary Thelma, twins.

Mary Jane married Norman Alexander Martin, son of Daniel Martin and Margaret Ann McKenzie. They lived north of Candor near the old homeplace. They are both buried at Macedonia. Their children are: Ida Lou (born Jan. 20, 1896, died June 11, 1943), M. Dewey (born Aug. 22, 1898, died Sept. 19, 1927), Mary Ann (Mollie) (born July 15, 1903, died Jan. 2, 1964), Blanche, Ruth, Pearl, and Jessie Alexander.

Sara Ellen married John Marley Leach (son of Hugh Leach and Isabelle (Belle) Britt) on June 7, 1903. They also lived north of Candor near the old homeplace. They are both buried at Macedonia. Their children are: Gladys, Lena, Curits, and Erwin.

Eliza Lou Rena married M. Alexander Leach son of Hugh Leach and Sarah Isabelle (Belle) Britt, on September 1, 1912. They lived at Candor. Alexander Leach was a barber.

— Orlando Comer

## DANIEL LAMMONDS

586

Daniel Lammonds is the youngest son of Neill Lammonds. (His wife?). Children, according to Robert Lammonds of Candor, were: Catherine — married, Malcom never married.

Flora, said to have had an illegitimate son named Anguish Lammonds, whose father is said to be Calvin Yarboro, who left to join the army. However, I can not prove this as it is a handed-down story.

Anguish married Mary, daughter of John Lammonds, his first cousin, had a son named Hugh, and a daughter named Loretta, who married a Richardson. She died of cancer only a few years ago. I waited on her in Troy hospital.

A daughter, Jane, inherited Candor or Old Lammonds Field as it was called at that time. She sold it for three dollars. Some say she was cheated out of her land, because the ones who bought it knew the railroad was coming through. They resold it and made a fortune. This is a handed-down story too. Some say the deed burned in the old Troy Courthouse.

— Jo Haywood

## DANIEL DAVID AND LAURA ANN LEACH LAMMONDS

587

Daniel David Lammonds married Laura Ann (Annie) Leach, (daughter of Hugh Leach and Isabelle (Belle) Britt) on January 23, 1898.

They lived north of Candor near the old homeplace. They are both buried at Macedonia. Their children are:

Mary Belle; Beulah Ellen (born March 5, 1900); Bertie Alma (July 12, 1901); Archie Calvin (Callie) (Jan. 5, 1905 — Mar. 26, 1950); Annie Myrtle; William Howard; David Edgar (Aug. 24, 1910 — Nov. 4, 1971); Hughie Hulin; Monnie Esther; and Betty Gertrude.

— Orlando Comer

## GEORGE MACK AND MARY IDA MISSOURI CAGLE LAMMONDS

588

"Mr. Cagle," he wrote, "I want to know soon if you and Wincy is (sic) going to let me have your daughter. If you please, make me an opportunity where you both can tell me whether it will be satisfactory or not. I trust you will. (Signed) Mack Lammonds, October 18th, 1887."

The letter, on lined tablet paper faded and yellow with the years, is inscribed in a fine Spencerian hand. At the bottom of the page, a pencilled afterthought reads, "If your prefer you can answer me by letter, I rather have a (sic) answer personally if you can do so."

On December 8th, of that year George Mack Lammonds, 20 years old, and Mary Ida Missouri Cagle, age 17, daughter of Calvin and Wincy Cagle, were married in Troy. Mack Lammonds was a farmer and a school teacher. He taught at the Green Ridge School, on the site of what is now the ~~Shelton-McCaskill~~ homeplace. He was well known across the county for his beautiful Spencerian handwriting.

Theirs was a union that lasted almost 67 years, ending only with the death of Mrs. Lammonds, on November 21, 1953.

Mack Lammonds died at the age of 96, April 3, 1963.

From this marriage, spanning two thirds of a century, 15 children were born. Three died in infancy. Twelve grew to adulthood.

Nannie Victoria became Mrs. Claude Batten. They had nine children: Winnie Belle, Lacy Frank, Wade Cohen, Carlisle Edward, Thelma, Elaine, Grace, Janie, and Claude Reese.

Daniel Eric was wed to Lora Wright. They had five children: Ida Frances, Robert James, Julia Elizabeth, William G., and Ray Clark.

Archibald Mack married Sally Ledbetter. Together they had eight children: Carrie May, Nellie Velma, Nannie Ida Agnes, David, Vernon Mack, Margaret, Verlon and Billie.

Fannie Belle was married to James Tamadge Greene. They had three children who were Bernice May, Mack Thomas, and Ronnie Larue.

Annie Lou married Charlie Britten Batten and they had one child, Evelyn Juanita. Jetter Raleigh Malcom married Ethel Latham.

Samuel Neil married twice; first to Dollie Huneycutt. They had six children: Alton Mack, Vera Lee, Annie Belle, Ida Irene, Lawrence Alexander, and Dollie Christine. After her

death he married Doris Vuncannon. They had seven children: J.C. (deceased), James Calvin, Johnny Maxie, Joyce Geneva, Joseph Samuel, Janie Mae, and Doris Dianne.

Alice Gertrude Lammonds never married. Janie Velma Lammonds married Ector Fox Bonkemeyer. They had three children Thelma Gaynell, Mary Alice, and Iris Ann.

Minnie Edward became Mrs. Lonnie Lynthacum. They had six children of whom are Alvin, Charlie, Susie, Shirley, George, and Nancy. And George Lacy Calvin Lammonds never married.

— Christine Beaman

## GEORGE MACK LAMMONDS

589

George Mack was born January 7, 1867 and died April 3, 1963; married December 8, 1887 to Mary Ida Missouri Cagle who was born December 29, 1869 and died November 21, 1953.

Their children were: Nannie Victoria married Claude Batten. Daniel Eric (Eggie) married Lore Wright. Archibald Mack married Sarah (Sally) Ledbetter. Mary Ida (Mae) married John Hannah. Fannie Belle married Tamadge Greene. Annie Lou married Charlie Batten. Jetter Raleigh Malcom married Ethel Latham.

Samuel Neill married Dolly Honeycutt. His second wife was Doris Dorothy Vuncannon. Alice Gertrude — single. Jannie Velma married Ector Fox Bonkemeyer. Minnie Edward married Lonnie Lynthacum. George Lacy Calvin — single. One son and two daughters died at birth.

Their home was located on the old Troy-Candor road in Montgomery County. They were farmers, and he taught school for several years and also ran a store.

They had a blacksmith shop right beside the road. I can remember it well.

They lived in the old-timey two part house, with kitchen storage and dining area in one house, with a well house and a nice yard between the living house some fifty feet away. The living house had two porch bedrooms, then a large front room with a piano, then two more large bedrooms. The two part houses are still standing, and are being restored by Uncle Sam's son, Alex. Aunt Gertie lives in a trailer near the old kitchenhouse.

I can remember going there alot when I was a child. Granny Mu was a good cook. I remember buttermilk and strawberry pie best. Buttermilk was served in big heavy goblet glasses. I can also remember the cool-house where milk, butter, and vegetables were kept cool before there were refrigeraters. Best of all, I remember the family reunions when I was a child. The last reunion I went to was about 4 years ago, although grandpa Mack and granny Mu had passed on, there were over 300 family members present.

I have a letter written to grandpa Cagle asking for Granny Mu by grandpa Mack, date October 18, 1887.

George Mack and his wife Mary Ida are buried at Laurel Hill Baptist Church where they and all their children attended church.

— Jo Haywood



Mr. William S. Ingram, a Civil War veteran, was a farmer and landowner. Her mother was Annie Barringer Ingram, and "Molly" attended Dr. Skeen's Academy in her childhood.

Three children were born to the union: Daisy who died as a small child in 1892; Frances "Therine" "Katie" who married Dr. P.R. Rankin; and Helen who was married to James Lambeth of Thomasville.

In 1887 Mr. McAulay purchased his father's interest, and from that time until his retirement, there never seemed to be an awkward transaction nor backward step for the progressive mercantile business. In due time a second store was built across the street from the first one, soon becoming the hub of shopping needs for Mt. Gilead citizens and families in outlying sections.

With time this young business man branched out into the hardware business. From plough points for farmers to pen points for school students, from sewing machines to vest machines, from "Battle Axe and Ziegler shoes" to Red Star shirts and Union made overalls — if an item was on the market, it was in McAulay's mercantile store or hardware. There were even buggies, Neissen wagons, harvest and grain drills to be purchased.

Though J.A. McAulay was a busy man, he never lost sight or interest in civic or church affairs. For more than 25 years he served as chairman of the Methodist Church Board of Trustees, making sizeable contributions to the church and its institutions. In 1924 he presented a pipe organ to the church. At one time he was Postmaster, served on the first School Board, worked as a County Commissioner and served on the Building Committee for the town's first high school.

Shortly after the turn of the century he helped organize the Bank of Mt. Gilead and until his death in 1929 guided its activities as president. He was also associated with Ingram, McAulay and Baldwin Hardware firm, a member of Harris-McAulay Co. in Norwood (cotton brokers and general mercantile) and owner of the McAulay Bonded Warehouses.

His wife carved a unique niche in the community with her long years of working with children in the Cradle Roll Department of the Methodist Church, and even as "Miss Molly" grew older, her interest in the youngsters seemed to become greater. An avid fisherwoman, she spent many hours on the river banks, following her favorite pastime but also engaging in long meditations.

The descendants of J.A. and Molly McAulay today have countless heirlooms which they cherish, heirlooms which are affidavits of the successful lives their ancestors lived in helping make the community a more progressive tract. Among these are the old thread cabinet with its shallow drawers that once held thread for sale in the mercantile store; a table desk originally used by its owners for leatherwork; the trunk that J.A. McAulay carried away to old Trinity College when he became a student at that institution of learning; and the Grandma "Pallie" organ used by many members of the early McAulay families.

In looking back today, with the passing of

time it seems accurate to say that James Aulay McAulay's success is not to be measured in the accumulation of things but in helping other people through his civic and community services.

When the giant of the business world in Mt. Gilead passed away, he left behind him tangible evidence of a self-made man, builder of his fortune, believer in a better school system and benefactor of his community.

— Mable S. Lassiter

## JOHN CARSON MCAULAY

620

In the days when a man could buy one pair of shoes, a hat, and three Dixie plow points for one dollar and seventy cents (\$1.70) — at the time when an education survey revealed the "number of schollas" in each School District: Haywood White — 64; Haywood Col. — 106; Mt. Gilead White — 166; Cooks White — 57; Stanbacks Col. — 52" etc., — there lived two miles east of Mount Gilead a staunch American of Scottish descent. His name was John Carson McAulay, the son of John McAulay and Nancy McPherson McAulay.

Legend has it that as ten-year-old John was aboard a ship traveling with his parents from Scotland to America he first met the little girl, Nancy McPherson, enroute to America with her parents.

John Carson, born in 1832, had four sisters: Margaret McAulay (Baldwin), Christine McAulay (Ledbetter), Jincy McAulay (McRae), and Mary Ann McAulay (?), and four brothers: William A. McAulay, Hugh W. McAulay, Aulay M. McAulay, and Martin A. McAulay.

Upon their father's death each was well-endowed with furniture, cattle, horses (each with a saddle), and slaves. To the sons was given also land, a total of 1495 acres.

The first will of John was dated 1853 and witnessed by Martain McPherson. Following the death of Nancy another was written, dated 1855, and witnessed by Edmond Deberry and Mason Parker.

Upon the three-hundred-acre plot given to John Carson he built his home and cultivated his farm.

But farming was not his sole interest; he was a versatile man. He did fine woodwork as many of the stately old houses in the area have testified, and he made coffins for friends and neighbors. He had a workshop in which he diligently pursued his hobby.

With his violin he entertained himself and his friends, as he "fiddled" on his porch in the evenings.

He was a devout Mason, and a dedicated elder in the Presbyterian church, which stood not far from his home.

It was he who placed the marker at the grave of Oliver Wiley, the man who gave the acreage for the church and cemetery, the first to be buried there. When John C. observed that the grave had been neglected, he placed there a piece of hewn slate on which he, with his knife, had inscribed "Oliver Wiley".

(This historical marker has been removed by a club who replaced it by a granite slab.)

The first Mrs. John C. McAulay was Mary A.

Parker, born in 1844. To this union were born: Mary Elizabeth (Mrs. Frank Bruton), Margaret Letitea (Mrs. Robert Greene), John Aulay (John), Dicey Ann (Mrs. W.F. Haywood), Fanny Creshaw (Mrs. Batten) and Mary Ann T. (Mrs. D.S. Hurley).

The second Mrs. John C. was Sarah (Sallie) Jane Covington of Richmond County, born in 1847. To them were born: Martha ("Mattie") Emma (Mrs. Cabell Haywood), Daniel Martin, Jane Byrd (Byrd — Mrs. W.T. Haywood) and Dewitt Arthur.

Mary A. Parker McAulay died in 1874. Sarah J. Covington McAulay died in 1924. John Carson McAulay died in 1913. They are buried in Sharon Cemetery, near where the old church once stood.

His children, his neighbors, all who knew him rise to call John C. McAulay blessed.

The twinkle in his blue eyes was an expression of happiness, merriment, good will.

The gentle tone of his voice bespoke poise, friendliness, kindness, and patience.

His ready laughter revealed his sense of humor, his joy in living.

In his last years his well-groomed white beard, his snow-white hair, the dignity with which he carried his walking cane, the peace of his countenance seemed to shed upon those around him a sense of well-being.

Written by his granddaughter.

— Frances Haywood

## EDWARD McCALLUM FAMILY

620-A

The McCallums first lived three miles southwest of Biscoe on Cedar Creek. There is no record of where they came from, but perhaps they came directly out of Scotland. A deed of 50 acres of land in Rocky Springs township in 1789 to Edward McCallum establishes that he settled near what is known as Mulberry Spring. Two more tracts which were entered in Feb. 1820 extended south to Cheeks Creek.



Calvin McCallum (1824-1898).

The first census of 1790 lists Edward McCallum as having 7 children; however, there is no record of their names. His will

pneumonia, a result of exposure while panning gold along the branches. Now, Bollie for some years had been carrying on his work of teaching and preaching in the mountains. But when he learned his father was sick, he came home to be with his father, who was by then at the point of death, and died Oct. 8, 1905.

For some reason, there was an urgency to close the deal with Eli T. Gould. Now, since Elisha had deeded the 200 acres to his three youngest children, back in 1902, it was they who would complete the transaction with Mr. Gould. Thus, on Oct. 9, 1905, a deed was made to Eli T. Gould for the 200 acres, including the 2/3 interest and signed by J. V. Moore, Deborah Moore, and Lula Freeman and John Freeman. (Lula was married to John Freeman in December of 1902 and his signature was necessary.)

Now, the above-mentioned deeds, made by Elisha to his three youngest children, dated Nov. 12, 1902, must now be registered. The records show that both deeds were registered Oct. 9, 1905 at 10:00 AM. The deed made by J. V. Moore and others to Eli T. Gould was registered Oct. 12, 1905, and Eli T. Gould became the sole owner of the ~~Elisha Moore~~ estate, including the 2/3 gold interest. The deed to Gould shows that \$5250.00 was paid at the time of the transaction (but I was told by members of the family that the total money received was \$8000.00.)

And now a settlement must be made. Elisha's widow, Sarah, was about 80 years old and someone must take care of her and Deborah. All of the other children were married and had families — some followed saw-milling and others worked in the textile mills. So it was that J. V. (Bollie) went to see his bishop and retired from the ministry with the bishop's blessing. Bollie was then appointed administrator and it was agreed that Bollie would care for his mother and sister and for that he would receive one extra share. After expenses, the money was divided into 8 shares of \$800.00 each. Bollie received 2 shares and all the others one share. Soon after the settlement was made, Bollie bought a house near the church. The house had been built as a parsonage, and there he moved his family — mother and father lived with them for a while.

Bollie owned a big white horse named Dock and did some farming. There were 12 acres with the house. Later, he did bookkeeping for some of the businesses in Troy. There he met a Miss Hurley and went to see her for a while. On weekends, he would get all fixed up and ride old Dock the five miles to town. Some thought they would marry, but Bollie was a staunch Republican and she a dyed-in-the-wool Democrat. Her brother was a lawyer and a local politician. I thought perhaps that Bollie couldn't bear the thought of staring across the table every morning at a Democrat, or vice versa, so they never married.

Now, there was a post office at Love Joy near the church — named Queen. Mail was addressed to Queen, N.C. and for a while Bollie was postmaster there. (The first post office was in the home of Queen Cox.) Later, he bought another place, a small farm where

there was a barn and several acres of cropland. Here he raised corn, cotton, and some years wheat.

Among the things that Bollie enjoyed were fox hunting and wild bee hunting. He kept several stands of bees. He also enjoyed and took part in public debates, and was an avid reader. Among his many books were Miley's *Systematic Theology*, Barnes' *World History*, *Church History*, and a ten-volume set on the subject of world classics (titled *The Best of the World Classics*) beginning with Herodotus who was born about 484 B. C. and ends with Henry James, born 1843. The above 10 volumes are made up of excerpts from the classics and a short biographical introduction of the authors. I have in my possession all of the above-mentioned books except one volume out of the set of ten.

It was in the spring of 1955 that Bollie came to Central Falls to live with Cora and me. He seemed very happy during the time he was with us and was sick only a short time before his death on March 31, 1959. Bollie was a good man. No one could say anything bad about him. Now we must leave him to his peace.

— Thoburn M. Freeman

## JOHN MOORE

673

John Moore was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Moore, born December 16, 1807, in Montgomery County, N. Carolina. He married Jerusha (maiden name not known) who was born in 1807. John inherited the Thomas Moore homestead, and he and Jerusha cared for his parents, Thomas and Elizabeth in their old age. Children of John and Jerusha were: Regina, born Nov. 10, 1831; Armstead, born May 11, 1833; Atlas, born July 10, 1839; John M., born April 15, 1841; Laura J., born Nov. 19, 1843; and Alfred, born June 10, 1849.

These names and dates are from the 1850 census of Montgomery County and the family Bible. In the 1850 census the children of school age were listed as being in school.

When John and Jerusha's son Armstead died with typhoid fever on August 18, 1861, and Armstead's wife Harriett Allen died four weeks later (Sept. 15, 1861) with typhoid fever, they left two small sons. Samuel, as he was first called, was two years of age and Armstead B. was three months of age. John and Jerusha took Samuel and raised him. I learned from the N.C. Archives that they later changed his name to William Gaston. A Rev. David Wright and his wife Margaret took Armstead B. at this time. My father (Grady) always said the Wrights took the baby because Mrs. Wright also had a small baby and could nurse both babies.

From the Archives, I learned that John and Jerusha went to court in Montgomery County with a petition dated May 2, 1871, which they presented to C. C. Wade, Judge of probate, asking that Atlas M. Moore and Mary Jane Moore be made guardian of Armstead B. Moore. The petition stated that Atlas and Mary desired to adopt Armstead as their child.

The petition also stated that Atlas was a

brother of the child's father and Mary Jane was the sister of the child's mother. The petition stated that Atlas and Mary lived near John and Jerusha and that "we have so far raised A. B.'s brother; that we desire the brothers to be so situated that they may cultivate and establish that affection for each other that should ever exist between brothers and we would further state that altho A. B. is now nearly eleven years of age he has never been permitted to visit his aged grandparents nor been afforded an opportunity of having any contact with them whatever. We would also state that Mr. and Mrs. Allen, the father and mother of Mrs. Armstead Moore, dec'd., have written to us earnestly urging that said child be raised by his Uncle and Aunt (Atlas and Mary Jane) and that they greatly desire that he be entrusted to their protection and care."

This petition was signed by John Moore and Jerusha Moore. The Moores could not show mismanagement or mistreatment of the ward, Armstead B. Moore, so C. C. Wade, Probate Judge, left A. B. with Rev. David Wright.

Alfred R., John's youngest son, received the homestead, and he and his wife Martha cared for John and Jerusha in their old age.

John died with cancer June 6, 1880. He was 73 years, 5 months, and 20 days old. Jerusha died five days later on June 11, 1880. She was 70 years of age. (From family Bible.)

— Helen M. Fields

## JOSEPH SPENCER MOORE

674

Joseph Spencer Moore was born 1824. He was the son of Valentine and Lucy Haltom Moore, Jr. She was born in 1826. Both were born in Montgomery County, North Carolina. Spencer married Celia Hurley May 8, 1848. She was the daughter of Cornelius Hurley and Bettie Bean Hurley. He made his home in Montgomery County, North Carolina, just northeast of Denson Creek and west of the old Troy-Asheboro Road.

Four children were born to Spencer and Celia: Lucy E. Moore, born in 1849, died when 18 years old. Alfred D. Moore, born in 1855; married Eliza E. Hurley, daughter of Calvin and Mary Hurley, December 16, 1879. James C. (Jimmy) Moore, born January 14, 1860, died May 21, 1893. He married Mary Jane Lassiter on January 2, 1878. She was the daughter of James Alexander Lassiter and Nancy Suggs Lassiter. She was born May 9, 1860 and died May 12, 1930. William Spencer (Bee) Moore was born December 3, 1866 and died in 1936. He married Nancy J. (Nannie) Robbins, daughter of William Washington Robbins and Nancy Ellen Morton Robbins, on December 23, 1894.

In the 1880 Census, after his first wife Celia died, Spencer married Mary Ann Reynolds, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Reynolds, December 6, 1876. Spencer was 50 years old. Mary Ann was 40 years old.

Spencer was a lifelong member of the Love Joy Community and the Methodist Protestant Church and active in church and community affairs. He was a farmer and was an extensive landowner in the county. The 1880 census

slaw with a knife just as fine as our choppers or graters of today.

When we lived on highway 27 toward Wadeville, grandpa bought a milk cow near Wadeville and walked her to our house, then I walked behind her the rest of the way to his house, between Candor and Biscoe. We had to cross Little River (at that time there was a covered bridge across the river) and I was scared to walk through it. Grandpa said I had to, so the cow would go, so I followed right behind her, all the way through.

My grandpa would still ride a bicycle when he was in his 60's, from the other side of Biscoe to Troy to see us. My grandpa made syrup molasses for people all over Montgomery Co. I loved to go with him, and eat skim-mings.

I can never remember Grandpa with new overalls. Grandma boiled them in lye soap. They were always clean. I liked to go into grandpa's room, where he slept on a cot and chewed homemade tobacco twists; his room always smelled good.

Mel Simmons told me when my grandparents lived on highway 220 and worked in peach orchards, they held Sunday School in their house. Young people got a prize when they came regularly. She said sometimes they would have preaching.

I think they were two mighty fine people.

— Jo Haywood

## DRUWERY (DREW) PARSONS

718

I know very little of Drew Parsons except that he fought in the Civil War along with his brothers, Samuel, Pink, Redric, David, and Martin. Martin was the last to go to war, because he was a blacksmith and was needed on the homefront. Martin was 47 years old when he went to war.

Drew was the father of Thomas Allan (Tony) who was my great-grandfather. Tony also fought in the Civil War.

I have been told Tony had three brothers in the war who never returned home. They were last seen in a green pea patch, near Wilmington eating peas. Some think they starved to death. No other records.

— Jo Haywood

## DUNCAN LIVINGSTON PARSONS

719

Duncan Livingston Parsons (12/1/1824—3/27/1911) married Miranda Poole (7/1826—10/11/1899) just prior to the Civil War. Miranda was the daughter of Caldwell Poole and Charlotte Blake Poole. Charlotte had two brothers, Dred and Joe Blake.

Caldwell Poole came to Montgomery County from Virginia when he was sixteen years of age, but there is no record as to where he was born. The children of the Pooles were David, Miles, Miranda, Jermina, Nancy, Abigail, Jane, Perlina, William and Joseua.

Duncan bought his father-in-law's home-

place located between Candor and Pekin, N.C. He also kept his father's old home property at Cheek's Creek near Harrisville, N.C. Much of the original thousand acres was sold as the country opened up. Duncan did not approve of slavery, but when he bought the Poole farm and the slaves went with it, he gave the slaves their freedom. However, several of them lived in their little white cottages and served the family until their deaths. One of them, Pike Poole, was the last to die at over one hundred years of age. Duncan's son, Samuel Thomas, told his grandchildren of standing on his Grandfather Poole's front porch and seeing the auctioneer sell the slaves.

Duncan was as opposed to the Civil War as he was to slavery, so he went to Wilmington, N.C. and worked in the salt works during the war. He worked four years without pay. He became sick with dysentery from a poor diet while there. His wife drove a wagon with some of the younger boys and went after him. It took many weeks to make the trip and they camped by the roadside.

Miranda had cared for the family, crops, and livestock all those years that he was gone. While he was away, an army of outlawing Yankees had come through the country raiding and burning the homes. When Miranda heard that they were on the way, she hid corn meal, syrup, and meat in stone jars and put them in a rock pile. Then putting the smaller children on a horse, she took them into the swamps to hide until the soldiers were gone. The Yankee stragglers took everything they could find to eat, and all the feed for the animals. The food Miranda had hidden in the rocks kept her family from starvation.

Aside from the farm, Duncan had a store. In winter, he drove stock to market and in summer he took salted meat. He sold his wares at the Old Market Place, still standing in the center of Fayetteville, N.C. On each trip he brought back supplies for the store and farm by way of the Old Plank Road. Samuel told of a trip he made alone one time, walking about one hundred miles.

A Methodist church called Pineygrove Church was attended by Duncan Livingston Parsons, the Pooles, the Blakes, the Sedberries, and most of the people in the community. Some old records found by a cousin were dated in the 1850's and had these names listed. For some reason they fell out with one another and Parsons Grove Church was formed. It was built across the road from Duncan's house in a grove of trees. The boards in the old church were very wide hand-planed forest pine. The sills were put together with heart of pine pegs. This family church stood until 1949 when it was replaced by a more modern brick building, although the original building was still sound. Many Parsons family reunions were held at these church buildings.

Duncan and Miranda had eleven children: John Alexander Parsons (10/15/1848 — 2/3/1900) married Sarah A. Yarboro (4/16/1836 — 4/5/1931), three children; James Turner Parsons (4/5/1851 — 7/17/1919) married Nancy (Nannie) Hogan (12/22/1855 — 1/9/1941), no children; Joshua Caldwell Parsons

(12/9/1849 — 1924) married Eliza Poole (1860-1930), eight children: Samuel Thomas Parsons (8/1854 — 4/2/1949) married Eliza Delvina Hicks (3/4/1854 — 9/25/1900) and Eliza Jane Blake (6/7/1874 — 10/10/1953), twelve children by Eliza Hicks.

Mary Elizabeth died as a child; Charlotte Ann (Lottie) Parsons (7/20/1857 — 3/1918) married Zeb Poole, four children; Victoria Jane Parsons (called Victory) (7/30/1859 — 10/25/1951) married James Alfred Covington (11/3/1863 — 12/23/1931), six children; Benjamin Franklin Parsons (1/11/1861 — 8/9/1941) married Rosa Crouch (1872-1956), eleven children; Rachel Abigail (Abbie) Parsons (10/17/1862 — 6/30/1960) married Ira E. Sanders, no children.

Duncan Cumedy (6/9/1866 — 9/30/1956) married Effie Margaret (Maggie) Johnson (6/17/1877 — 1/19/1940), eight children; Joseph Limuel (9/3/1860 — 10/25/1932) married Lettie Munn (1/4/1875 — 8/2/1945), two sons: Theodore (Thee) Festus Parsons (11/22/1896 — 11/24/1976) who had nine children and Bernard Parsons (1900 — 4/25/1973) who remained single.

Copied from *Parsons Ancestors*, by Patricia R. Hoffman.

## THE ED PARSONS FAMILY

720

Edward Bowman Parsons, born Jan. 13, 1910, is the son of John B. Parsons and Minnie Florence Haywood. Ed was president of the North Carolina Peach Growers Society 1977-78. He is a farmer as well as a peach grower. Ed married June Honaker, born July 2, 1908, of Wytheville, Virginia on May 4, 1935. June is a retired teacher, an active member of the Candor United Methodist Church, and past president of the United Methodist Women's organization. June and Ed have four children:



Mr. and Mrs. John B. Parsons.

(1) John Scott, born Feb. 6, 1938, graduated from Candor High School and East Carolina University. He taught math at Sandhills Community College and Montgomery Technical College. He is also a gardener specializing in strawberries and collards. On June 7, 1968 he married Sayoko Yasuda, born June

H. Parsons children were growing up in Candor school, where the two oldest, Scott and Alice graduated, attended East Carolina University, graduated and became teachers.

By 1970 a retirement system was developing in the state and teachers sixty-two and over were enjoying retirement and social security. After forty-two years in the classroom, June was happy to join their ranks. Mrs. Florence Hinson Kennedy was president of the retired teachers of Montgomery County during the first four years, after which June happily was elected for the second four.

— June Parsons

## NEAL PARSONS FAMILY

724

This branch of the Parsons family descended from Thomas Parsons who settled in Montgomery County. His land deed dated 1803 is for land along Cheeck's Creek. Thomas' son Martin (1822-1925) was the father of Neal. Martin married Effie McCallum, daughter of Malcolm McCallum and they had two sons, Samuel and Neal, and two daughters, Mary and Sally.

Neal married Edith Ann (Eadie) Blake, half-sister of Lincoln (Linc) Blake and they had five children: Martin, William Pink, John B., Frank, and Annie. The last two died young, Frank by a childhood illness and Annie from burns. Martin remained single; Pink married Mattie Haywood and had two sons, Elmore and Worth.

John B. married Minnie Haywood who was descended from "Long Jim" and Dizzy Haywood. Their son Solomon married Charlotte Sedberry who were the parents of Minnie Florence Haywood Parsons. John B. and Minnie had five sons: Edward, Everette, Earl, Ellis, and John Ray.

Edward married June Honaker of Virginia and they have four children: Scott, Alice, French, and Neal.

Everette married Desma Maness and they have one son, David. Desma was killed in an automobile accident in Randolph County. David and Everette live in Florida.

Earl married Lorraine Maness, Desma's sister, and they have two children: Richard and Julia Ann (Judy).

Ellis married Annie Cole and he lives in Hartsville, S.C. They have three sons: Ellis Jr., Billy, and Edwin.

John Ray married Betty Overby and they live near Candor with several children.

All the Parsons men are farmers and much of the original acreage remains in their hands. Edward, French, and Richard are peach growers also.

— June A. Parsons

## OWEN PARSONS FAMILY

725

Owen Parsons (born 9/4/1920) is the son of Ernest Upton Parsons (born 5/4/1891 and died 1/21/1962) and Louciana Johnson (born 7/29/1900 and died in 1970). Ernest Upton Parsons is the son of Samuel Thomas Parsons

(born 8/1854 and died 4/2/1949) and Eliza Jane Blake (born 6/7/1874 and died 10/10/1953).

Samuel Thomas was a descendant of the first Samuel Parsons who with his brother, Thomas, came from Wales, settled on the James River in Virginia, and later moved to the Uwharrie Hills of Montgomery County. This first Samuel had a land grant from King George II dated 12/6/1779 for 1,000 acres in what are now Richmond and Montgomery counties.

Owen was a truck driver for many years and now is owner-operator of a country store south of Troy. He married Elgie Parsons Freeman (born Jan. 6, 1922, died April 26, 1981), daughter of Theodore Festus (Thee) Parsons (born 11/22/1896 and died Nov. 24, 1976) and Carrie Blake, (born 11/20/1901) granddaughter of Joseph Limuell Parsons (born 9/3/1868 and died 10/25/1932) and Lottie Munn (born 1/4/1875 and died 8/2/1945). Joseph Limuell was a brother of Samuel Thomas, thus Elgie is also a direct descendant of the first Samuel Parsons from Wales. She had three children by her first marriage: Wayne, Bobby, and Danny.

— Owen Parsons

## SAMUEL PARSONS

726

The Montgomery County Parsons ancestors came from Wellington, Wales to Virginia (according to Archive records in Virginia) sometime before the American Revolution. Some say it was Scotland and some say Wales. ~~There were two Parsons brothers, Samuel and Thomas,~~ who settled on the James River in Virginia, then later came to N.C. to the Uwharrie Hills. They were each given a land grant from King George II. Samuel I (1740-?) was granted one thousand acres of land in what is now known as Montgomery and Richmond Counties. These brothers and their families were the first white men in these parts. A copy of the land grant is dated December 6, 1779, and signed by Colonel William Tryon.

Samuel Parsons I built a house called a double peh house, consisting of two rooms with a chimney in between. His son's house, very much like his, still stands on the Parsons' place. Samuel was married twice. By his first wife (name unknown) he had Joseph Parsons, born in 1760.

Joseph joined Washington's army when he was sixteen (1776). He was Provost Marshall in the war and sentenced two Tories to be hanged. Washington commissioned him and he stayed with the army until he was twenty-one. He was known to have fought in the Battle of Moore's Bridge. Samuel also joined the army at the time of the Revolution. Joseph, being the first Sheriff and Justice of the Peace in Montgomery County, performed the marriage ceremony for his father to marry the "Widow Harriet Elkins". Samuel and Harriet had one son, James Parsons (1790-2/2/1865). James married Mary (Polly) Livingston (1/16/1792-1/16/1882), whose father, Duncan Livingston had brought her over from Scotland when she was only five years old.

Duncan Livingston was a farmer and a stone

mason, making tombstones, engraving them. He carved the gravestones in a quarry and engraved them in the Scottish dialect. The stones were cut to fit the top of graves. Since it was almost impossible to get a team of mules into the quarry, as an unusually strong man nearly seven feet tall, he always carried the gravestones cut himself. His own gravestone was cut and left in the quarry. When he died 8/12/1858, no one could get it out. It is now in a collection owned by Charles Funderburk Marble Works in Rockingham, N.C.

James and Polly Parsons had nine children: Samuel Parsons II (3/9/1823-1904) married Catherine Yarborough; Duncan Livingston Parsons (12/1/1824-3/27/1911) married Miranda Poole (7/1826-3/27/1911), eleven children; Nancy Parsons (2/16/1828) married James Lewis, eight children; Daniel Parsons (2/16/1828) married Kizzie Ewing and Alice B. Poole, two children — James and Fannie; William Seth Parsons (9/16/1897-1/17/1897) married Rebecca Ewings, one son, David (7/1860-2/12/1941) who married Rebecca Baldwin; Rachel Parsons (1/4/1834-11/1/1895); Alexander Parsons (born 1/12/1837) was killed while serving in the Civil War; Elizabeth Parsons (1/30/1842-1932) married John C. Munn I, six children; James Parsons, Jr. (born 1839) died in the Civil War.

Copied from *Parsons Ancestors* by Patricia Rhyne Hoffman, July 1977

## SAMUEL THOMAS PARSONS

727

Samuel Thomas Parsons was born August 8, 1854 and died April 22, 1949. He inherited the original Parsons homeplace from his father, Duncan Livingston Parsons (12/1/1824-3/27/1911) and raised most of his family there, though some of his oldest children were born on the Livingston Place. His first wife was Eliza Hicks, (3/4/1857-9/25/1900) daughter of Littleberry Hicks, a man of large stature. Littleberry was married to Andy Hurt Jan. 1, 1852. Their children were Thomas and Eliza. Littleberry volunteered for service in the Confederate Army at the beginning of the war. He said, "We will whip the Yankees before breakfast with a cornstalk." Three years later he had his only furlough and walked home. Shortly after his return to battle, he was injured in the battle of Seven Pines. He died in the hospital just on the south side of Richmond and was buried in the Oakwood Cemetery. The date was August 8, 1869.

Samuel told about going with his older brothers to help soldiers who had collapsed from fatigue along the roads, having walked hundreds of miles. He was about fifteen years old at the time. He told of the many hardships that they had to endure. Having been prosperous and wealthy before the war, they now faced the desperate days of the South.

A story told about Samuel and Eliza happened when the family lived in the old house near Harrisville. Eliza had wanted Sam to build a storm pit in case of a cyclone, since there had been many in the area. He had refused to, being of a very stubborn nature, so she attempted to dig one herself. It didn't turn out

to be very substantial but it was better than nothing. She had just finished it, when suddenly one day it looked as if a storm was approaching. She told Sam, but he didn't believe her, so she just hurried the children to the pit while he stayed in the house. But shortly after the storm broke, he grabbed his hat and hurried for the pit too. The wind took his hat first thing and he grabbed the grapevine post, but the wind pulled it out of the ground. Then he managed to grab the vine trunk and held on, though he could feel the roots trying to pull out of the ground. A mule was lifted by the wind over a persimmon tree and later mule hair was found in the top of the tree. The mule was found safe, far away, the next day. The family was not hurt, although the makeshift roof had blown off the shelter and they were wet from the rain. After this experience, Sam built a strong shelter, which was never needed again.

Samuel married ~~Eliza Jane Blake~~ in 1906 after the death of his first wife. Eliza Jane Blake was born 6/7/1874 and died 10/10/1953. They lived in the Harrisville house until after their daughter Rosa Ann was about twelve years old. She tells of their moving to a farm near Eagle Springs, N.C. in Moore County and how she walked and led the cow.

Samuel Thomas and Eliza Hicks' children are: (1) one child died in infancy. (2) Nora Parsons died at age 12. (3) John Wesley Parsons (4/12/1877-9/5/1946) married Jennie Greene. (4) James (Jimmy) died at age four of measles. (5) Claude Erastus Parsons (10/3/1881-3/4/1946) married ~~Nancy Chisolm~~.

(6) Victoria Isabell (5/9/1886-12/18/1962) married Baxter McCallum. (7) Elba Parsons (2/27/1869-2/28/1971) married ~~J. T. Deaton~~. (8) Thomas Irving Parsons (2/22/1893) married (1) Blanche Campbell and (2) Grace Boyd Harris. (9) Ernest Upton Parsons (5/4/1891-1/21/1962) married Loucinda Johnson. (10) Lovella Abigail Parsons (1/28/1895-5/17/1922) married Lindo Hall. (11) Lottie Mae Parsons (12/27/1897-5/15/1929) married ~~P. L. Chisolm~~. (12) Paul Jones Parsons (8/8/1900-8/1/1952).

Copied from *Parsons Ancestors*  
by Patricia Rhyne Hoffman,  
July 1977.

## THE THEODORE PARSONS FAMILY

728

Theodord (Thee) Festus Parsons was born Nov. 22, 1896 and died Nov. 24, 1976. He is the son of Joseph Limuel Parsons (born 9/3/1868-died 1932) and Lottie Munn (born 1/4/1875-died 8/2/1945). Joseph Limuel was the son of Duncan Livingston Parsons (born 12/1/1824-died 3/27/1911) and Miranda Poole (born 7/1826-died 10/11/1899). Duncan was the son of James Parsons (born 1790-died 2/2/1865) and Mary (Polly) Livingston (born 1/16/1792-died 1/16/1882), whose father, Duncan Livingston, had brought her over from Scotland when she was only five years old.

James is the son of the first Samuel Parsons (born 1740) who with his brother,

Thomas, came to America from Wellington, Wales; they settled first in Virginia, later coming to what is now Richmond and Montgomery counties. They had a land grant from King George II for 1000 acres of land each, a copy of the land grant dated Dec. 6, 1779 signed by Colonel William Tryon.

Thee married Carolyn (Carrie Blake) born Nov. 20, 1901 and they have 9 children.

(1) Theodore Roosevelt (Rosie) Parsons, born 1/8/1920-died 11/10/1980, married Virginia Andrews. Children: Bennie Ray, Norman Neil, Willard Van.

(2) Elgie Mae Parsons, born 1/6/1922, died April 26, 1981, married Jesse Wade Freeman. Children: Wayne, Bobbie, Danny. Elgie divorced Freeman and married Owen Parsons — no children by Owen.

(3) Annie Belle Parsons, born 10/6/1923, married Milas Haywood. Children: Elizabeth, Steve, and Carolyn.

(4) William Joe (Dub) Parsons, born 10/8/1926, married Dorothy Parnell. One child: Betty Jo.

(5) Hazelene Parsons, born 5/26/1929, married Russell Greene. Children: Jackie, Johnny.

(6) Jean Elizabeth, born 4/30/1932, married Claudie Lee Smith. Children: Linda, Jerry, Diane, Tommy, Lesa.

(7) James Clarence Parsons, born 3/2/1934, married Josephine Greene. Children: Imogene, Carol, Shirley.

(8) Herbert Clifford Parsons, born 10/22/1937, married Louise Cranford. Children: Gwen and Gloria. Divorced Louise and married Maxine Burris. Children: Herbert and Howard.

(9) Polly Yvonne Parsons, born 5/13/1941, married Parker Cranford. One child, Christopher.

— Jean Smith

## THOMAS ALLAN (TONY) PARSONS

729

Thomas is the son of Druwery who is the son of Thomas Parsons.

Thomas was born October 12, 1840, died December 28, 1904, married ~~Elizabeth~~ ~~Johnson~~ ~~February 5, 1868, died September 4, 1898.~~

Tony's army record: T.A. Parsons (Tony) volunteered August 1, 1861 for one year at Troy, at the age of 21. He was a Pvt. in Co. E. 28 Reg. N.C. Troop Infantry.

Roll of Honor: He was first paid by W.A. Barringer — Mary W. Lamb. Paid October 31, 1861, paid in last of 1862 by A.S. Thompson, then paid \$50.00 by a Captain Thompson March 3, 1863. He showed up for clothing in March, 1864, again June 30, 1864. He could not read or write. There was no pay the 3rd year. He was accused of deserting, but he was with General Lee's Army when it surrendered at Appomattox Courthouse on April 9, 1865.

He served in Branch's and Lane's Brigade in A.P. Hill's Division under Stonewall Jackson. Most likely, he was in every major battle, except the Battle of Bull Run. He was in Pickett's charge at Gettysburg of the Army of Northern

Virginia.

He was the first man in Montgomery County to apply for war pension to C.A. Armstrong (Clerk of Court) age 62, July 23, 1902, cause (general debility disabled). John C. Yarbora (witness for him). A.F. Thompson M.D. (wounds in service disability together with deep-seated deafness).

C.A. Armstrong (Clerk of Court). D.D. McKinnon, J.C. Cornelyson, A.L. Currie; Commissioners, W.D. Clark; Sheriff, C.O. Wade and J.C. Cornelyson; approved County Advisory Board.

Tony probably married Elizabeth after he came home from the Civil War. I don't know anything about their lives, because Elizabeth died when grandma Fannie was just 4 years old. She and Tony are both buried in the Greene graveyard, at the top of the Lovin Hill.



Thomas Allen (Tony) Parsons in his Confederate uniform.

Their children: Virginia (Jenia) married ? McCallum. Virginia McCallum is the mother of Neelie Thompson, whose children are: Hazeline, Chester, and J.C. Thompson. J.C. is now one of Montgomery County's Commissioners.

Betty — husband ? Children, 2. Lola, who is married to William Hogan of Troy. Betty died young.

Bud — wife ? children ? lived at Gandor.

Bob — wife ? live in Wadeville. Children:

Wincy — married Archie Norris, divorced, children: 4 living in Troy.

Sally married ? Palmar, children: ?, lives in Millingsport, N.C.

Alex married Faye Byrd, one daughter, other children ?.

Fannie Garfield married David (Sandy) Parsons.

Tony remarried ? Murchison, she didn't speak English well. I don't know what nationality she was. I don't know her first name, but years before she married Elizabeth's (Tony's first wife's) brother, then he died. She then married his other brother; he also died. She had two children from these

marriages. The Murchison's around Biscoe me from these two children. She then married Tony. (I think that might be part of the reason my grandma didn't like her, because she "killed the Murchison's out", then started the Parsons.

At any rate she lived well into the 1900's. She is buried across from the Big R Cafe on the highway between Candor and East Montgomery School near the railroad.

— Jo Haywood

## RAYMOND ALFRED PERRY

730

The maternal ancestors of Raymond Alfred Perry (1912-1974) and his family, living in Montgomery County since 1936, have been extensively traced back to their Norman origins, the Butler family, a noted family who accompanied William the Conqueror to England in 1066. The original name of the family is Fitzswalter, from Walter, one of their ancestors. Theobald Fitzswalter came to Ireland with Henry the Second who conferred on him the office of chief butler for Ireland. The butler's duty was to attend at the coronation of the Kings of England and present them with the first cup of wine. From this office the family adopted the name of Butler.

The Butlers furnished many eminent names in Anglo-Irish history, one of which was Theobald, the second of the name in Ireland, who was Lord Justice in 1247.

The link to the New World was through Pierce Butler, born in Ireland in 1744, who immigrated here and served in the old Congress of 1787. As a member of the convention, he helped to frame the Federal Constitution. Of the same family, Captain John Butler served with credit in the War of 1812 and fought with Jackson at the Battle of New Orleans.

Robert Butler, appearing on the Montgomery County census of 1790, was the father of James, born in 1820, whose son was Gurdon, born in 1847. Gurdon's daughter was Fannie, born in 1883 who married Atlas Cletus Perry, father of Raymond Perry.

As a young man of 25, Raymond immigrated to Troy from Chatham County to establish a furniture manufacturing business with I.G. Martin of Randolph County. Raymond worked for several months in the Hotel Troy, a splendid accommodation in its time, run by the Smiths. At the center of the hotel's operation was the competent and versatile Jerry Under who served as chef, table waiter, and general attendant.

Returning to his home county to marry (1937) Enid R. Moffit (b. 1920) also of Chatham County, Raymond and his bride came to live in North Troy and head the Circle Chair Company in the area Gwin-Taylor Company now operates. Fire struck the business twice, first in 1941 and then some years later, causing extensive damage. A son, Raymond Lowell, born in 1939, now runs a remnant, of his earlier enterprise, Perry Furniture Company.

Another interesting business initiated by a

Perry family member was begun when Enid Perry joined Doris Boatwright as partners of the Kozy Korner Restaurant upstairs in what is now the B.C. Moore's Building. Lunches and dinner were served but the specialty was catering for parties, weddings or hunt club suppers.

Son Raymond Lowell attended schools in Troy and completed formal education at the University of North Carolina in Chapel Hill in 1961. He married the former Priscilla Jane Greene of Troy. Priscilla attended Lees McRae College and Appalachian State Teachers College in Boone, and began a career in teaching including the North Carolina Advancement School (1965-66). Another honor was the appointment to teach in the Upwardbound Program associated with Winston-Salem State Teacher's College. The Perrys have one daughter, Holli, born in 1970.

A second child was born to Raymond and Enid Perry in 1944, Enid Janno who married Jerry Edward Daniel of Eldorado in 1966. Jerry Edward is the grandson of Carrie Cranford Luther of the county.

Jerry and Janno saw many schools "go up" and "come down" in their schooling. Both attended the final years of Troy High School and were members of the new West Montgomery High School's first graduating class in 1962. Miss Perry then attended Woman's College that became the University of North Carolina at Greensboro in 1963.

Following graduation she began teaching in Scotland County. Jerry Edward Daniel attended Pembroke State College, now Pembroke State University. Both began teaching in the Montgomery County public school system in 1968. The Daniels have two daughters, Shelli, born in 1971 and Sunny, born in 1975.

— Janno Daniel

## THE SAM PHILLIPS FAMILY OF CANDOR

731

The Sam Phillips family came to Montgomery County in August 1951. Samuel Hughes Phillips was born April 15, 1912 in Siler City, Chatham County. He is the youngest of 13 children of George Franklin Phillips and Lillian Hughes Phillips. His father died when he was three years old. Presently he is self-employed with G. & M. Sales, a chicken equipment and supplies company. He is an active member of the Candor United Methodist Church and has held many offices of the church.

Eunice Clark Phillips was born Dec. 31, 1912 on a cotton farm in Chatham County, and was the oldest of 13 children. Her father, Vet Clark, was born March 4, 1889 and died Sept. 25, 1967. Her mother, Mary Newland Clark, was born Sept. 24, 1890 and died Jan. 31, 1978. The family were members of the Rocky River Quaker church in Chatham County. Eunice is a retired teacher having taught 39 years, 29 of them in Biscoe teaching first grade. She is still active in the Candor United Methodist church, was president of the United Methodist Women for 4 years, Sunday School coordinator and teacher of the children's de-

partment for 26 years, and at present is Sunday School superintendent. She is also active in the Eastern Star, Fine Arts Club, and is president of the Retired Teachers Association of Montgomery County. Sam and Eunice were married Sept. 22, 1934. Both worked with the Methodist Youth Fellowship for 10 years. They have two children, Elaine and Frank.

Elaine Phillips Whicker was born Dec. 18, 1943 in Siler City. She attended the Candor schools, and at a summer session finished her senior year and graduated at Phiffer College. She also attended Appalachian State University and is a graduate of Dale Technology School in Asheville. She is now supervisor of the lab department of the Annie Penn Memorial Hospital in Reidsville. She married Kenneth Edward Whicker of Reidsville on Aug. 15, 1965. They have two sons: Kenneth Edward Jr. was born Oct. 10, 1966 and Samuel Phillips was born Aug. 5, 1971. Both boys are students in Reidsville and are active in athletics and scouting.

Frank Clark Phillips was born June 8, 1945. He and his wife, Linda Packer live in Long Beach, N.C. where he is a self-employed men's hair stylist. Frank graduated from East Montgomery High School and a barber school in Charlotte. They have no children.

— Eunice Phillips

## "MR. JAKE" POLAKAVETZ

732

Jacob Polakavetz secretly left his native Russia after the turn of the century, shortly after the Czar had "abdicated" his rule to Rasputin. Life was hard and all around him his friends were being conscripted into the Russian Army or killed by marauding Cossacks. It took him two years of working at odd jobs all across Europe to earn enough money to book passage in the baggage hold of a ship coming to America. He left behind a young wife and three children, Rebecca, Dora and Leon.

Upon arriving at Ellis Island, he was met by cousins who lived in Ossining, New York. This family housed him for a few days and then told him that jobs were very scarce up north due to an influx of refugees who stayed in the area. They suggested he go to see some of their friends who had businesses in Baltimore, Maryland. In Baltimore, it was much the same story, and they suggested he head south to High Point, N.C., where there was more opportunity to find work. When he arrived in High Point, the small Jewish community of merchants and manufacturers did indeed reach out to him. They gave him a pack of ready-made men's clothes (a very rare commodity in those days) and told him to walk through the countryside and sell them. When his pack was empty, he was to come back to High Point and they would refill his pack. For a man to be a door-to-door salesman when he spoke almost no English was a very large order!

Thus began Jake's odyssey into the small villages of North Carolina. When he arrived in Troy, perhaps a year later, one of the first people he met was Reese Blair, owner of most of the business property in town. Mr. Blair was

Creek Baptist Church where he is still a member.

Manley owned and operated a sawmill and farmed for a living. He is an avid bird hunter (a sport that his sons and grandsons also enjoy).

Ola Catherine Bowden was born October 29, 1913, at Rocky Springs Community near Candor, North Carolina. She was the youngest child of Albert Ralph and Christian Melindia Deaton Bowden. Her grandparents were Reuben James and Terry Catherine Parsons Deaton; her great-grandparents were Calvin and Christian Murchison Parsons and Levi and Jiza Yarborough Deaton; her great-great-grandparents were Alex and Catherine Murchison; all of Montgomery County. Other grandparents were Reddick and Elizabeth Jones Bowden of Richmond County.



Manley and Ola Poe at Christmas, 1972.

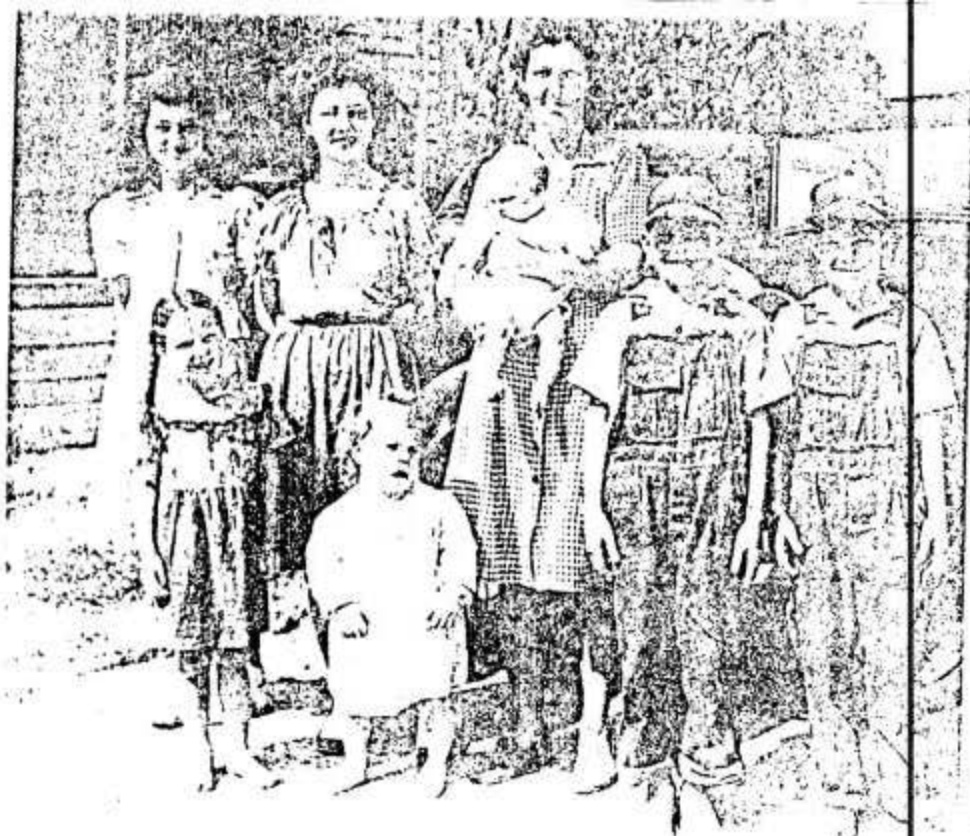
Ola went to school at Candor. Her family loved music, and she was the organist for community songfests. She worked in the peach orchards as a young person; later after her children were grown, she worked at Russell-Harvell Hosiery mill for several years.

Manly and Ola were married in 1930 and lived at Rocky Springs until 1950, at which time they built a home at Mt. Gilead, near Manley's parents' home. Manly and Ola are retired, but they still enjoy growing a garden and lovely roses.

They frequently invite friends and family to sit. Children and grandchildren enjoy gathering at "Granny's" for a meal and fellowship. Christmas time is the best, when there is always a decorated tree, a table running over with food, lots of "gag" presents and "real" presents, music and fun, with everybody talking at once.

"Granny" and "Pa" are faithful members of Amer Creek Church near Mt. Gilead. They had seven children. They are listed below. (See separate article about Manley's parents.)

Doris Lee (born July 4, 1931) married Roy



Ola Poe and her children: Geneva, Doris, Katie, Seth, Sam, Grace and Armae. (See story for ages and photo identification.)

Everette Haywood. They have two sons, Roy Everette Jr., and Joseph Lee. Doris was a secretary until her death on May 14, 1962.

Geneva Alleen (born September 28, 1933) married Melvin H. Griffin. Their children are Melvin Gene, Ricky Lawrence, and Tommy Lee. Geneva and Melvin own and operate Griffin's Shoe Store in Robersonville, NC.

Seth Edward (born February 26, 1936) married Linda Garner. Their children are Melinda Ann and Annette Marie. Seth and second wife, Joann Langston Poe live in Mt. Gilead. Seth has three step-daughters, Cheryl, Joann, and Anna. Seth works at Foundry Service in Biscoe, NC.

Sam Austin (born February 26, 1936) married Jeanine Roberts. Their children are Ronald Austin and Laura Ann. Sam and second wife, Shirley Murdock Poe don't have children. Sam is a construction supervisor for Myrick Construction in Star, NC.

Armae (born August 8, 1939) suffered from a birth defect. She died on August 24, 1959.

Grace Pearl (born August 29, 1941) married Sammy Reynolds. Their children are Donna Lee and James Reuben. Grace and second husband, J.P. Morgan, don't have children. Grace works at Clayson Knitting Company in Star, NC.

Katie Bell (born February 13, 1946) married Billy Hines. Katie has one daughter, Susan Denise. She also has three step-sons, Ben, Tom, and Dan, (children of her present husband, David Windley). They live in Pineville, N.C. Katie is a secretary, beautician, and homemaker.

— Grace Poe Morgan



## ZACCHEUS AND SETH ELZAVAN POE

35

Zaccheus Poe was born in 1828 at Mt. Gilead, North Carolina, in Montgomery County. On April 19, 1858, he married Sarah Cecilia Davis (daughter of Enoch and Mary Martin Davis) of Montgomery County. They farmed for a living until the Civil War began.

In July 16, 1862, Zaccheus enlisted in the 14th Regiment, North Carolina Infantry. He was captured by the Union Army on November 6, 1863, and remained a prisoner until his death at Point Lookout, Maryland, in March 1865.

Zaccheus and Sarah had one daughter, Martha, who died as a child, and one son, Seth Elzavan, born March 31, 1861. After Zaccheus' death, Sarah married James Byrd.

Like his father, Seth Elzavan farmed for a living. He also owned and operated a sawmill. He was married twice. His first wife, Annie Eliza Ballard, of Montgomery County, had six children. They are:

George (born 1885) married Cretia Ballard. Their children are Sally, Elzavan, McKinley, Virginia, Carmie, and Ruth. George also married Kathleen (last name unknown), their children are Lacy, Leon, Annie, Olan, Iris, Faye and Martha.

James (born 1887) married Edna Deaton. Their children are Frank, Clara, Mildred, Mabel, Betty, and Glenn.

Jenny Lee married John Pinion. They had one child, Johnnie. Jenny Lee also married Zeb Tedder. Their children are Viola, Blanche, and Randall. Montie died at age nine. Johnnie Ruth died at age one. E.S. died at age 10.

Gilead school; his family attended Hamer Creek Baptist Church where he is still a member.

Manley owned and operated a sawmill and worked for a living. He is an avid bird hunter (a sport that his sons and grandsons also enjoy). Ola Catherine Bowden was born October 1913, at Rocky Springs Community near Hamer, North Carolina. She was the youngest child of Albert Ralph and Christian Melindia Deaton Bowden. Her grandparents were John James and Terry Catherine Parsons; her great-grandparents were Calvin and Christian Murchison Parsons and Levi and Martha Yarborough Deaton; her great-great-grandparents were Alex and Catherine Murchison; all of Montgomery County. Other grandparents were Reddick and Elizabeth Jones Bowden of Richmond County.

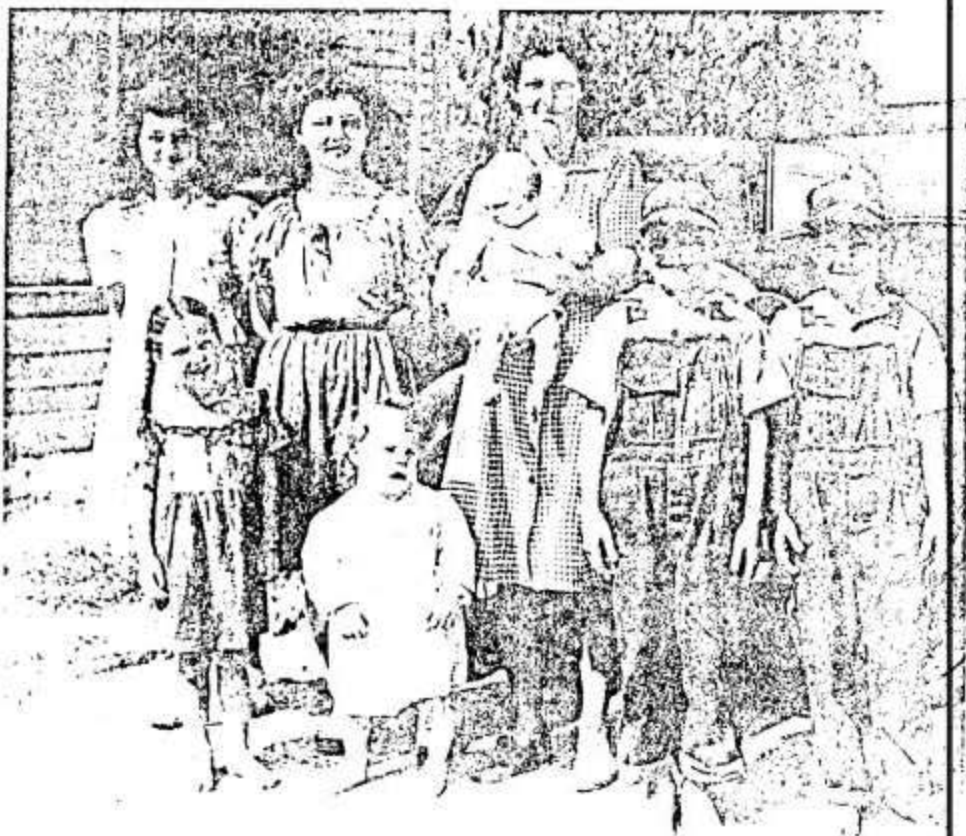


Manley and Ola Poe at Christmas, 1972.

Ola went to school at Candor. Her family loved music, and she was the organist for community songfests. She worked in the apple orchards as a young person; later after her children were grown, she worked at Russell-Harvell Hosiery mill for several years. Manley and Ola were married in 1930 and lived at Rocky Springs until 1950, at which time they built a home at Mt. Gilead, near Manley's parents' home. Manley and Ola are married, but they still enjoy growing a garden of lovely roses.

They frequently invite friends and family to Mt. Gilead. Children and grandchildren enjoy gathering at "Granny's" for a meal and fellowship. Christmas time is the best, when there is always a decorated tree, a table running over with food, lots of "gag" presents and "real" presents, music and fun, with everybody talking at once.

"Granny" and "Pa" are faithful members of Hamer Creek Church near Mt. Gilead. They have seven children. They are listed below. (See separate article about Manley's parents.)  
 David Lee (born July 4, 1931) married Roy



Ola Poe and her children: Geneva, Doris, Katie, Seth, Sam, Grace and Armae. (See story for ages and photo identification.)

Everette Haywood. They have two sons, Roy Everette Jr., and Joseph Lee. Doris was a secretary until her death on May 14, 1962.

Geneva Alleen (born September 28, 1933) married Melvin H. Griffin. Their children are Melvin Gene, Ricky Lawrence, and Tommy Lee. Geneva and Melvin own and operate Griffin's Shoe Store in Robersonville, NC.

Seth Edward (born February 26, 1936) married Linda Garner. Their children are Melinda Ann and Annette Marie. Seth and second wife, Joann Langston Poe live in Mt. Gilead. Seth has three step-daughters, Cheryl, Joann, and Anna. Seth works at Foundry Service in Biscoe, NC.

Sam Austin (born February 26, 1936) married Jeanine Roberts. Their children are Ronald Austin and Laura Ann. Sam and second wife, Shirley Murdock Poe don't have children. Sam is a construction supervisor for Myrick Construction in Star, NC.

Armae (born August 8, 1939) suffered from a birth defect. She died on August 24, 1959.

Grace Pearl (born August 29, 1941) married Sammy Reynolds. Their children are Donna Lee and James Reuben. Grace and second husband, J.P. Morgan, don't have children. Grace works at Clayson Knitting Company in Star, NC.

Katie Bell (born February 13, 1946) married Billy Hines. Katie has one daughter, Susan Denise. She also has three step-sons, Ben, Tom, and Dan, (children of her present husband, David Windley). They live in Pineville, N.C. Katie is a secretary, beautician, and homemaker.

— Grace Poe Morgan

## ZACCHEUS AND SETH ELZAVAN POE

735

Zaccheus Poe was born in 1828 at Mt. Gilead, North Carolina, in Montgomery County. On April 19, 1858, he married Sarah Cecilia Davis (daughter of Enoch and Mary Martin Davis) of Montgomery County. They farmed for a living until the Civil War began.

In July 16, 1862, Zaccheus enlisted in the 14th Regiment, North Carolina Infantry. He was captured by the Union Army on November 6, 1863, and remained a prisoner until his death at Point Lookout, Maryland, in March 1865.

Zaccheus and Sarah had one daughter, Martha, who died as a child, and one son, Seth Elzavan, born March 31, 1861. After Zaccheus' death, Sarah married James Byrd.

Like his father, Seth Elzavan farmed for a living. He also owned and operated a sawmill. He was married twice. His first wife, Annie Eliza Ballard, of Montgomery County, had six children. They are:

George (born 1885) married Cretia Ballard. Their children are Sally, Elzavan, McKinley Virginia, Carmie, and Ruth. George also married Kathleen (last name unknown), their children are Lacy, Leon, Annie, Olan, Iris, Fay, and Martha.

James (born 1887) married Edna Deaton. Their children are Frank, Clara, Mildred, Mabel, Betty, and Glenn.

Jenny Lee married John Pinion. They had one child, Johnnie. Jenny Lee also married Zeb Tedder. Their children are Viola, Blanche, and Randall. Montie died at age nine. Johnnie Ruth died at age one. E.S. died at age two





moved to High Point, N.C. in 1927 and Alex became a paint and insurance salesman until his death.

The offspring of this union were: Wilma Irene Saunders Brandon Fanely who died in West Palm Beach, Fla. in 1977; Guy Thompson Saunders who died and is buried in Columbia, S.C.; Otis Clifford Saunders who was killed in an automobile accident in Miami, Fla.; Colon Talt Saunders who resides at this date in Hickory, N.C.; and Ralph Franklin Saunders who resides in High Point, N.C. and owns and operates a retail furniture store.

Alexander was the son of Benjamin Franklin Saunders (B. Feb. 2, 1850 — D. Jan 2, 1936) and Lively Ann Kellis Saunders (B. Nov. 27, 1851 — D. June 10, 1926) of Onville Community, Montgomery County.

Benjamin Franklin and Lively Ann were married on Nov. 29, 1869 by James Haywood. Lively Ann was a midwife; Frank was remembered as having a very long white beard. They had nine children: Alexander Franklin, Sam, Jack (B. 1892 — D. 1977), Minnie, Alice, Ivy, and Morning. Frank and Lively Ann are buried at the family grave 1/4 mile south of Bruton's Bridge on the left side of State Rte #134 about five feet from the road. The family home is about 1/4 mile south of the grave site.

Benjamin Franklin Saunders was the son of Britton L. Saunders (B. Apr. 19, 1809 — D. June 23, 1890) and Lydia Yow (B. July 12, 1810 — D. Sept. 27, 1861 in Montgomery Co.). Lydia Yow was originally from Moore County, Britton lived in Onville, N.C., Thickety Creek Community where he operated a post office adjacent to his home. His home is still standing, but the post office has been destroyed.

In 1845, Britton purchased 390 acres of land on Williams Creek for "the public, county, and poor taxes" due. Total cost was \$2.77. However it should be noted that the State of N.C. was selling land in the county for \$5.00 per 100 acres. Britton Sanders bought about 90 acres from the State. In 1850, he purchased 130 acres of land from William Bruton for \$150.00. This tract, his homeplace, lying on the east side of the Little River is where he is buried. All total, Britton Sanders owned over 900 acres of land in Montgomery Co., mostly on Little River near Onville, but some on Rocky Creek and Lawrenceville Rd.

Court records, written and signed by Britton L. Sanders, Constable, indicate that he sold "—at the court house door (in Troy), on the last Monday of Feb. 1857 — three negroes, namely Ann, Charlotte and Hannah for \$15.25."

The Yow family name is associated with the Robbins area of Moore Co. It is surmised that young Britton Sanders met Lydia Yow while apprenticed at the Kennedy Rifle Factory in Robbins, then called Mechanics Hill. This is reinforced by the close resemblance of the existing B. L. Sanders rifle to those made in the Bear Creek School. Interestingly enough, a rifle made by Britton L. Sanders is now in the possession of A. Leon Capel in Troy.

Britton and Lydia had four children: Edward Sanders (B. Sept. 6, 1843 — D. Aug. 6, 1920); Benjamin Franklin; A.E. Sanders, Co.

K., 34 N.C. Inf. C.S.A.-killed in action in the Civil War; and Nancy Yarbrough (B. 1840 — D. 1901).

Britton was married the second time to Mary Loflin (B. Feb. 5, 1837 — D. Oct. 24, 1919). To this union was born one daughter, Mary Batten.

Ralph Franklin Saunders maternal grandparents were William (Billy) and Caroline Suggs Atkins of Troy. William was in the Confederate Army and spent some time in the Confederate Chemborago Hospital in Richmond, Va. after having three fingers shot off in the Civil War.

After the war he began the operation of the Troy Drug Store which he later sold to Carson Hurley, Sr. They lived on West Hill in Troy. The Atkins are buried at Cross Roads Cemetery, Little River Church north of Troy. William died in 1926 and Caroline died Feb. 8, 1920.

Their offsprings were: Martha Alice; Benjamin, a doctor who studied at the University of North Carolina and practiced at Badin, N.C.; and twin daughters, Annie and Fannie Atkins.

On Nov. 3, 1927, Ralph Saunders married Fannie Mae Byrd from Mt. Gilead, N.C. Fannie Mae was the daughter of Thomas Platt and Bertha Mauldin Byrd.

The Montgomery County Byrds migrated from Darlington, S.C. with the arrival of the Methodist minister, the Rev. Nathan Byrd, son of Miller and Nancy Parrot Byrd. Nathan was born Jan 6, 1816 — Died Oct. 5, 1857 and was buried at the Steel Cemetery in Richmond Co. Nathan married Elizabeth Jane Steel and she is buried at Sharon Cemetery in Mt. Gilead, N.C. Their children were John M., a school teacher; Walter Mosey and Lymnal Parrot (L.P.).

Walter was a farmer and married Elizabeth Haywood of Mt. Gilead. Walter and Elizabeth had seven children: Nathan (Bud); Thomas Platt; John; Dockery; Callie; Patricia and Jane.

Thomas Platt was married to Bertha Lillian Mauldin June 21, 1903. They eloped on the way to church at Capelsie.

Bertha's grandfather, Bud Mauldin was killed in the Civil War and her father, Benjamin Rufus Mauldin was raised by the Jerry Ingram family. He lived with them, working as a servant, until he was married to Eliza Virginia Usery. From this union were born eight children: Mary Willa; Bertha Lillian; Josephine; Benjamin Franklin, a baptist minister; Sally; David Dawson, James Marvin and Ivy.

Thomas Platt Byrd (B. Jan. 6, 1883 — D. Aug. 3, 1965) was a sawmill operator, cow trader, and farmer until his death. Often as many as six men, who helped on the farm, ate noonday meals at the Byrd table. Eventually the family moved to the old Byrd farm which was the original home of Nathan Byrd. The Byrd home is located on the Pekin Road and is still the home of Bertha Byrd. The old country store, originally run by Martin Harris in 1895 still stands.

There were eight children born from this union, Walter Rufus; Theodore Roosevelt; Fannie Mae; Grace Bertha; Thomas Franklin; Harold Lindsay; Elizabeth Rankin and Geraldine.

Fannie Mae Byrd was born at the Tan Yard place, a place where hides were tanned, south

of Mt. Gilead. As a young school girl, Fannie Mae would rise before dawn in winter months to help with chores such as milking four or five cows before school, and then walk 1½ miles to school. The first school bus came a few years before she graduated from High School. Baseball games and square dances were the main social events.

Ralph and Fannie Mae Byrd Saunders have two daughters, Gwendolyn Marie Saunders Owens, born June 25, 1929, and Virginia Shae Saunders Goodman, born June 30, 1931.

Gwendolyn Marie Saunders Owens graduated from High Point High School and Bryce Commercial College. She was married to Donald Elborn Owens on Christmas Day in 1947 and they have four sons: Donald Elborn, Jr., (B. Dec. 12, 1948), Barry Steven (B. May 1, 1950), Ralph Craig (B. Nov. 11, 1955) and Timothy Lane (B. Jan. 8, 1961); four grandchildren, Donald Elborn III (B. Nov. 6, 1966), Ashley Fleming (B. Jan. 31, 1976), Joseph Travis (B. Nov. 6, 1979) and Mical Dameron (B. Nov. 3, 1979).

Virginia Shae Saunders Goodman graduated from High Point High School and Duke University. She was married to Robert Carey Goodman, Jr. June 7, 1955. They have three children, Martha Swann (B. Mar. 29, 1957); Robert Carey III (B. Nov. 13, 1959) and Alice Saunders (B. Mar. 15, 1967).

— Fannie Mae Byrd Saunders

## THE THOMAS ANDERSON-FLORENCE WILLIAMSON SAUNDERS FAMILY

767

Laying tracks for the Durham & Charlotte Railroad as it inched its way up from Hemp into Montgomery County around 1903 brought Thomas Anderson Saunders to Star from his native Moore Co. where he was born March 1, 1886, son of John and Deliatha Smith Saunders. A few years later he met Mary Florence Williamson, eldest daughter of Labon and Emily Davis Williamson, who was born March 1, 1892 in Moore but had moved as a child with her parents and 7 brothers and sisters to the Star area due to her father grading and elevating roadbeds for the coming railroad with drags and mules. At this time there was an influx of newcomers employed with construction for the coming railroad, although her father was also the owner and operator of a small store near Little River where the tracks were being laid out.

Mrs. Saunders was educated at Holly Springs on the Little River Road below Star and at the "Big School" or Star Academy under Capt. Siler's direction. She and her family attended the old Star Methodist Church, and when typhoid claimed her father in 1908, she took public jobs as farm hand helping sick families to aid the family income. Her mother was a well-known midwife, often called "The Boring Woman" but also provided meals for the railroad employees. It was through this income supplement that Mrs. Saunders met

Stanley and Mary Thompson were members of Stoney Fork Baptist Church and are buried in the church cemetery. Sidney was a farmer and owned 103 acres of land in the Pee Dee settlement where they reared their family of ten children:

Martha Emma (1867-1957) married at age 40 to Henry T. Randall (1886-1981). Washington Henry (1869-1890) never married, died in Bertha, Virginia. Eli Marshall (1871-1916) married Sallie A. Nichols (1874-1932). John Edmond married Monnie Morris — they lived in Stanly County. Jonah Calvin (1876-1950), a minister, married Frances Long Parnell (d. ac 1956).

Samuel Patrick (1879-1943) married Minnie F. Smith (b. 1880). L.D. (1881-1970) married Rilla Mae Andrews (1888-1972). Lillie Ann (1883-1931) married George I. Ussery (d. 1959 at age 70 or 71). Oscar Lee (died at the age of one and a half years). Oliver James (1888-1964) married Annie Johnson (1896-1979).

L.D. Thompson and Rilla Mae Andrews were married on September 13, 1911 at the bride's home in Rockingham, with her Uncle Mark Thompson, a Baptist minister, officiating. Rilla was a native of Pee Dee township as were her parents. Her father was Seth Andrews (birth and death dates not known), the son of Ed Andrews and his first wife, Betsy Robertson Livingston who was the daughter of Walt Robertson. Both Ed and Betsy were married twice. Seth's brother George Andrews (1850-1924) was the father of the late Dr. Vernon L. Andrews, Sr. of Mount Gilead. Seth also had a sister, Jane Andrews who married a Caudill; a half sister, Delphine Andrews and a half brother, Jim Livingston.

Rilla's mother was Sarah Thompson Andrews (b. May 2, 1855 — d. September 22, 1936). She was the daughter of Bill and Susan Strother Thompson of Pee Dee township. They were the parents of nine children: Susan married Seth Andrews; Frances married John Stacey; Janie married a Mr. Campbell; Mark M. was a baptist minister; Jim; Daniel; Ab was a carpenter; Edmond T., a brick mason, married Julie; and Frank was a medical doctor who practiced in Troy. His widow, Brownie Smith Thompson, died Sunday, March 15, 1981 at the age of 92, and was buried beside him in Southside Cemetery, Troy.

Seth and Sarah T. Andrews were the parents of ten children: Susie (1875-1949) married Avnar L. Johnson (1872-1913). J.T. (d. 1957 at age 78) married twice: Bertha Sessoms; Emma Prevatt. Will (b. ac 1880; d. 1958) married Martha Gibson of Richmond County. Robert C. (1882-1963) never married.

Oliver Gaston (1886-1956) never married. Rilla (1888-1972) married L.D. Thompson (1881-1970). Cora (1890-1961) married Ellis Sheppard (divorced). Claude (1890, a twin to Cora, died when a child). Mary (b. ac 1894, died when a young girl). Walter J. (1896-1970) married twice: Effie Faulks; Eula Bailey.

L.D. and Rilla A. Thompson had a son, James Ross Thompson, who was legally adopted by them on March 31, 1919. He was born on April 17, 1916 at Exway in Montgom-

ery County.

James was married on June 2, 1940 to Lenora Cole (b. October 21, 1917) of Aberdeen. A native of Randolph County, she is the daughter of the late Isaac Jonah and Lizzie Lucas Cole of Aberdeen, both of whom were born in Randolph County. Lenora's paternal grandmother, Louisa Lucas Cole (1849-1886) was a native of Montgomery County. Her father was Willoughby Lucas, Sr. (1825-1885) and her mother was Polly Lewallen Lucas (b. 1823-d. — ). They lived in the Sugg's Creek Primitive Baptist Church community of Little River township.

James earned his livelihood in the textile industry. He and Lenora live in Hoke County on Route 1, Aberdeen. Their four daughters are: Barbara Lee (b. June 14, 1941) is married to Adrian Allred (b. October 27, 1935). They live at Aberdeen and have two sons: Richard (b. August 23, 1965) and Rodney (b. November 13, 1967).

Vivian Mae Thompson (b. January 1, 1943 — d. July 23, 1943 and buried at Stoney Fork Baptist Church cemetery beside her great-grandmother, Susan T. Andrews).

Janice Marie (b. May 25, 1944) is married to David Weathersby (b. December 12, 1936). They have two sons: J.D. (b. March 6, 1968) and Chadwick (b. December 12, 1970).

Jewell Ross (b. May 13, 1948) is married to Robert Cecil Monroe, Jr. (b. January 11, 1948), and they live on Route 1, Jackson Springs, N.C.

— James R. Thompson

## BESSIE MAE THOMPSON

828

Bessie Mae Thompson was born April 26, 1887 in Richmond County, North Carolina. She was the daughter of Katy Carolyn Johnson and James David Thompson. She was educated and grew up in Montgomery County.

She married Walter Dockery Byrd on February 13, 1908. They had three daughters — Minnie Elva, Brownie Mae, and Dockery Elizabeth. After the death of her first husband, she married Joseph Daniel Harris of Montgomery County in 1914. Four children were born to that marriage — Virgie Carolyn Lee, Maxine Marie, David Jerome, and Danise Bell.

Bessie Mae moved to High Point, North Carolina in 1915 and spent the rest of her life there. She had been a member of Stony Fork Baptist Church in Montgomery County, but attended First Wesleyan Church and Sunday School in High Point and also Southside Baptist Church in High Point.

She was divorced from J.D. Harris, and on November 18, 1944 she married William Alexander Tuttle of High Point. She died August 18, 1965 and is buried in Floral Garden Cemetery in High Point, N.C.

— Harold A. Brown

## THE CLAUDE THOMPSON FAMILY

829

Claude Risdon Thompson (6/30/1935) married on Oct. 5, 1957 Shirley Dean Byrd (3/28/1938). Claude is the son of Risdon Webster (Webb) Thompson (9/13/1902-11/13/1963) and Ariel May Cole Thompson (5/11/1908-5/4/1971). Shirley is the daughter of G.T. (Buck) Byrd and Betty.

Claude is a farmer, raises chickens, and services heating plants. Shirley is an office manager and they live in Biscoe. Their four sons are:

Charles Steven (Chuck) Thompson (3/26/1960), a student at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill; Donnie Keith Thompson (4/1/1962); Barry Dean Thompson (10/30/1964); and Eric Shawn Thompson (3/29/1973).

— Claude Thompson

## THE ELISHA THOMPSON FAMILY

830

Elisha Thompson was first married to a Miss Cochran and to this union were born three girls.

Elisha Thompson was re-married a second time to Mary Yarbore and the following explanation is offered.

Elisha Thompson's first wife was a Miss Cochran who gave birth to three (3) daughters, having died in childbirth when the last daughter was born. Elisha being left with three small girls was soon looking for a wife to help him raise them. He married about the year 1826 to Mary Yarbore. From this union was born nine children:

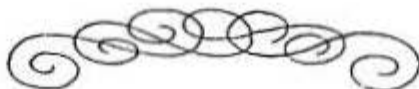
James Thompson, David Thompson, Colwell Thompson, Martin Thompson, Elizabeth Thompson, Louisa Thompson, Jeriah Thompson, Cynthia Thompson, and Martha Jane Thompson.

~~1846~~ Elisha Thompson died, his rheumatism so bad that he had to be buried in a sitting position. He left a will, copy attached, leaving his sons his real estate and his daughters furniture, cattle etc., with provisions for his wife.

His four sons, three married, were called into service; Martin the youngest, not married, was the last to serve in the Civil War. Two sons, Calwell and James, were mortally wounded. Martin and David returned home and Martin was married to Sara Green in 1870. News must have been scarce because a letter was written to Dan Chilholm in Texas formerly of the Rocky Creek Community, saying that the most recent news was that Martin Thompson had married Sara Green.

To this union were born seven children: Dizia, Annie, Mary, Sallie, Marinda and her twin who died at birth. One son William Martin Thompson who was born in 1875.

After the Civil War the two sons David and Martin returned to the place of their birth and reared their children on the land that the United States Government granted their father, Elisha



Thompson.

In 1905 William "Bill" Thompson was married to Minnie Bell Hudson who was the great-granddaughter of Tempy Thompson Yarboro, who was the daughter of Elisha Thompson and his first wife, Miss Cochran.

Bill and Minnie Bell reared five children: William Flowers "Jack" Thompson born 1906; Fletcher Lee Thompson born 1909; Alice Abitha Thompson born 1911; Sadie Elizabeth Thompson born 1915 (Deceased) Mary Gabriella Thompson born 1916; and Carl Andrews Thompson born 1918.

William Flowers "Jack" Thompson married Ruth Parson and to this union three girls were born, Helen, Elizabeth and Janice.

Fletcher Thompson served in World War II and later married Frances Blue and two sons were born, Charles and Gary.

Alice Thompson married Reese Poole and to this union was born one son, Lane.

Mary Thompson married Rufus King and six children were born. One infant was born dead and the other living being Rosemary, Sharon, Fletcher, Billy and Harriet.

Carl Andrews Thompson married Louise Berry and to this union two children were born being Andy and Kay.

One interesting fact of the Elisha Thompson family was a cotton gin built in the late 1800's by Martin Thompson, Frank Thompson and Thomas Blake, was sold in the late 1940's. Sale was made to a Mrs. Ernest Ives of Southern Pines, North Carolina where it was renovated and set up as a display. Mrs. Ernest Ives is a sister of presidential candidate Adlai E. Stevenson.

The Elisha Thompson will, dated 1848: In the name of God Amen: I Elisha Thompson of the County of Montgomery and State of North Carolina being in a low state of health but of perfect mind and memory do this day the sixth day of September in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Forty seven make and ordain this my last will and testament.

I lend unto my wife Mary Thompson all of my land for her to have her support often and all of my single daughters as long as they stay with her and my sons until they come twenty-one years of age. She will make choice of what part of the land she wants to tend and my sons James, David, Calwell, Martin as they come twenty-one years of age they can have the privilege of tending part of the land but they shall initially support their mother during her natural life and after her death my will is for my land to be equally divided between my four sons James, David, Colwell and Martin, after James Blake gets of what I have sold to him, which my bond will show. I want my children sent to school and this schooling paid for out of the proceeds of the land.

My will is for each of my children that is being with me being Elizabeth, James, Louisa, Jeremiah, David, Caldwell, Senty, Martin and Martha Jane to have a cow and calf and bed furniture each, when they come twenty-one years of age or need them.

I lend my stock of Cattle, Hogs, Horses and Sheep to my wife Mary Thompson during her natural life and my household and kitchen

furniture for her to raise the balance of my family on and if there should be any of the cattle left after her death be sold and equally divided between all of my living children.

I want my debts paid out of my crop that is made this year and if there is any left let it go to the use of supporting my family and if there is not enough of the present crop to pay my debts, I want them paid out of the next crop so my family can keep all of my property together.

I nominate and appoint my friend Joseph Ewing my executor to this my last will and testament.

Signed Sealed and delivered in the presence of us the year and date above written. Witnesses to the will: Joseph Ewing, Calvin Kellias and Benjamin Haywood.

— Mary Thompson King

### THE HUGH THOMPSON FAMILY

831

Hugh Edward Thompson (1/27/1949) married on May 26, 1968 Dianne Britt (8/13/1948). Hugh is the son of Risdon Webster (Webb) Thompson (9/13/1902-11/18/1963) and Ariel May Cole Thompson (5/11/1908-5/4/1971). Dianne is the daughter of Sarah and Paul Britt of Route 1, Biscoe.

Hugh is a minister and Dianne is a registered nurse. They live in Garner, N.C. and have three children: Michelle Dianne Thompson (12/7/1970); Steven Hugh Britt Thompson (1/2/1974); and Meredith Dawn Thompson (4/1/1975).

— Mozelle Thompson Hicks

### JAMES DAVID THOMPSON

832

James David Thompson was born in Montgomery County on June 25, 1860, the son of Lewis Thompson and Betsy Ussery. He had two sisters — Ellen and Julia — and possibly some brothers. He received some education and later married Katy Carolyn Johnson on March 9, 1884 near Erie Mills. Ten children were born to them between 1885 and 1909, including Bessie Mae Thompson. David Paul and Alcie L. are the only living survivors at the time of this writing.

He worked as a farmer and blacksmith and also was a skilled craftsman at carpentry, wagonmaking, and furniture building. As an inventive farmer, he developed a fertilizer spreader.

Courthouse records show that he was a registered voter in 1904. He died April 25, 1915 of bladder cancer. He was buried by Lisk Funeral Home in the cemetery at Stony Fork Baptist Church, where his family were members.

— Harold A. Brown



### THE JERRY THOMPSON FAMILY

833

Jerry Harris Thompson (12/17/1944) married on Nov. 17, 1968 Janice McLean (4/6/1948). Jerry is the son of Risdon Webster (Webb) Thompson (9/13/1902-11/18/1963) and Ariel May Cole Thompson (5/11/1908-5/4/1971). Janice is the daughter of Maxine and John F. McLean of Rt. 1, Biscoe, N.C.

Jerry is a farmer and peach grower and Janice is an X-ray technician. Their home is on Route #1, Biscoe and they have three sons: Christopher Blaine Thompson (7/29/1970); Kendrick Wayne Thompson (6/26/1972); and Kevin Harris Thompson (7/19/1976).

— Mozelle Thompson Hicks

### KATY CAROLINE JOHNSON THOMPSON

834

Katy Caroline Johnson, daughter of Isaac Johnson and Sarah McLendon Johnson, was born 3-9-1866 in Richmond County, N.C. Her death in High Point, N.C. on 1-13-1942 was caused by a heart attack and diabetes. She is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church Cemetery in Montgomery County, N.C. She was married on 3-9-1884 in Montgomery County, N.C. to James David Thompson, son of Lewis Thompson and Betsy Ussery Thompson. James David was born 6-25-1860. He died of bladder cancer on 4-25-1915 and is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church cemetery.

They lived on their farm two miles northeast of Mt. Gilead, N.C. He was a farmer and blacksmith, a skilled craftsman. Carpentry, wagon making, furniture building, an inventive farmer. He developed a fertilizer spreader. She was a housewife and a member of Stoney Fork Baptist Church. She was the mother of ten children.

1. Charlie Thompson, b. 9-5-1885 in Montgomery County, d. 9-5-1885.

2. Bessie Mae Thompson was born in Richmond County 4-26-1887. She first married Walter Dockery Byrd, and later Joseph Daniel Harris. Her third marriage was to William Alex Tuttle. She died of a heart attack and diabetes 8-18-1965 and is buried in Floral Garden in High Point, N.C. She had eight children.

3. Jennie Carolyn was born in Montgomery County 10-17-1889. She married George Thomas Lilly. They had three children. She died of a stroke and diabetes 8-10-1959 and is buried in Floral Garden Cemetery in High Point, N.C.

4. Fred J. was born in Montgomery County 4-19-1892 and was killed by a train 7-22-1910. He is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church Cemetery in Montgomery County.

5. Bertie E. was b. 2-15-1896 in Montgomery County, d. 1-25-1913 and is buried in Stoney Fork Baptist Church Cemetery in Montgomery County.

6. Alcie L. Thompson was b. 9-10-1888 in Montgomery County. She moved to High Point, N.C. and lived there many years. Since the death of her husband Mark M. Stoffer 1-20-1962 she has lived in Dallas, Texas. She

his time W.F. Wooley was into real and other business besides farming. For example, he owned part interest in a furniture in Troy.

and Martha Jane Wooley were members of Beulah Methodist Church and took an active part in the church activities. Beulah met in a little country church building from their home. We often went with to services there. We usually went to the als and to all day meetings with "dinner ground". In the afternoon on such an on, one of the visiting preachers usually

On this particular Sunday afternoon, the preacher read Psalm 46 in a thunder- and then selected the first part of 10, "Be Still, and Know That I Am God!" as the text of his sermon. He strode from one the pulpit to the other, waving his arms shouting, "Be still, and know that I am!" "I'll never forget that afternoon or 46, but as a small girl I was quite d by his actions. If he wanted us to why did he shout so loud, wave his arms ratically and stride back and forth so

Grandfather Wooley was a rather quiet, us man. He was strong, steadfast and lsome and he looked just like Abraham r, maybe not as tall. He was very fond of ndchildren and though he never told us words, we knew he loved us dearly.

In the fall he often kept watermelons and stored in the wheat granary. On many a y afternoon he would dig apples out of wheat and share them with us. On winter ay afternoons he would often crack and lnuts with us under a sunny shelter of nary. These occasions were good times alking, thinking, listening. He was a man words, but he made us realize the value h, honesty and integrity.

Grandmother Wooley wasn't quite as as my grandfather, but we all knew to her just as we minded our parents. We she loved us and that whatever she told us right and whatever she did, it was for own good.

When she made lye soap, one of the grand- on had to watch the washpot. Woe unto if you let the fire get too hot or if you it stir it enough and the soap boiled over! made lye soap out of homemade lye, fat eat scraps; that had been saved during fall and winter; and water. These were ed together till all the meat scraps and were dissolved. When the soap was it was thick and creamy in color and ed good enough to eat, but of course it n't. After it cooled some, it was carried in s to the smokehouse and poured into a rough to finish cooling. Cakes of soap e cut out and carried to the house or wash- ce as soap was needed for cleaning.

Grandmother Wooley was a very gifted ward working woman. Some of the things did well were cooking, gardening, drying anning fruit, making butter, spinning l, weaving cloth, and sewing. She was a good horsewoman. (We still have her r. ) She was a very thrifty person and

looked well to the needs of her family. She is well described by the writer of Proverbs.

"Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies. The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. She seeketh wool and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands." Proverbs 31:10-13.

"She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff. She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea she reacheth forth her hands to the needy." Proverbs 31:19-20.

"Strength and honour are her clothing; she shall rejoice in time to come. She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness. She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her." Proverbs 31:25-28.

W.F. Wooley and Martha Jane Wooley had nine children. They were: Henrietta; John A. (died in infancy at age five months); Elizabeth Ella; Auley Octavius born March 15, 1872; died August 23, 1943.

Also Lula Ida born July 28, 1874; died July 13, 1964; William Alsolum born March 15, 1875; died August 15, 1952; Minnie Susan born November 24, 1876; died November 21, 1963.

Junius Preston born March 22, 1879; died June 10, 1883; and Ada Mariah born December 19, 1881; died November 3, 1941.

— Monta Jane Clark Wood

## THE YARBORO FAMILY

872

The Yarbors' first came to the area to be known as Montgomery County around the time of the American Revolution, in the late 1770's.

The earliest records of the Yarbors' coming into North Carolina is from Virginia, settling in Halifax County, then moving westward through Wake County and ending in Montgomery County. The only Yarbors appearing in the 1790 census was the [redacted] family. John was a [redacted] Charles, who did not appear in the 1790 census.

The Charles Yarbors family settled in the Thickety Creek Section of Montgomery County, and to this day members of the family remain in this section. However, to this day, the only account of the family's leaving this region was in the year 1848 when the family left and went to Fayetteville. The reason for this move was that the crops failed and work was available in the cotton factory in Fayetteville where the family could find work to help feed and clothe the Yarbors. However, as conditions improved things returned to normal and the Yarbors' returned to thier home, with the exception of Josuah Yarbors who stayed in Fayetteville and died there.

As in most generations, war came along and the Yarbors who were blessed with an abundance of boys, found and answered the call to fight for the country. The Charles Yar-

boro family did not have any deaths as a direct cause of the war, but members were lost as casualties of the unsanitary conditions in the camps.

The Yarbors have always been the outdoors type and David A. Yarbors (along with two of his close friends, Rowleigh Cagle of the same section and Carl McKenzie of Candor, North Carolina) became known as one of the greatest turkey hunters around.

The Yarbors have always been known as a simple family, who enjoyed being with nature and treating his neighbor as he did himself.

David A. Yarbors along with his nephew Carl Hudson opened a store in the Thickety Creek section around 1920 and was in operation for around ten (10) years before closing. The old store building still stands in its original form and sits in its original place.

In writing the family history, no family can always paint a rosey picture, through its existence and the Yarbors family is no exception. We have never had any serious crimes, but only minor brushes with the law have occurred. All who were capable and able-bodied have served their country well in the armed forces.

As far religion, the Yarbors in recent years have been associated with the Baptist and were instrumental in the founding of Holly Mt. Baptist Church in the Thickety Creek Section of Montgomery County.

In brief, we must say that the Yarbors were a people who loved their country and tried to make a way of life that was not dependent wholly upon others. They were hard workers but enjoyed other activities when work was done, mostly affiliated with the Democratic Party and believed in the Democratic principle. They were willing to lend a helping hand to those in need. The family left home in England to sail the Atlantic to a new country in America, finally to arrive in Montgomery County, North Carolina a place they loved, enjoyed and call home until this day.

— Charles Yarbors

## THE CHARLES YARBORO FAMILY

873

We find in checking some of the earlier records that the Yarbors family originally came from County of Lincoln, England. The Yarbors family came to North America in the late sixteen hundreds or the earlier Seventeen Hundreds. The earliest records on file in the United States are around the early to middle seventeen hundreds.

Three (3) Brothers came to Montgomery County around 1780, John, Charles and William.

Charles Yarbors. Born March 2, 1771 Wife. Dinsie Cochran Born June 20, 1761. Children: Mary, born January 23, 1795; Jane, born December 19, 1797; John, born August 20, 1800; Jeriah born January 23, 1805. John Yarbors was the one to carry on the Yarbors name.

John Yarbors was born August 20, 1800 and married Tempy Thompson, born about

John C. B 1859.

I will now give you a breakdown of the family of Charles Yarborough Born March 2, 1771 and Disnie (Cochran) Yarborough born June 20, 1761.

Children:

James Born December 19, 1797

John Born August 20, 1799

Mary Born January 23, 1795

Jeriah Born January 23, 1805.

Girl Born Between 1805 and died before 1830.

The breakdown that follows is a breakdown of the Charles and Disnie Yarborough family.

James Yarborough and Isabelle Deaton.

Children:

Johnthan Born 1820

David Born 1821

Charles Born 1823

Elizabeth (Diana)(Dizie) B 1827

James Born 1829

Joseph Born 1831

Tamer Born 1833

Thomas Born 1835

Sarah Born 1837

M. Cahtrine Born 1841

Juriah I. Born 1843

John Yarborough and Tempy Thompson Yarborough. John Born 1799 and Tempy Thompson Born 1810.

Children:

Mary (Polly) Born 1827  
 Elisha Born 1828  
 Joshua Born 1830  
 Martha Born 1832  
 John C. ? Born 1835 ✓  
 William I. Born 1837  
 Atlas Born 1840  
 David Born 1842  
 Elizabeth Jane Born 1846  
 Carolina Born 1848.

Mary Yarborough Married Elisha Thompson.

Children:

James Born 1827  
 David Born 1831  
 Caldwell Born 1832  
 Martin Born 1837  
 Cynthia Born 1834  
 Jeriah Born 1828  
 Martha Jane Born 1840

Juriah Yarborough. We have no definite proof of anything on this child. However, the writer at this writing has just run across something that would be worth checking out in that Juriah could have married a Deaton of a Hicks.

27

A further breakdown of the James Yarborough and Isabelle  
(Ibbie) Deaton Yarborough.

Children:

Johnthan Born 1820 and Married Jane -----.

Childeren belonging to this couple that we know of:

William P.      Born 1844

David            Born 1846

James            Born 1848

David Born 1821 1st Marriage to Elizabeth McCallum.

Children belonging to this couple that we know of:

Louisa          Born 1851

Sarah Jane      Born 1855

Thomas A        Born 1857

Mary Ellen      Born 1858

Edward          Born 1857 This could be year 1859.

Lydia            Born 1861.

2nd Marriage to Elizabeth Blake.

Children belonging to this couple that we know of:

Wincy I.        Born 1868

Dizia A.        Born 18--

Mary Elizabeth   Born 1873

Martha Jane     Born 1874

James D.        Born 1877

Tempy            Born 1879.

Charles (Charley) Born 1823 1st Marriage to Wincy Jane Munn  
in 1848.

Children:

Edward B. Born 1849

2nd Marriage to Frances Bethune.

Martin A. Born 1863

David (Douglas) E. Born 1865

William Born 1866

Sarah M (Mary) Born 1869

Fannie J. Born 1870

Mellisa A. Born 1873

Rachel C. Born 1876

Daniel C. Born 1877

Elizabeth (Dizia) (Dizia) Born 1827 and Married Elisha  
(Levi) Deaton.

Children:

There were two (2) children born to this  
couple.

James Yarborough Born 1828 and Married of a  
marriage for him. He lived for a while with his brother David  
and then returned to the home of his father James Yarborough  
and I cannot find what happened after this.

Joseph Born 1831 and Married Martha Deaton.

Children born to this couple:

Catherine Born 1852



Elizabeth Born 1853

William Could be George William B 1854

Eliza Born 1855

David Born 1856

Sarah Born 1857

Tamer Born 1833 Married David Deaton.

Children to this couple:

James W. Born 1854

Catherine Born 1856

Tabitha Born 1857

Eveline Born 1858

Thomas Born 1835 married Suderville -----.

Children born to this couple:

Lyvonia (Syrona) Born 1855

Isiah I. Born 1857

William I. Born 1859

Sarah Born 1837 and Married Duncan Shaw.

Children:

I have been unsuccessful in find children for this family.

Mary Cathrine Born 1841 and Married Alexander Shaw.

Children Born to this couple:

I have been unable to find children for this couple.

Juriah I. Born 1843 and Married Joshua Hix.

Children born to this couple:

Thomas Hix

Morning Hix. I do not know the birth dates of the children.

A further breakdown of the John Yarborough and Tempy Thompson Yarborough family.

Mary (Polly) Born 1827 Married Rev. Benjamin Bailey and Moved to Eagle Springs in Moore County where she died and is burried at Eagle Springs Methodist Church. No Children were born to this couple.

Elisha Born 1828. Elisha was never married and was killed by a bear and is burried at the McCallum graveyard near Candor, North Carolina.

Joshua Born 1830 and Married Deborah Deaton.

Children:

John Wesley Yarborough Born 1857. This is the only record we have of this family as they left this area before 1860 and wen to Fayetteville, North Carolina.

Martha Born 1832 and Married Merryman Britt.

Children:

Benjamin Born 1854

Tempy Born 1855

Moses Born 1859

John Born 1835 Married Dizia Hurley.

Children born to this couple.

Clarence

Ida

John also had a child by Elizabeth Richardson out of wedlock

Sally Richardson B 1866.

John ~~was~~ killed while working with a construction crew near Troy by a Franklin Davis. He split his head open with a ax.

William I. Born 1837. Never Married

Atlas Born 1840 Never Married.

David Born 1842 and Married Lively Jane Yarborough.

Children born to this couple.

Mary Elizabeth

Louise ✓

Tabitha

John ✓

Isaac

David A. -

Fleta

Annie -

Elizabeth Jane Born 1846 and married Noah Hurley.

Children born to this couple:

Rosa This is the only one I know but there were one or two other girls who lived in the Rockingham area of Richmond County.

Caroline Born 1848 and married John Boyd.

Children born to this couple:

James (Jim)

Benjamin

Molly

Dolly

Mary Yarbrough who Married Elisha Thompson.

Children born to this couple.

James Thompson Born 1827 married a Isabelle-----.

Children born to this couple:

Tabitha Thompson

Juriah Thompson (Never married)

David Thompson Born 1831 married Elizabeth Greene.

Children born to this couple.

James C. Thompson

Frank A. Thompson

Wesley D. Thompson

Mary (Molly) Harriett Thompson

Carl Thompson (Buried Hickory Valley Tenn.

Caldwell Thompson Born 1832 married Flora Ann Matherson.

Children born to this couple:

Lee Thompson

Cynthia Thompson Born 1834 Married Calvin Kellis.

Children born to this couple:

Calvin Kellis

George Kellis

Bill Kellis

Moses Kellis

Mary (Pitt) Kellis

Elizabeth Kellis

Lively Kellis

Cynthia Jane Kellis

Emma Kellis.

Martin Thompson Born 1837 and Married Sarah Greene.

Children born to this couple:

Mary Thompson

Sally Thompson

Dizia Thompson

Marinda Thompson

Marinda's Twin.

William (Bill) Martin Thompson

Lee Ann Thompson

Martha Jane Thompson Born 1840 married Martin White.

Children born to this couple.

Mary White

Leavy White

Zula White

David White

Juriah Yarborough Born 1805. Enough attention has been given to this child in earlier records and she needs no further explanation at this time.

I will attempt now to give a breakdown of the Charles Yarboro and Disnie (Cochran) Yarborough Great Grandchildren not by any particular family but in general. The breakdown will include Great Grandchildren, birth dates if known and who they married.

William P. Yarborough B. 1844 No additional.

David Yarborough B. 1846.No additional.

James Yarborough B. 1848 No additional.

Louisa Yarborough B 1851 No additional.

Sarah Jane B 1855 No additional.

Thomas A Yarborough B 1857 Married Margaret (Maggie) J. Hailey.

Mary Ellen Yarborough B. 1858 1st Marriage to Robert Gallimore 2nd Marriage to James Robert Blake, Jr.

Edward Yarborough 1857. No additional.

Lydia Yarborough B 1861 Married Oliver Couch. Lydia and Oliver are burried southwest of Holly Mt. Baptist Church in a clearing on top of a high knoll. Graves have been recently cleared off and filled up.

Children of David Yarborough and Elizabeth Blake.

Wincy I. B 1864 Married J. W. Lomax  
 Dizia A. B 18-- Married Allison Scarborough.  
 Mary Elizabeth B 1873 Married Isiah Haywood.  
 Martha Jane B 1874 Married George Harris.  
 James D. B 1877 No additional  
 Tempy B 1879 Married Braxton Gaddy.

Charles (Charley) Yarborough and Wincy Jane Munn Yarborough.

Edward B. Munn B 1849 No additional think he died in 1850.

2nd Wife Frances Bethune.

Martin Yarborough Born 1863 Married Frances Nichols.

I know nothing about the additional children.

David E. (Douglas) B 1865

William B 1866

Sarah M. (Mary) B 1869

Fannie J. B 1870

Mellisa A. B 1873

Racnel C. B 1876

Daniel C. B 1877

Children of Joseph and Martha Deaton Yarborough.

Cathrine B. 1852 Married Christopher Dawkins in 1877.

William George B 1854 Married Flora J, Dawkins December 1,  
 1883,

Elizabeth Yarborough B 1853 Married Benjamin Parsons on  
 December 23, 1891.

Nothing additional on the following:

Eliza B. 1855

David B. 1856

Sarah B 1857.

Tamer Yarborough and David Deaton.

James W. B 1854 married Lena Smith on July 12, 1871.

Catherine B. 1856 Died unmarried.

Tabitha B. 1857 No additional

Eveline B 1858 No additional.

Thomas A. And Sula Yarborough.

Children

Lyvonia (Sirona) B 1855 married William Hogan in 1871.

Isian I. B 1857 No additional.

William I. B 1859 No additional.

Juriah Isabelle Yarborough & Thomas Hix.

Nothing known about who her children married.

Thomas Hix

Morning Hix.

Joshua Yarborough B 1830 married Deborah Deaton

Children

John Wesley Yarborough No additional.

Martha Yarborough B 1832 married Merryman Britt.



Benjamin B 1854

Tempy B 1855

Moses B 1859. No additional information on these children.

John Yarborough B 1835. child by Elizabeth Richardson.

Sallie Richardson B 1866 Married John Haywood.

By Wife: Dizia Hurley Yarborough.

Clarence Yarborough No Additional

Ida Yarborough Married Amos Dunn August 25, 1890.

David A. Yarborough and Lively Jane Poole.

Mary Elizabeth 1st Husband Lee Hudson. 2nd Husband Daniel  
Statts.

Louise Yarborough married James Blake

Tabitha Yarborough married Frank A Thompson

John Yarborough Married Annie Thompson

Isaac Died Young

David Yarborough married Monnie Belle Jenkins.

Fleta Yarborough Married J. Wesley Thompson.

Annie Yarborough 1st Marriage George Lewis 2nd Mack Belch.

Elizabeth Jane Yarborough and Noah Hurley.

Rosa Hurley married a Hogan.

Caroline Yarborough and John Boyd.

James (Jim) Boyd married Nannie Kelly.

Benjamin Boyd 1st -----Cadell 2nd Nealie McCaskill

Molly Boyd married Aaron Frank (Bull) McDonald.

Dolly Boyd married Frank Kelly.

Additional breakdown of Elisha Thompson Mary Yarborough family.

James Thompson and Isabelle-----.

Tabitha Thompson married Robert Mason.

David Thompson and Elizabeth Greene Thompson.

James C. Thompson married Anna Sedberry.

Frank A. Thompson married Tabitha Yarborough.

Wesley D. Thompson married Fleta Yarborough.

Mary (Molly) Harriett Thoapson Married Chesley Greene.

Caldwell Thompson and Flora Ann Matherson Thompson.

Lee Thompson married Rebecca Deese of Stockton, Georgia.

Cynthia Jane Thompson and Calvin Kellis.

Calvin Kellis Jr Married Jennie Thomas

George Kellis married Nancy Ann Munn

Bill Kellis married Molly Lullman

Moses Kellis married Cornellia Elizabeth (Sis) Webb

Mary (Pitt) Kellis married Alex Campbell.

Elizabeth Kellis married David Sanders.

Cynthia Jane Kellis married John Stutts. <sup>visibly m?</sup>

Emma Kellis married Coleman Ledbetter.

Martin Thompson married Sarah Greene.

Mary Thompson married Edward Yarborough

Sally Thompson married Walter Henderson

Dizia Thompson married Montgomery Shepherd

Marinda Thompson married William A. Cooke

William (Bill) Martin Thompson married Minnie Bell Hudson

Lee Ann (Annie) Thompson married John Yarborough.

Martha Jane Thompson married Martin White.

Mary White married 1st Alex Green 2nd Robert Freeman.

Leavy White married Frank Baldwin

Zula White married-----Parks.

David White married Molly-----.

✓ WILL OF JOHN YARBROUGH<sup>1</sup> ✓

In the Name of God Amen  
 I John Yarbrough of County Wake and State  
 of North Carolina being sick and weak in  
 Body But of sound and perfect mind and memory  
 Thanks be to almighty God for the same and  
 knowing the uncertainty of this Earthly life  
 do make and Declare this my last Will and Testament  
 in manner and Form following To wit. first and  
 Principally I give and Recommend my soul to God  
 who gave it Trusting in his Mercies and in the  
 merits of my Dear Redeemer for Remission of all  
 my sins Desiring that my Body to be Dispos<sup>d</sup> of  
 in Christian Burial and as to such Temporal  
 Estate as it hath pleased God to bestow on me after all  
 all my Just Debts are paid I give & bequeath  
 and Dispose of in the following manner (Viz)  
 Item I lend to my Beloved wife Verer Yarbrough<sup>2</sup>  
 During her widowhood all my household Inventories and  
 and Work of every kind and my will is that after  
 my wife's Deceas or marriage that my Estate be Equally  
 Divided Between my six children (Viz)  
John Yarbrough Merady Yarbrough  
Frankey Yarbrough Agga Yarbrough  
Charles Yarbrough Jeriah Yarbrough  
 And I do hereby Constitute and ordain my  
 Beloved sons John Yarbrough and  
 Merady Yarbrough Executors of this my  
 last Will and Testament and I do hereby  
 Disannul all former wills by me and  
 Declaring this and no other to be my last  
 Will and Testament in witness whereof  
 I have here unto set my hand and seal this  
14th of May A.D. 1785.  
 Sign<sup>d</sup> Seal<sup>d</sup> acknowledg<sup>d</sup>  
 in presence of us \_\_\_\_\_

his  
 John X Yarbrough (Seal)  
 Mark

Test

W<sup>m</sup> Rivers  
William Topping  
 his  
Wm X Chambers (Jurat)  
 Mark

Wake County Sept<sup>r</sup> Term 1785, Then was the Execution of the wit-  
 ness. Will duly proved in Open Court by Oath of William Chambers.  
 A Witness thereto & ordered to be Recorded. Henry Lane Wk. Co

Recorded in the Clerks Office of the County of Wake in Book R  
 and pages (68 & 69) the 25th day of October A.D. 1785  
 Henry Lane Wk. Co

<sup>1</sup>Wake Co., N.C. Will Book B, p. 68.

<sup>2</sup>This transcription is typed using spacing, capitalization,  
 spelling and punctuation exactly like the handwritten original.

DEED - John Yarbrough to John Atkins 1785

This Indenture made this Eighteenth day of November One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty five between John Yarbrough of the State of North Carolina of the County of Wake of the one part and John Atkins of the State and County aforesaid of the other Part Witnesseth that the said John Yarbrough for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty five pounds Specis to him in hand ( ahead ? ) paid the Receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge and himself fully satisfied therewith hath given Granted sold (Aleined Enfeoffio / ) and confirmed and by these present doth for himself and his Heirs doth give Grant sell (Alein enfeoff ? ) and confirm unto said John Atkins to his Heirs and assign forever a Certain Tract or Parcell of land lying and being in the County aforesaid containing by Estimation forty eight acres be the same More or less Containing the Residue of a fract of land Granted to Mary Jennings for Three hundred and forty eight acres bearing date the first day of January One Thousand seven Hundred and Sixty three ( Jan. 1, 1763 ) and by the said Mary Jennings conveyed to Richard Aycock Conveyed by said Richard Aycock to said John Yarbrough lying in a Fork of a branch of Marlow's Creek and bounded (around ? ) by said Atkins line Containing the said Plantation where the said Yarbrough now lives To have and to hold and Occupy and enjoy the same in every part and Parcell thereof together with all Houses and Orchards Gardens and Fences Woods and (underwood ? ) Waters and Water Courses Rivertion and Rivertions Remainder and Remainders the same belonging or in any wise appertaining and the said John Yarbrough for himself and his Heirs doth warrant and forever defend the above said land and Premises to the said John Atkins To his Heirs and assigns forever from any Person whatsoever. In witness whereof the said John Yarbrough hath hereunto set his Hand and affixed his Seal The day and year above Written

Signed Sealed and delivered

In the Presence of Isaac AtkinsMeraday Yarbrough

John            his  
                  X        Yarbrough  
                  mark



Wake County

(Dist. ? ) Term 1785

Then was the Execution of the within deed in Open Court duly proved by the oath of Isaac Atkins a Witness thereto and ordered to be registered Henry Jam white

Registered in the Registers Office of Wake County in book G and page 155 this 30 th day of May ( illegible )

Exam'd by Kh Hinton

James (illegible)

A breakdown of the David Yarborough , Lively Jane Poole  
Yarborough Family

Mary Elizabeth Yarborough married Husband #1 Lee Hudson.

Children:

Minnie Belle Hudson Married William (Bill) Thompson and to  
them were born the following Children:

William Flowers (Jack) Thompson married Ruth Parsons.

Children:

Helen Thompson M/Don Snead

Children: Donald

Sammy

Kenny

Stanley

Elizabeth Thompson m/William (Bill) Boyd

Children: Karen

Eric

Janice Thompson m/Elon Dennis Two (2) Children:

Children: Lititia Dennis

Kimberly Dennis

2nd Marriage Bill Eller. *ELLER?*

Son: Fletcher Thompson Married Frances Blue ✓

Children: Charles M/Linda Greene

Gary Thompson M/-----

Son: Carl Thompson married Louise Berry

Children: Andy

Kay

Daughter: Alice Thompson Married Reece Poole.

Children: Lane Poole m/Phyllis Waiser

Two sons born to this family.

Daughter: Mary Thompson married Rufus King.

Children: Rosemary King m/Joseph Huntley

Children: Joseph III

Daughter: Sharon King m/Randy Hartsell.

Children: Mark Allen

Brian

Son: Fletcher King m/ Polly Sanders

Children: Lynn

Graylon

Son: Billy King m/Mary Reynolds

Children: Craig

Todd

Jason

Daughter: Harriett King m/1st \_\_\_\_\_ Maness 1 child

Wesley

2nd Robert Medlin.

1 child

Shane

Son: Carl Hudson Married Daisy Rushing and 2nd marriage to

Daisy Haywood Henderson Hudson.

Children: None by either marriage.

Daughter Ida Hudson married Dib Hicks.

Children: Thomas Hicks m/Ramell \_\_\_\_\_

Children: Tommy

Rosemary.

Daughter: Margaret Hicks m/Johnny Jones.

*perhaps a sister you  
thought of then  
1920?*

Children: Johnny Aaron

P. Lee.

Ida Hudson 2nd Marriage

Children: Paul Summy

Evelyn Summy

Elizabeth Yarborough by 2nd Husband Daniel Stutts:

Children: Edna Stutts m/ Earl Robbins

Children: Earl Jr., Raymon, Nancy, Polly, Richard

Son: Clarence Stutts M/1st. Sally Covington

Children: Hazel Stutts m/ Harry \_\_\_\_\_ >

Children: Two (2) Girls

Daughter: Edna Stutts m/Richard \_\_\_\_\_.

Children: two (2) girls one (1) boy.

Son: Charles (Buck) Stutts m/ \_\_\_\_\_.

Children: Boy (1)

Girl (1)

Clarence Stutts 2nd Marriage to Grace Tomlinson.

Children: Clarence Jr.

David

Mary Elizabeth

Two (2) Children of Elizabeth and Daniel died: Camel @ 3 years. Archie at age 40.

Daughter Louise Yarborough married James Blake.

Children: Bertha Blake married Jesse Thomas.

Children: Willie, Ruby, Herbert, Charlie, Alfred, Alton,  
Jesse (Pete)

Daughter: Villa Blake married John Shepherd.

Children: J. W., Dorothy, Herbert, Bud, Walt, Elsie,



Louise, Ann.

Son: Bradley Blake married Rebecca Snead.

Children: Michael, Robin, Nancy, Richard.

Daughter: Zudie Blake never married.

Son: Gus Blake died about aged (7) years.

Daughter: Grace Lee Blake m/Lonnie Hoopaugh

Children: Wade Lee

Lonnie

Son: Jesse Blake married Grace Burrough Henderson.

Children: Judy, Jesse, Nioma, Wayne, Brenda, Betty, Helen,  
Hilda.

Daughter: Tabitha Yarborough married Frank A. Thompson.

Children: Lacy Thompson m/Katie McLendon.

Children: Joyce, Lacy Ray.

Daughter: Betty Thompson m/ G. T. Byrd.

Children: Edward, Elizabeth, Betty Lee, Margaret, Roger,  
Bobby, Shirley.

Daughter: Annie Lee Thompson m/ Ernest Bowden.

Children: None

Daughter: Lula Thompson m/Jake Rudd.

Son: Duncan Thompson Not Married

Daughter: Sllie Thompson Died Young.

Son: William Thompson m/ Thelma Greene.

Children: Dora Ann, Norma Jean.

John Yarborough Married Lee Ann (Annie) Thompson.

Children: Two (2) died in infancy.

Floyd

Lessie

Vester

Ward

Son: Isaac Yarborough Never Married died about twelve (12) years old.

Son: David Yarborough married Monnie Belle Jenkins.

Children: William Yarborough m/1st Isabelle Green.

Children: Shirley Yarborough m/Hershel Blasa. No Children

Margie Yarborough M/1st Bill \_\_\_\_\_. No Children

Margie 2nd marriage Tom \_\_\_\_\_ >

Children: Monty, Terrie

FAMILY GROUP No. \_\_\_\_\_ Husband's Full Name Thomas Jones

This Information Obtained From:	Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Carolina Co Va.	Birth							
Marriage Bonds	Chr'nd							
	Mar.	12	Dec	1836	Caroline Co Va			Secu.
	Death							Henry M.
	Burial							Yarbrough

Places of Residence								
Occupation			Church Affiliation			Military Rec		
<small>Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.</small>								
His Father					Mother's Maiden Name			

Wife's Full Maiden Name Elizabeth I. Yarbrough								
Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife	
Birth								
Chr'nd								
Death								
Burial								

Frances Donohue and Compiler Ophelia Kessler								
Places of Residence								
Address Box 261			Occupation if other than Housewife			Church Affiliation		
City, State Newcastle, Tex								
<small>Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.</small>								
Date 12-26-1986					Her Father			
					Mother's Maiden Name			

Form A1 Copyright 1983 by The Everton Publishers, Inc.  
 P.O. Box 344, Logan, Utah. Publishers of THE  
 SACRAMENTAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with  
 list and full description of every genealogical aid.

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
1		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
2		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				Thomas Jones			
		Death			1813				
		Burial				in Columbia Co. Ga.			
3		Birth				early records			
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.				with James Yarbrough			
		Death							
		Burial							
4		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
5		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
6		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
7		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
8		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
9		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
10		Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Maryady

Yarbrough

Yarbrough

This Information Obtained From:

Wake Co., N.C. Mar. Records-

Husband's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth							William
Chr'd							Carmark Bd.
Mar.	11	Dec.	1783		Wake Co., N.C.		Thomas Nice
Death							Wt.
Burial							

Places of Residence							
Occupation		Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.							
His Father				Mother's Maiden Name			

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** McGuffey

Frances Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge, Tex. 76024

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'd							
Death							
Burial							

Complete Ophelia Kessler  
Address Box 261  
City, State Newcastle, Tex.

Places of Residence							
Occupation if other than housewife		Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.							
His Father				Mother's Maiden Name			

Date 23-Mar.-1990 76372

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
2	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
3	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
4	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
5	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
6	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
7	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
8	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
9	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
10	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Form 100 (Copyright 1983 by The Evening Post, Inc.)

Estate, Nelson H. PARRISH, Nathan ROWLAND, Nathan HOLDSCLOW, Nimrod MYATT, Nathan THOMAS, Nathan PEARCE, Nathaniel POWELL, Nathan GULLY, Nathaniel PEARCE, Nathaniel S, Nancy WOMBLE, Osborn LOCKHART, Penny WRIGG, P LEVANSON, Polly TURNER, Patsey BEASLY, Pleasant ARD, Paton NORRIS, Richard WOODWARD, Ryas JOHNSON, Reuben HAMBLETON, Robert WHITAKER, Richard RIVERS Esq, Robert SMITH, Robert COLLINS, Rebecca SMITH, Rivers CORMACK, Reddick COLLINS, Richard HUCKABEE, Richard FOSTER, Richard LEVENS, Richard WILDER, Samuel ing GAUF, Samuel TARVER, Stephen MILDEN, Samuel F Sr, Simon TURNER, Samuel BRYAN, Samuel GREEN, Samuel ITCHENER, Shadrach EASON, Samuel BRIDGEMAN, Simon Travers PATE Jr, Tignall THORNTON, Thomas SMITH, s CHURCHWELL, Theophilus HUNTER, Thomas SMITH, J TURNER, Thomas CROWDER, Thomas ETHERIDGE, Jr, Thomas JONES, Thomas AVERA, Thomas DRI- FOULSON, Thomas KEY, Thomas ASH, Thomas WILLIAMS, PARRISH, Valentine AUSTIN, Thomas ASH, Thomas WILLIAMS, William ROBBINS, William PEEBLES, TOMLINSON, William HONEY, William MARTIN, Wil- YNN, William UTLEY, William T SMITH, WAMMAC, Willie MYATT, William PHILIPS, JONES, William TURNER, Wm STRONG, William WILLIAMS, L, William SASSER, William WILLIAMS, COLE, William WATSON, William STE- WILLIS WATSON, William SPICER, RYALS, William HOBBY, William WILLIAMS, William SPEIGHT Sr, William COOKE, William SPEIGHT Jr, William CENTER, Wil- RIFFIS, William POPE Jr, John STREA- Thomas DRIVER, Joseph PENNY, Ellick Recd from: William JONES Wp, HAILS, Matthias HANDY, Benjamin BRITAIN MYATT, William FRANKLIN, William JOURDAN, Joseph WALTON, Theophilus HUNTER, James BANKS Pearson BROWN, Aaron WOOD, Abram CARD, Joseph TURNER, Turner SMITH, Thomas CROWDER, Mark MYATT, WHITE, John Lop [?], Samuel YOUNG, Francis YOUNG, RYALS, Joseph BOON, Thomas DRIVER Sr, Isaac McCAL- vet STINSON, Zachariah STEVENS, David MATTHEWS, ES, Jacob MATTHEWS, Jacob ROWLAND, Urias COLLINS, TT, Merill, Burwell VICK, Joshua CREECH, EVENS, William CUTTS, John YOUNG, HNSON, Pleasant WOODWARD, Peter CASSO, Tarquid William WATSON, Nathaniel JONES, Isaac HUTCHINS TCH, Jacob WHITE, William T SMITH, Mark COOKE, J Matthew JONES Jr, Joel HALL, Hardy CAMPBELL Jr.

of Britain SANDERS. Some unsettled accounts collected. 19 Aug 1801.  
Ellick SANDERS  
Members: Nathaniel JONES CT, C MASSENBURG, Lewis GREENE

B & E Debts due R. Aug 1801 p 304  
due: Asa THOMAS, Aquilla LIPTRT, Andrew HAMELETON, der TOMLINSON, Abram PERRY, Anthony FRANKS, Allen Andrew LORD, Archabald WILLS, Alfred ANDREWS, Bri- BAUCOM, Benjamin HOLLAND, Benjamin NOLES, Blewford L, Benjamin SMITH (Mercht), Benjamin SMITH (hatter) I SHORT, Burdit STINSON, Britain JONES, Bias PAGE, in BRITT, Benajmin CRAVEY, Bradford PEDDY, Beverly Burwell JONES, Benjamin ADAMS, Clement EVANS, es BLALOCK, Charles HOBSON, Chapman HAILS, David Dempsey TAYLOR, David WHEALER, Drury JOINER, Dann Drury GABBET, Drury MASSEY, David JONES (son of David SEARS, Dancy STANDLEY, Elizabeth UTLEY JONES), Elizabeth NALL, Edward STEVENS, Ebenezer M, Elizabeth ATKINS, Elkin JONES, Elizabeth UTLEY (daughter of widow), Ezekiel SMITH, Edmund HEARN, Ebene- SMITH, Elizabeth POPE, Edward PENNY, Enos SMITH, Ed- STEVENS, Edmund LASHLY, Elkin JONES, Fredrick WIL- SON, Fredrick BEASLEY, George JINNINGS, George FOLSOM, ge GRAVES, George FARRER, George CROWDER, George COL- George POOL, Hezekiah JENNINGS, Harvey TAYLOR, Har- JOHNSON, Hutchins ATKINS, Harris CLARKE, Henry OLIVER, y STEVENS, Henry ENGLISH, Howell FREEMAN, Hillery AS, John WILLIAMS Sr, John SEGRAVES Sr, John JENT, UTLEY (son of JOHN), James TOMLINSON, Jesse RICH, s LIPTROTT Sr, Isaac COPELAND, Israel FOLSOM, Joseph ART, James HAILS, James SINGLETON, James PENNY, John (son of John), Josiah SEARINGHAM, Jesse ROWLAND, ATKINS, John BEASLEY, Joseph LAWRENCE, John BURT, ph WREN, James RAGAN, James TEDDER, Jacob SMITH, John TS, Jesse JONES Jr, John MOORGROVES, Joshua SUGG Sr, s STEVENS, John FALKNER, James MEEKS, Joseph GLOVER, s STREATOR, John MOORE Sr, John WOOD, John PAYN, James RS Sr, John ADAMS, John MILLS, Jesse LIPTROTT, John TT decd, John PILANT, John WILDER, Jacob DELK, John DERS Jr, John RHODES, John PERRIER, Jarret STINSON, STANDLEY, John STARLING, Jesse GREENE, John WILLIAMS James SPICER, John BRIDGES, John POOL Jr, James AT- SON, James PENNY, James NORRIS, John SANDERS Jr, John John SEGRAVES, James GAINS, James DUFFEL, Isham GUN- Jacob UTLEY (son of William), Jourdan HICKS, Jethro RR Judy HICKS, Joseph GLOVER, John HARRISON, John BURT



FORT WORTH  
PUBLIC LIBRARY  
FORT WORTH  
TEXAS 76102

*Marriages of*  
WAKE COUNTY,  
NORTH CAROLINA



1770 - 1868

Wright, Benjamin & Synthia Atkinson, 26 Aug 1813; John Harrison, bm.

Wright, Claborn & Nancy Morphis, 27 Nov 1802; Jesse Rowland, bm.

Wright, James & Sarah Proctor, 14 Oct 1795; James Sexton, bm.

Wright, Jeremiah & Peggy Strawder, 23 March 1805; Willis Martin, Britain Snipes, bm.

Wright, Jordan & Sarah Warren, 1 Jan 1818; John King, bm.

Wright, Joseph & Caroline Thompson, 8 Aug 1866; Gray Hood, bm.

Wright, Jos. & Cherry Lane, colored, 5 Feb 1867; Eli Ellen, bm; m 7 Feb 1867 by J. T. Hunter.

Wright, Levi & Mary M. Shaw, 15 May 1843; Archibald B. W. Hopkins, bm.

Wright, Nathan & Elizabeth Jordan, 29 Nov 1796; Benjamin Brewer, bm.

Wright, Thomas Y. & Martha Chevis, 10 Sept 1831; Calvin M. High, bm.

Write, Turner & Marey Marrett, colored, 25 Oct 1866; Alex Turner, bm; m 25 Oct 1866 by Robert Lucas.

Wyatt, Elias P. & Elizabeth A. Mitchell, 15 May 1843; John Harris, bm.

Wyatt, James & Patsy Throver, 4 Feb 1806; Jesse Throver, bm.

Wyatt, Matthew & Lucy Jones, 21 Feb 1818; Theophilus Drummond, bm.

Wynkoop, Chas. S. & Catharine E. Carmichael, 30 Aug 1855; m 30 Aug 1855 by R. S. Mason, rector Christ Church Parish.

Wynn, Samuel & Nancy Holland, 18 Aug 1823; William Ragan, bm.

Wynn, William & Anne Partin, 1792; Joshua Sugg, Jr., bm.

Wynn, W. W. & [redacted], 12 Dec 1865; John D. Alleg, bm.

Wynne, Allen & [redacted] Thompson, 12 Oct 1820; James Allen, bm.

Wynne, Hartwell & Phebe Megebe, 29 Feb 1804; William Turner, bm.

Wynne, Robert W. & Ann House, 3 Oct 1837; John R. Cooper, bm.

Yancey, Albert & Susan Simmons, 30 Nov 1829; Anderson Page, bm.

Yancey, James M. & Eliza Salde, 1 Aug 1814; Beverly Daniel, bm.

Yancy, James T. & Isabella W. Halyburton, 24 Nov 1855; Benjamin Y. Rogers, bm; m 11 Dec 1855 by Thomas Hicks, J. P.

Yarborough, Henry & Neufred Davis, 8 Feb 1817; John D. Barr, bm.

Yarborough, Maryday & [redacted] McGuffie, 11 Dec 1783; William Cornack, bm.

Yarborough, Richard F. & Eliza R. A. Brown, 20 June 1826; John Ligon, bm.

Yarborough, Thomas & Mary G. Davis, 25 Aug 1812; John Ligon, bm.

Yarborough, Edwd. & Hannah H. Haywood, 15 March 1849; W. W. Jones, bm.

Yarborough, Edward Jr. & Cathr. S. Haywood, 13 Aug 1852; M. C. Thompson, bm; m 14 Aug 1852 by Drury Lacy, Pastor.

Yarborough, Eliza & James K. Barban, 20 Aug 1819; John Ligon, bm.

Yates, Alsay & Scynthia Beesly, 6 Dec 1800; Matthew Yates, bm.

Yates, Calvin & Clara Alford, 29 Jan 1849; Kinion Jones, bm.

Yates, Chesley & Sarah Cole, 11 Jan 1821; Shadrach Cole, bm.

Yates, Eli & Willey Baucom, 16 Oct 1815; Gillium Upchurch, bm.

Yates, Jesse & Mylia Harrison, 27 Dec 1817; Matthew Yates, bm.

Yates, Jethro & Nancy Harrod, 25 Oct 1799; Matthew Yates, bm.

Yates, Hardy & Polly Rogers, 31 Dec 1816; Gilum Upchurch, bm.

Yates, John & Wennifred Baucom, 26 Jan 1820; Willis Yeats, bm.

Yates, Lewis & Gabrella Scott, 2 April 1849; Sidney Scott, bm.

Yates, Matthew & Elizabeth Wimberly, 30 Nov 1793; Christopher Babb, bm.

Yates, Matthew & Elizabeth Baucom, 20 March 1807; Alsey Yates, bm.

Yates, Merit D. & Louisa Howard, 6 Sept 1847; John R. Wheeler, bm.

Yates, Phorris & Roxanna C. Penny, 27 Jan 1866; W. H. Pope, bm.

Yates, Simpson & Kiddy Barbee, 29 Nov 1841; Hilliard G. Rogers, bm.

Yates, W. M. & Penny A. Scott, 3 Jan 1861; m 31 Jan 1861 by S. W. Mitchell, J. P.

Yates, W. S. & Nancy C. Barker, 11 Feb 1861; m by O. Churchill.

Yates, William & Jane Ferrell, 12 Dec 1844; William C. Upchurch, bm.

Yates, William A. & Julian [redacted], 17 Jan 1831; William Ashley, bm.

Yeaman, William & Clarissa Mulroy, 14 Dec 1835; James Coman, bm.

Yeasby, Allen & Susan Taylor, 10 May 1856; John W. Wilder, bm; m 10 May 1856 by A. O. Drake, J. P.

Yearby, Hutson & Elizabeth Penny, 13 Aug 1816; James Barts, bm.

Yearby, James & Mary J. Cozart, 1 Feb 1859; William Yearby, bm.

Yearby, James & Amezia Lynn, 5 Dec 1865; W. D. Powers, bm; m 4 Dec 1865 by J. D. Hayes, J. P.

Yearby, Riley & Mary A. O. Brown, 9 Jan 1849; Calvin J. Rogers, bm.

Yearby, William & Marja Ann Shaw, 34 Jan 1850; William Yearby, bm.

Yeargan, Dorris & Polley Cole, 19 Nov 1824; James Yeargan, bm.

Yeargan, James & Burchet Parham, 3 Aug 1819; Dorris Yeargis, bm.

Yeargan, James & Susan King, 24 April 1831; John Adams, bm.

Yeargan, John & Clarisey Carpenter, 6 Feb 1829; James Yeargan, bm.

Yeargin, Joseph & Ann Eliza Dunn, 17 Sept 1853; Almon T. Lyles, bm; m 18 Sept 1853 by Wm. T. Brooks.

Yeargin, Thomas & Adeline Dunn, 6 June 1850; William H. Lassiter, bm.

Yeargin, Thomas & C. A. Austin, 12 March 1868; m by W. T. Brooks.

Yeargin, Wyatt M. & Martha Ann Carpenter, 3 Oct 1860; Hillary Nabey, bm.

Yeargin, Wyatt & Susan Glenn, 25 Sept 1865; John P. H. Russ, bm; m 5 Oct 1865 by William H. Lassiter, J. P.

Yearwood, W. K. & D. F. Penington, 22 July 1865; Riley Watkins, bm.

Yelvington, Ransom & Polly Ann Jones, 1 Feb 1866; John G. Barber, bm; m 3 Feb 1866 by John E. Ellington, minister.

Yerby, James & Edith Jones, 5 Jan 1867; C. H. Weathers, bm.

Yong, Weaston & Faney Roe, colored, 23 Sept 1863; Atkin Mitchell, bm; m 23 Sept 1863 by M. H. Brown, J. P.

York, Archibald M. & Mary H. Burton, 26 Feb 1822; George Herndon, bm.

York, John W. & Sarah Hall, 7 Nov 1837; Jonathan Ferrell, bm.

York, John W. & Candis Jones, 13 May 1854; Robert Turner, bm; m 25 May 1854 by Manasseh Sater, J. P.

Youbanks, Asa & Harriott Olive, 30 Jan 1829; Abner Horn, bm.

Young, Allen & Lacy A. Dunn, 13 March 1855; Calvin Betts, bm; m 14 March 1855 by L. W. Robertson.

Young, Allen R. & J. A. Terrell, 27 Jan 1857; J. J. Terrell, bm; m 28 Jan 1857 by James M. Terrell, J. P.

Young, Bannister & Lavina Privitt, 19 Feb 1808; John Fowler, bm.

Young, Benjamin & Martha H. Galatin, 17 Feb 1829; John L. Terrell, bm.

Young, Cornelius B. & Sarah Redding, 3 Nov 1835; Thomas Jefferson Terrell, bm.

Young, David & Sally Locus, 11 Jan 1811; Laurence Peteford, bm.

Young, Elijah & Rhoda Smith, 2 Feb 1804; Harris Clark, John King, bm.

Young, Fenner & Ruthy Perry, 21 Jan 1840; Kearney Upchurch, bm.

Young, Henry & Eliza M. Crenshaw, 10 June 1829; William M. Alston, bm.

Young, Isham & Susan Hobgood, 21 March 1866; J. A. Williams, bm; m 25 March 1866 by A. R. Young, J. P.

Young, James & Rildy Leopard, 12 Dec 1839; E. Edward, bm.

Young, James & Martha Pace, 28 Dec 1852; John C. Marriott, bm.

Young, Jaral & Elizabeth Lassiter, 29 Sept 1829; Edward S. Brooks, bm.

Young, John & Nancy Harriss, (no date, during admn. of Gov. Ashe 1795-98); Jno Terrell, bm.

Young, John & Polly Mabry, 3 March 1800; Matthew Collins, bm.

Young, John & Susannah Ligin, 28 Dec 1811; William Scott, bm.

Young, John T. & Sarah Fish, 14 Jan 1856; Alfred Honeycutt, bm; m 17 Jan 1856 by A. W. Partin, J. P.

Young, John W. & Nancy Peace, 19 July 1815; John Robertson, bm.

Young, John Y. & Eliza Jones, 11 March 1824; James D. Newsom, bm.

Young, Joseph & Atheline Young, 12 June 1857; Wm. A. Heavys, bm; m 14 June 1857 by A. W. Partin, J. P.

Young, Joseph J. & Pherebe P. Rand, 12 Aug 1863; D. C. Murray, bm; m 13 Aug 1863 by Thos. E. Skinner.

Young, Larkin F. & Mary A. Williams, 28 Nov 1835; James M. Terrell, bm.

Young, Micaiah & Elizabeth Evins, 30 April 1794; Nathaniel Jones Sr., bm.

Young, Nathan & Nancy Miller, 16 July 1836; William Royster, bm.

Young, R. W. & Love G. Brown, 22 March 1866; Saml. M. Parish, bm.

Young, Richard, son of Dick & Harriett Young, & Nannie Stanly, dau of Phillis Stanly, colored, m 14 April 1867 by B. A. Perry.



Little, Joseph B. & Eliza Marshall, 25 Nov 1830; Joseph G. Hudson, bm.

Little, Michal & Olive Doby, 3 Dec 1799; Samuel Liles, bm.

Little, Seawell & Eliza M. Whitaker, 4 May 1840; Bartley Upchurch, bm.

Littles, William & Manda Beasley, 5 March 1863; Wade Drake, bm; m 5 March 1863 by W. H. Brown, J. P.

Lloyd, Henry B. & Elizabeth Booker, 30 Aug 1847; Andrew Cox, bm.

Lloyd, James N. & Sarah Davis, 5 Aug 1835; ~~George S. Hines~~

Lloyd, Parachall & Betsey McDoughell, 3 Jan 1842; James Lloyd, bm.

Lloyd, Willie & Martha Haley, 11 Jan 1855; m 14 Jan 1855 by Manasseh Sater, J. P.

Lockaleer, Wyatt & Jane Jenkins, 6 May 1841; John Tyler, bm.

Lockhart, Benjamin & Sally Crudup, 19 March 1805; Johnson Busbee, bm.

Lockhart, Benja. F. & Senira M. Eaton, 17 July 1850; Richard B. Haywood, bm.

Lockhart, Osborn & Catharine Poole, 18 Sept 1810; Jonathan Busbee, bm.

Lockhart, Stephen & Mary King, 30 March 1792; Richard King, bm.

Locklear, James & Mary Ann Casady, colored, 26 Oct 1855; William McDowell, bm; m 27 Sept 1855 by Manasseh Sater, J.P.

Locklear, James & Sally Evans, 4 Nov 1836; Nicholas Pettiford, bm.

Locklear, John & Rody Evans, 26 Dec 1822; Tyre Locklear, bm.

Locklear, Solomon & Phillis Dunston, 19 Jan 1818; John Phillips, bm.

Locklear, Solomon & Eliza Bass, 25 Dec 1837; John Mitchell, bm.

Locklear, Tyre & Milly Petteford, 10 July 1823; Charles Dunson, bm.

Lucas, Isaac & Martha Scott, 22 March 1849; Willis Byrd, bm.

Lucas, J. M. & Charity Lucas, 17 Jan 1866; J. R. Warren, bm; m 17 Jan 1866 by S. D. Franklin.

Lucas, Benjamin G. & Elizabeth Johnson, 17 Dec 1828; Joel Jones, bm.

Lucas, Edward & Mary Royster, 13 Feb 1822; Richard W. Ashton, bm.

Lucas, Nicholas & \_\_\_\_\_, 28 March 1805; William Peace, bm.

Lougee, William J. & Caroline Lewis, 22 April 1835; Jno. G. Marshall, bm.

Love, James R. & Mariah W. Coman, 25 Nov 1822; Alexander B. McMillan, bm.

Love, John B. & Margaret Coman, 15 Feb 1825; James R. Love, bm.

Love, Robert & Polly Dunn, 20 Aug 1802; Enoch Hains, bm.

Love, William & Rebecca Belvin, 9 July 1814; Jethrow Belvin, bm.

Love, Wm. R. & Louisa Terry, 30 Sept 1845; J. L. Spivey, bm.

Lovejoy, George S. & Ellen P. Lewis, 18 Sept 1861; George S. Hines, bm.

Lowing, Prewley Spencer & ~~Isabella~~ ~~Martha~~ ~~Martha~~, 1 May 1788; Nicholas Atkins, Thomas Rice, bm.

Low, Cannada & Penny Burtton, 31 Dec 1835; W. P. Allmond, bm.

Low, Craderick & Sarah Smith, 3 Feb 1789; James Hartsfield, bm.

Low, Edmund & Patsy Sorrell, 25 April 1835; Micajah Sorrell, bm.

Low, James & Mary York, 24 July 1835; John W. Hill, bm.

Low, James Jr. & Malisse York, 29 Sept 1845; Green Ferrell, bm.

Low, James L. & Frances Marcum, 5 April 1858; Warren W. King, bm; m 11 April 1858 by Sidney Scott, J. P.

Low, Stephen & Gilly Smith, 28 Dec 1821; Dempsey Sorrell, bm.

Low, William & Frances Lyon, 6 Feb 1862; John M. Herndon, bm.

Low, William J. & Angeline King, 28 May 1856; Solomon W. Carpenter, bm.

Lowery, Burton & Catharine Atkerson, 15 Dec 1853; Warren Nipper, bm; m 15 Dec 1853 by Wesley Whitaker Jr., J. P.

Lowery, George W. & Hicksey J. Holden, 16 July 1855; Joseph B. Abernathy, bm; m 19 July 1855 by Geo. B. Allen, J. P.

Lowery, Green & Chloe Joiner, 21 Dec 1812; Willie Harrison, bm.

Lowery, Hardy & Tabby Davis, 14 Jan 1815; Willie Harrison, bm.

Lowery, Henry A. & Tilitha A. Allen, 2 June 1858; Washington A. Parham, bm; m 2 June 1858 by Joseph Yeargin, J. P.

Lowery, J. H. & Martha A. Allen, 6 June 1868; m 10 June 1868 by W. A. Atkinson.

Lowery, John & Polley Hudson, 7 Dec 1817; Green Lowry, bm.

Lowery, Solomon & Patsey Pace, 15 May 1818; \_\_\_\_\_

## WAKE COUNTY MARRIAGES, 1770-1868

Myatt, Isaac B. & Mary Turner, 26 Feb 1861; Henry B. Jordan, bm; m 27 Feb 1861 by Thos. G. Whitaker, M. G.

Myatt, Kendrick & Elizabeth Harmon, 7 Dec 1813; Robert Whitaker, bm.

Myatt, Nathaniel J. & Mary E. Bridgers, 10 Jan 1850; Adolphus G. Jones, bm.

Myatt, William & Spicey Honeycutt, 11 July 1864; L. E. Adams, bm; m 13 July 1864 by J. E. Fish, J. P.

Myatt, William A. & \_\_\_. 9 Dec 1846; William \_\_\_, bm.

Myatt, Willie & Polly \_\_\_, bm.

Myers, James Oliver & Mary \_\_\_, R. C. Mason, bm.

Nall, John & Elizabeth Youngblood, Fredrick Collins, bm.

Nall, Martin Jr. & Penny Carriker, S. Cumming, bm.

Nall, Martin Sr. & Elizabeth \_\_\_, Alvin J. Gully, bm.

Nall, Nathan & Mary Clemons, \_\_\_, bm.

Nance, Giles & Polly Smith, \_\_\_, bm.

Nance, James & Sarah Hunter, \_\_\_, bm.

Nash, Alvis, son of Saml \_\_\_, Anna Hollins, dau. of Merit & Jane \_\_\_, m 1867 by J. N. Collins, J. P.

Nash, John B. & Caroline \_\_\_, M. Burt, bm; m 3 Feb 1853 by J. E. Fish, J. P.

Nash, Joseph J. & Sarah Smith, M. Burt, bm; m 11 Jan 1855 by J. E. Fish, J. P.

Neal, O. M. & C. J. McGowan, M. Stike, bm; m 3 Nov 1864 by Wm. E. Peil, J. P.

Neathery, J. B. & Margaret F. Stalk, Wm. W. White, bm; m 24 May 1857 by H. A. Rudge, J. P.

Neel, Elam W. & \_\_\_, 29 March 1860; W. H. High, bm.

Neighbours, William & Charity Burgess, 19 Nov 1807; James D. Bradley, bm.

Neighbours, William & Ann Sorrell, 27 Feb 1823; John Sorrel, bm.

Nelson, Chas. C. & Ann Eliza M. N. Briggs, 23 April 1842; Thos. L. Jump, bm.

Nelson, William & Winifred Collins, 14 April 1825; Calvin J.

## WAKE COUNTY MARRIAGES, 1770-1868

Nevill, Burten & Mary Ann Kenon, 4 Dec 1843; James Y. Mangum, bm.

Newbey, John & Sarah Guthrie, 29 May 1809; John Guthrie, bm.

Newby, John & Susanah Embrey, 9 Sept 1784; Talton Embry, bm.

Newland, James & Martha Deloach, 22 Oct 1828; Joseph Cheairs, bm.

Newman, Samuel E. B. & Samantha Hunter, 19 Nov 1857; H. B. Hayes, bm; m 19 Nov 1857 by A. K. Clements, J. P.

Newsom, David R. & Sallie W. Thompson, 10 May 1866; J. D. Primrose, bm; m 10 May 1866 by Richard S. Mason, rector Christ Church, Raleigh.

Newsom, Moses & Ann Scott, 4 April 1792; John Dement, of Johnston Co., bm.

Newsom, James & \_\_\_, 17\_\_; Aaron Rogers, bm.

Nicholas, James & Elisabeth Harris, 11 Dec 1805; Richd. Hayley, bm.

Nicholas, James & Elisabeth Dobe, 26 Dec 1805; Richd. H. Hayley, Fredrick Ezell, bm.

Nicholes, John & Silia Carter, 18 Dec 1820; James Nicholes, bm.

Nichols, Allen & Elizabeth Rogers, 16 Oct 1829; William R. Hinton, bm.

Nichols, Allen & Susan Holleway, 15 July 1834; Samuel H. Warren, bm.

Nichols, Alsey & Charlotte Broadwell, 27 Jan 1818; Freeman Broadwell, bm.

Nichols, Andee & Lucy Curtis, 15 Nov 1821; Solomon Williams Jr., bm.

Nichols, Calvin & Minerva A. Page, 21 Oct 1847; Alexander Nichols, Henry W. Nichols, bm.

Nichols, Chapheal & Elizabeth Odum, 7 June 1814; Willie Nichols, bm.

Nichols, Dawson & Nancy Carpenter, 9 June 1840; Freeman Broadwell, bm.

Nichols, Elbert J. & Claudia A. Hayes, 10 Dec 1851; Henderson P. Daniel, bm; m 11 Dec 1851 by Will W. Jordan.

Nichols, Harvey & Mary A. Parker, 25 Sept 1844; Willie Nichols, bm.

Nichols, John & Susanah Ferrell, 25 Aug 17\_\_; James Nicholds, bm.

Nichols, John & Sally Broadwell, 8 Oct 1818; Stephen J. Roycroft, bm.

Thomas, Jacob & Cyria Pettiford, 10 Aug 1827; Laurence Pettiford, bm.

Thomas, James & Tabitha Sexton, 25 Nov 1797; Mark Sexton, bm.

Thomas, James & Dilly Moore, 27 Nov 1827; Philip Cooper, bm.

Thomas, James & Patsey Nash, 16 Oct 1829; John Reaves, bm.

Thomas, James & Grissa M. Alston, 16 June 1834; Samuel H. Warren, bm.

Thomas, James & Lucy Terrill, 28 May 1836; Thomas H. Cocke, bm.

Thomas, James & Mary E. Goodwin, 7 Nov 1862; W. E. Thompson, bm.

Thomas, John & Mary Oaks, 25 Oct 1793; Andrew Paddy, bm.

Thomas, John W. & Cathrine Daniel, 4 Dec 1844; John J. Lee, bm.

Thomas, Jonathan & Sarah Holland, 16 April 1791; Thomas Holland, bm.

Thomas, Nathan & Zaney Massey, 11 Dec 1831; William R. Privett, bm.

Thomas, William & Martha Garrott, 5 Aug 1831; William Barham, bm.

Thomas, Willie Anderson & Rebecca E. [unclear] April 1794; Charles Allen Thomas, bm.

Thomason, Lewis & Rebeca Williams, [unclear] Thos. Jones, bm.

Thomason, M. M. & Annis Howington, [unclear] Parker Brogdon, bm.

Thomason, Pleasant & Vena Snipes, 8 [unclear] Samuel Frazer, bm.

Thomason, Walker & Rachael Boycroft, 23 [unclear] 1843; Mark A. Tate, bm.

Thomerson, Needom & Elizabeth [unclear] Allin, bm.

Thomerson, William & Lucy Spain, 30 Oct 1806; Needom Thomasson, bm.

Thomerson, William & Dorsey Roycroft, 23 Jan 1843; Parker Brogdon, bm.

Thomlering, Warren & Elizabeth Downs, 3 Aug 1803; Asa Pearson, bm.

Thomlinson, Burniss & Elizabeth Walton, 16 Sept 1834; Parker Rand, bm.

Thomlinson, James & Sarah Nance, 5 April 1830; Simeon Nance, bm.

Thommerson, John & Matilda Houlder, 29 May 1839; William Rigsbee, bm.

Thompson, A. S. & A. B. Christophers, 3 Oct 1864; R. I. Jung, bm.

Thompson, Alone & Salley Rhoads, 20 Aug 1827; Christopher Woodward, bm.

Thompson, Benjamin & Mary Yearby, 29 Nov 1798; Jesse Kemp, bm.

Thompson, Calvin & Jane Smith, 21 Dec 1847; William Arp, bm.

Thompson, Charles & Mrs. Penny Moore, 3 Feb 1812; James McKee, bm.

Thompson, Coy & Harritt Moore, 21 Dec 1866; Spince Garratt, colored, bm.

Thompson, David J. & Mary J. Johnson, 16 Nov 1852; William Thompson, bm; m 16 Nov 1852 by H. B. Hayes.

Thompson, Drury & Mary C. Lazarus, 9 Oct 1849; Charles D. Brown, bm.

Thompson, Elijah S. & Edney F. Barlow, 27 Feb 1855; Simeon B. Spears, bm; m 14 March 1855 by Manasseh Sater, J. P.

Thompson, Garland M. & Lucy Williams, 2 Nov 1831; Thomas J. Clark, bm.

Thompson, George & Nancy Herring, 22 Sept 1850; Richd. R. Justice, bm.

Thompson, George C. & Susan [unclear] Leonard C. Thompson, bm.

Thompson, George W. & Francis W. Crenshaw, 10 Dec 1827; Reddick Hunter, bm.

Thompson, Hezekiah & Mariah Bustok, 25 Feb 1804; Solomon Floyd, bm.

Thompson, Hillary & Nancy Allen, 22 July 1835; Willis Thompson, bm.

Thompson, Hillory & C. A. Bailey, 26 Jan 1865; Nathan Ivey, bm.

Thompson, Jacob & Polley Rogers, 7 May 1814; Green H. Scott, bm.

Thompson, James & Suzanna Jeffreys, 16 Feb 1803; Jno. Baird Jr., bm.

Thompson, James & Polly Rust, 27 Dec 1806; James Bradford, bm.

Thompson, James & Mary Winston, colored, 26 Dec 1865; W. C. Mangum, bm; m 26 Dec 1865 by John P. Beck, J. P.

Thompson, James M. & Jane Self, 30 March 1843; Major H. Chappell, bm.

Thompson, Jno. & Mary Cook Spain, 27 Dec 1790; Paskiel Robertson, bm.

Thompson, John & Sally Ellis, 19 May 1810; John Ellis, bm.

Thompson, John & Leah Roberts, 15 Oct 1824; Henry Thompson, bm.

## Wake Co. N.C. Marriage Records State Archives

		Bondsman	Witness
Henry Yarbrough/Wenifred Davis	8 Sept 1817	John D. Barr	B. S. King
*Richard F. Yarbrough/Eliza R.A. Brown	20 June 1825	John Ligon	B. S. King
*Maryday Yarbrough/_____ McGuffie	11 Dec. 1783	Wm. Cormack	Thomas Nice
* Thomas Yarbrough/Mary G. Davis	25 Aug 1812	John Ligon	B. S. King
Edward Yarbrough Jr./Catherine S. Haywood	14 Aug 1852	M. C. Thompson	James T. Marriot
		by Drury Lacy MG.	
Edward Yarbrough/ Hannah H. Haywood	15 Mar 1849	W. N. Jones	W. J. Terrell
Elam Yarbrough/Jane Barham	20 Aug 1819	John Ligon	S. H. Pullen
Mary Reid Yarbrough/James Oliver Myers	2 Apr. 1860	R. C. Mason	Thomas J. Utley
Sara Ann Yarbrough/Richard W.B. Hodgson	15 June 1847	John C. Palmer	James T. Marriott
Mary E. Yearby/Willis C. Rogers	9 Dec. 1857	James M. Woods	Thomas J. Utley
Lucretia Yarbrough/Presley Spencer Loving	1 May 1781	Nicholas Atkins	J. Rice
Allen Yarbrough/Susan Taylor	10 May 1858	John W. Wilder	Thomas T. Hill
Hutson Yarbrough/Elizabeth Penny	13 Aug 1816	James Barts	B. S. King
James Yarbrough/ Mary J. Cozart	1 Feb. 1859	William Yearby	Thomas J. Utley
Riley Yearby/ Mary O. A. Brown	9 Jan 1849	Calvin J. Rogers	James T. Marriot
William Yearby/Maria Ann Shaw	24 Jan. 1854	Alvin Yearby	Thomas J. Utley

## WAKE CO., N.C. CENSUS and TAX LIST 1820

Hutson

Hutson Yarbrough/  
Elizabeth Penney  
13 Aug. 1816  
Wake Co., N.C.

Date of birth: Frederick Yarbrough

Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

IN HOUSEHOLD OF:	Encircle age group in which this person is listed		Males		Females			
	To 16	16&sup	0-10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45	45&sup
1790-Co. St.								
1800-Co. St.								
1810-Co. St.								
Name: Cumberland Co., N.C.								
1820-Co. St.								

IN HOUSEHOLD OF:	Encircle age group in which this person is listed												
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100&sup
1830-Co. St.													
1840-Co. St.													

1850 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

1860 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

Dwelling # \_\_\_\_\_ Family # \_\_\_\_\_ Head of family \_\_\_\_\_

Age \_\_\_\_\_ Sex \_\_\_\_\_ Color \_\_\_\_\_ Occupation \_\_\_\_\_

Value of real estate \_\_\_\_\_ Value of personal estate \_\_\_\_\_

Place of birth \_\_\_\_\_ Married this yr \_\_\_\_\_ School this yr \_\_\_\_\_

Can't r. or wr. \_\_\_\_\_ Deaf, blind, insane, etc. \_\_\_\_\_

Muster Rolls, Soldiers of 1812

Detached from N.C. Militia in 1812 and 1814 (1)

Roll #

- 46 - Frederick Yarborough - 2nd Company, detached 1st Cumberland Regiment  
Capt. Archibald McGrane (2)
- 5 - Archibald Yarborough - Cavalry, 1st Company detached from 5th  
Brigade, Capt. William G. Jones (3)
- 29 - Alex Yarborough - 6th Regiment Rowan County, 2nd Regiment  
Capt. Geor Smith (4)
- 12 - John Yarborough - 1st Regiment Montgomery County,  
Capt. Willis Harris (5)
- 46 - Moses Yarbrough - 1st Regiment Montgomery County, Capt. Harris (6)
- 60 - Washington Yarborough - 1st Regiment Halifax County,  
1st Lt. William Price (7)

*Kinson*

Source:

- 1. Muster Rolls, Soldiers of 1812 publ. 1976 Genealogical Publ. Co, Balto.
- 2. ibid pg 25
- 3. pg 59
- 4. pg 121
- 5. pg 129
- 6. pg 124
- 7. pg 79



NAME *y. Shadrach* No. 4321  
 County *Mech* Acres *200*  
 Grant *1393* Issued *Apr 1798*  
 Entry No. 1565 Entered *Feb 1792*  
 Bk No. *98* Page No. *68*  
 Location  
*waters of Richmonds Creek*

NAME *y. Chas.* No. 2113  
 County *Mont* Acres  
 Grant *2442* Issued *Dec 1817*  
 Entry No. 7554 Entered *Oct 1816*  
 Bk No. *132* Page No.  
 Location  
*S W side of Big Creek*

NAME *y. Shadrach* No. 1426  
 County *Meghlenburg* Acres  
 Grant *Receipt Jan 1790* Issued  
 Entry No. Entered  
 Bk No Page No  
 Location

NAME *y. Chas* No. 2349  
 County ~~*Mont*~~ Acres *50*  
 Grant *2677* Issued *Dec 1821*  
 Entry No. *8295* Entered *Feb 1822*  
 Bk No. *135* Page No. *261*  
 Location  
*N E side of Pee Dee River*

NAME *y. Shad* No. 4384  
 County *Mech* Acres *72*  
 Grant *1459* Issued *Mar 1799*  
 Entry No. *1654* Entered *Jan 1793*  
 BK No. *100* Page No. *405*  
 Location  
*waters of Cain Creek*

NAME *y. Chas* No. 4010  
 County ~~*Mont*~~ Acres *7*  
 Grant *2304* Issued *Oct 1871*  
 Entry No. *110* Entered *Oct 1869*  
 Bk No. *166* Page No. *259*  
 Location  
*Beq at a dogwood*

NAME *y. Benj* No. 3846  
 County *Montgomery* Acres *11*  
 Grant *2165* Issued *Oct 1856*  
 Entry No. *853* Entered *Aug 1854*  
 Bk. No. *160* Page No. *567*  
 Location  
*Beq white oak thump*

NAME *Yarboro D. A.* No. 4235  
 County *Mont* Acres *10*  
 Grant *16340* Issued *Oct 1904*  
 Entry No. *1239* Entered *June 1904*  
 Bk. No. *193* Page No. *563*  
 Location  
*waters of Little River*



TN: ~~William b 1848-TX~~; Martha, b 1853-TX; m 2d Margaret  
~~William b 1814-Lancaster Co SC~~ d post 1880 census. Ch: Tho-  
 mas E. ~~William b 1848-TX~~ Mary E. "Mollie" b 1867-TX; Charles  
~~William b 1848-TX~~ Co, TX; Charlotte May "Lottie"  
~~William b 1848-TX~~ Joseph's parents? Wives'  
~~William b 1848-TX~~ some wills, marriages from  
~~William b 1848-TX~~ records and m records

FL 32504

1854, d 1871,  
 1800 NC, d  
 the father?

James

Nancy D.

**JOSHUA Y.**

b ante 1720, VA?; d post 1737, ante 1737.  
 First found in Caroline Co., VA in 1737 Orange Co.,  
 VA Tax List with a Richard Yarbrough and purchased land from  
 this Richard and wife Rachel in that county. In 1747  
 received a land grant adjoining Thomas Yarbrough, Sr. and  
 Thomas Yarbrough, Jr., in Amelia Co., VA. Was in Granville  
 Co., NC by 1754. Known ch: James; Micaiah; and Joshua, Jr.  
 Need: Name of parents of Joshua; family name of Sarah and  
 name of her parents; dates and places of b, m and d of Joshua  
 and Sarah; names of other ch. Also, how Richard and Thomas Y  
 are related to Joshua.

Pauline Gray, Box 428, Kingston, OK 73439

**KEZZIAH Y.**

b ca 1800; m. 26 Dec 1819 Cumberland co, NC to Levi D.  
 Thrailkill; Levi in 1840 Moore Co, NC Census. 1850 Cen of  
 Cumberland co, NC shows Neill age 19; Michael age 21; Levi  
 age 55, Kezziah age 50. Cumberland Co NC Co court minutes  
 Jan 1801-1803, Oct Term 1801; To work on Road, Joseph  
 Yarbrough and Richard Huckabee. Huckabee was bondsman for  
 Levi and Kezziah's marriage bond. Who was father of Kezziah?  
 I believe Levi D. Was brother of my gg gf Joseph J.  
 Thrailkill. Does anyone have his name?  
 Trudi Thrailkill Azzie, 377 Van Dyke Ave, Haledon, NJ 07508

**LARKIN Y.**

He and wife, ~~May~~ Slaughter, were b in NC. They were m in  
 Dec 1808, probably in Richmond Co, NC. They later moved to  
 Stewart Col, TN and were living there when their dau Ellender  
 was b in 1829. Who were the parents of Larkin (Larken) Y?  
 Lillian P. B. Russell, 1925 Hyland, Ferndale, MI 48220

Note: "I met a lady at the NYC (1987) researching Larkin  
 Yarbrough of Stewart Co, Tn but did not get her name. I have  
 found some information that may help her if she will contact  
 me." Jenny LaMore, 9525 Donalds Ct., St. Louis, MO 63125

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Meredith Yarbrough

This information obtained from:

Wake Co., N.C.-Stewart Co., Tenn.-

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth			1770/80				
Chr'ng							
Mar.	June	1839			Stewart Co., Tenn.		
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence  
 Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father **John Yarbrough** Mother's Maiden Name **Minerva**

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Elizabeth Davis

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Frances Donohue  
 1206 A. West 4th  
 Breckenridge, Tex. 76024

Complete **Ophelia Kessler** Places of Residence \_\_\_\_\_  
 Address **Box 261** Occupation if other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_  
Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.  
 City, State **Newcastle, Tex.** Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_  
 Date **25-Oct. 1988 76372**

Form 100-1 Copyright 1982 by The Family Publications Service, Inc. All rights reserved. This form is a registered trademark of the Family Publications Service, Inc. and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							



**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** James Yarbrough

This information Obtained From:

Husband's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth			1798				
Chr'nd							
Mar.	ca	1819			Montgomery Co., N.C.		
Death							
Burial							

**Places of Residence**

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father **Charles Yarbrough** Mother's Maiden Name **Disnie Cochran**

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Isabelle Deaton

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth			1797				
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

**Frances Donohue**  
 Rt. 2 Box 111  
 Breckenridge, Tex. 76024

Compile **Ophelia Kessler**

Address **Box 261**

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Date **5-July-1991 76372**

**Places of Residence**

Occupation if other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_  
Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Page 41, Copyright 1983 by The Evening Publishers, Inc.  
 1525 N. 1st St., Suite 100, Raleigh, N.C. 27601  
 Send for a free catalogue and  
 send full description of your genealogical file.

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	<b>Jonathan</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1820				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
2	<b>David</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1821				
		Mar.			1866				
		Death							
		Burial							
3	<b>Charles</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1823				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
4	<b>Elizabeth (Dizia)</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1827				
		Mar.	4	Oct.	1852				
		Death							
		Burial							
5	<b>James</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1829				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
6	<b>Joseph</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1831				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
7	<b>Tamer</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1833				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
8	<b>Thomas</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			1835				
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
9	<b>Sarah</b> Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.	#1.25	June	1857	both	Montgomery Co., N.C.		#2. 22 Oct. 1857
	<b>#1. Duncan C. Shaw</b>	Death							
	<b>#2. Alexander Shaw</b>	Burial							
10		Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							

Children's Names in Full (range in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Precinct, etc.	State or Country	Age Info. on Child
Miana Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	1827				
	Mar.					
	Death					
	Burial					
Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
	Mar.					
	Death					
	Burial					
Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
	Mar.					
	Death					
	Burial					
Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
	Mar.					
	Death					
	Burial					
Full Name of Spouse*	Birth					
	Mar.					
	Death					
	Burial					

Date of birth: Meredith Yarbrough 1803 Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

Clarissa Wyatt/  
Meredith Yarbrough

IN HOUSEHOLD OF:	Males		Females	Males					
	To 16	16sup		0-10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45	45sup
Encircle age group in which this person is listed									
Age not right to	St.								
be Meredith son	St.								
of John and Merniva	St.								
Probably Grandson	St.								

IN HOUSEHOLD OF:	Males										Females																
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100sup	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100sup	Aliens
Encircle age group in which this person is listed																											
1830-Co. Name:	St.																										
1840-Co. Name:	St.																										

Dwelling #	Family #	Head of family	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation	Value of real estate	Value of personal estate	Place of birth	Married this yr	School this yr.	Can't r. or wr.	Deaf, blind, insane, etc.

1850 - County: Stewart Co., State: Tenn. Post office:

Thomas Wyatt	43	M	W	farmer	Tenn.
Claracy					Tenn.
Meredith Yarbrough					N.C.

1860 - County: Stewart Co., Tn. State: Tenn. Post office:

Meredith Yarbrough	57
Clarissa (Wyatt) Yar.	45

980 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

Family # \_\_\_\_\_

Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1870 was in this family \_\_\_\_\_

Age \_\_\_\_\_

Sex \_\_\_\_\_

Color \_\_\_\_\_

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_

Real estate	Value of
Personal estate	

Place of birth \_\_\_\_\_

Father foreign \_\_\_\_\_

Mother foreign \_\_\_\_\_

No. if b. this yr \_\_\_\_\_

No. if m. this yr \_\_\_\_\_

School this yr \_\_\_\_\_

Can't r. or wr. \_\_\_\_\_

Deaf, blind, \_\_\_\_\_

980 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

Family # \_\_\_\_\_

Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1880 was in this family \_\_\_\_\_

Color \_\_\_\_\_

Sex \_\_\_\_\_

Age \_\_\_\_\_

Relation to head of family \_\_\_\_\_

Born this year \_\_\_\_\_

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_

Months unemp. \_\_\_\_\_

Deaf, blind, idiotic, etc. \_\_\_\_\_

Attended school \_\_\_\_\_

Can't r. or wr. \_\_\_\_\_

Place of birth of this person \_\_\_\_\_

Place of birth of father \_\_\_\_\_

980 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

Family # \_\_\_\_\_

Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1890 was in this family \_\_\_\_\_

Relation to head of family \_\_\_\_\_

Color \_\_\_\_\_

Sex \_\_\_\_\_

Month of birth \_\_\_\_\_

Year of birth \_\_\_\_\_

Age \_\_\_\_\_

Marital status \_\_\_\_\_

# yrs. married \_\_\_\_\_

N. of # children \_\_\_\_\_

# living ch. \_\_\_\_\_

Place of birth of this person \_\_\_\_\_

Place of birth of father \_\_\_\_\_

Place of birth of mother \_\_\_\_\_

Immigration yr. \_\_\_\_\_

# of yrs. in US \_\_\_\_\_

900 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

Um. Dist. #: \_\_\_\_\_ Twp./city/st.add: \_\_\_\_\_

Sheet #: \_\_\_\_\_ Super. Dist. #: \_\_\_\_\_

Vol. 3, No. 8 **Yarborough Family Magazine** May, 1980  
Edited and Published Monthly by Charles D. Yarborough  
505 1st State Bank Bldg., Bedford, TX 76021 phone 817/268-3001

Although this issue is dated May, it is actually being published in September. I still hope to be back on schedule by the end of the year.

Texas State Geoeological Society publishes a quarterly called *Stirpes*. The following is a reproduction of what appears in the "Book Reviews" section of Volume XX, No. 2, June 1980, on page 83:

---

Yarborough, Charles D., editor and publisher. Yarborough Family Magazine. Order from the editor, 720 Rankin Drive, Bedford, TX 76021.

What a bonanza for Yarborough researchers! There is absolutely no charge for subscriptions to this looseleaf monthly publication which contains invaluable data of varied types pertinent to the family.

Volume I (6 issues) was published in 1966-67; Volume II, issues 1 through 4 were published in 1967-68; Volume II, issues 5 & 6 were published in 1979; and Volume III is currently forthcoming.

To get on the mailing list, simply send a self-addressed, 28¢ stamped 6 x 9 envelope to the editor.

---

Of course, this recognition was welcomed, and it has resulted in several additional names on our subscription list.

On the last two pages of this issue you will note certain records from ~~North Carolina~~, North Carolina. These were copied by me from the originals at the state archives. I have not seen these particular records in any other source, and they seem to indicate that during the late 1700s at least six families of Yarboroughs lived in the county. Until I found these records I had thought that the George Yarboroughs were the only family of Y's in Halifax Co. Of course, these prove otherwise. Now it will be a challenge to determine where each of these families went, and why there wasn't a William.

In the next issue I'll recognize our most recent contributors.

Sincerely,

  
Charles D. Yarborough



Great-grandmother:

Annretha Yarborough (Ann) b. 1835, North Carolina  
d. Dec., 1904, Scott Co., Ark.

Great-grandfather:

Julius T. Harrison, b. 3/26/1839 in Georgia  
d. 3/20/1907 and was buried at the  
Zion Baptist Church, Braselton,  
Jackson Co., Georgia.

Children:

Wilson A.	b. 9/27/1857	Ringgold, Georgia
	m. 1880	Mary M. Leming
William Alphus	b. 4/30/1860	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 10/13/1939	
Thomas Reece	b. 8/23/1862	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 1/13/1953	Scott Co., Arkansas
	m. 2/3/1884	Margret Tennessee Taft
Rufus Asbury	b. 10/16/1864	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 7/22/1877	Walker Co., Georgia
Madison L.	b. 8/17/1867	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 11/22/1886	
S. Emma	b. 6/10/1870	Cleveland, Tennessee
	d. 7/3/1887	
<del>Julius</del> Henry	b. 7/1/1873	Walker Co., Georgia
<del>John</del>	d. 2/12/1904	Arkansas
	m. 2/12/1898	Lola Satterfield
* Julia Virginia	b. 3/29/1876	Walker Co., Georgia
	d. 6/2/1957	Scott Co., Arkansas
	m. 6/21/1900	Oscar Lafayette Cleaver

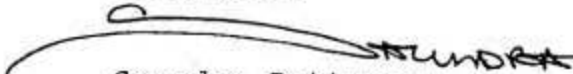
\*Note: Julia Virginia was my Grandmother

I received several copies of the Newsletter from Cousin Tennessee Charlie yesterday and I thoroughly enjoyed the articles you had written. They were so interesting and informative. I used to write for a newsletter and I realize how much time and effort one does put into articles, so I just wanted to tell you we really do appreciate the knowledge you have shared with all of us.

The Yarbrough Conference is this weekend and I would so have enjoyed meeting you there. However, I hope to be able to attend next year. In the meantime, I hope you have a wonderful and safe trip. If they have a Query Bulletin Board, I would certainly appreciate it if you could post a little note for me requesting further information on Wilson Y. of possibly Guildford or Burke Co., NC., b. 1804, NC.

Thanks again for everything you have done. You have really been a great help.

Sincerely,

  
Sandra Patterson

what I believe were their children were born in North Carolina: Nathaniel (20), Charles E. (18), Mary A. (24) and Wilson (16). There were 14 people living with James Adcock, and eight of them were from NC, including James (30) and Celia Adcock (35); Nancy McFarlin (60). I know it must seem that I am grasping at straws, but at this point any little thing is encouraging. Ha.

You asked me if I knew of any other Yarbroughs living in Lumpkin Co., Georgia in 1850. Other than Wilson's family, I really don't, but I think it is plausible that since John Yarbrough, of Clark County, won land in Union and Lumpkin Counties in the 1832 Gold Lottery of Georgia, he would have either kept the land and personally lived on it, or one of his relatives might have lived on it, including Wilson or Wade. That is the only other connection I have found to Yarbroughs in Lumpkin County.

I am sorry I did not give you any further information about Julius T. Harrison, Confederate Soldier. I believe I mistakenly told you the name of his 7th child was "Julius Henry," but it is actually "John Henry." At any rate, Julius T. Harrison's father was James A. Harrison and his grandfather was Elijah W. Harrison, Amer. Rev. Soldier. We know they were both from North Carolina but have not determined where they were born. We find Elijah in Surry County, NC in 1820, prior to moving to Jones County, Georgia. Part of my family thought he was the son of Burgess Harrison (Harelson) from Orange County, NC (later Caswell Co.) but to date we have no proof of that. After extensive review of the records of Caswell County, I find 16 different spellings of Harrison/Harelson, with some people's names spelled both ways. However, I checked the Soundex System and they state that Harrison is not the same as Harelson. Assuming that is true, then Elijah is definitely not the son of Burgess Harelson.

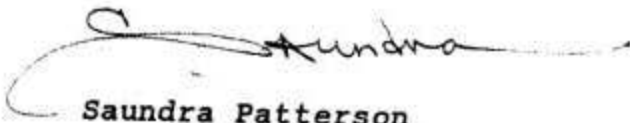
I had previously noted that there was a Thomas Harrison living in Caswell County and that he came from Goochland, VA, and wondered if there was a connection. I would certainly appreciate it if you would check the Harrison History you have which was prepared by Thomas R. Harrison and see if any of our family names show up in that History. I have also noted that several of the Caswell County Harrisons and Harrelsons migrated to the same general area in Georgia, another reason why I think there is a connection here, but cannot determine what it actually is at this point.

We have ordered death certificates on both Julius Harrison and Annretha Y. Harrison. However, since Julius left her and moved back to Georgia some length of time before her death, he did not give the information regarding her parents. We know Wilson Yarbrough was her father, but do not know her mother's name other than "Nancy," which may be a nickname for Neomi.

I trust you had a very good time at the Yarbrough Conference. I am anxious to receive the September issue of the Newsletter. I bought the book entitled Yarbrough about the Ambrose Y. side of the family and really did enjoy reading it.

Thanks again for the clues you have given me. It really is encouraging to find any kind of lead and you are such a dear to keep helping me. I sincerely do appreciate your time and effort.

Very truly yours,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Sandra". The signature is written in dark ink and is positioned above the printed name.

Sandra Patterson

7 October 1990

Dear Sandra:

I hope you will forgive me for a very hastily written letter. It is one of those Sundays where I have too many things to do and too many places to be at the same time ... which means I will make a mess out of everything I attempt if I follow my usual pattern.

Thank you so much for the latest information and Warren County records you sent. I did not have either record and new information will always help someone somewhere.

The inventory didn't help much, did it. It would seem like there should be a will proven somewhere. I don't know much about tools, but it certainly seems like Joel must have been a carpenter or builder of some merit. That may be a clue down the way.

From the guardianship papers, it would certainly seem that you have proven the Wade Y in Warren County was one and the same as the Wade in Georgia. It would also seem very likely that Wade was very close kin to Joel, probably his uncle. Almost every guardianship paper lists the name of the father of the infant ... except this one. In looking at these papers, the bond in Lumpkin County, Georgia is dated the 3rd day of November 1845 and it is recorded in Warren County in February 1846. The Warren County record says "to take unto his possession the property belonging to his said ward and remove it to the State of Georgia." This would tend to make me think that Joel's father must have died in Warren County.

In 1840 the inventory of Mr. Joel Yarbrough is being recorded in the court minutes. If this older Joel is the father of the ward Joel, there just has to be some probate record listing this. Property was only loaned to the wife for the duration of her widowhood or until she remarried ... could the wife have died around 1845-46?

I don't have the 1840 or 1850 census records from Warren County, NC ... who disappears off the enrollment in Warren County between those years. As the inventory for Joel was in 1840, it might be interesting to see who disappeared off the census between 1830-1840, too.

I will be interested to see what you find in Warren County.

I am pleased to have been able to help you along a little on your search. The only compensation I ever request from researchers is simply that you share what you find in your research. What I have to share is

largely through the courtesy of researchers who have shared with me. The only way any of us will ever get our lines done is by helping each other. No one could possibly live long enough to get it all done alone.

Again, forgive the choppy letter. I'll be anxious to know what Y's you find in Warren County.

Best wishes,

Harren Masock

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
12620 Netherhall Drive - Charlotte, NC 28216  
Phone: (704) 548-1083  
.....

September 19, 1990

Ms. Helen Mazock  
825-202 Waterview Place  
Virginia Beach, VA 23452

Dear Karen:

I am delightfully overwhelmed by your recent letter and all the work you so diligently did to obtain the wealth of information you sent me. I immediately wrote for a copy of Joel Yarborough's estate papers but still have not had a response. I was hoping to get them back quickly so I could send you a copy also. However, I decided to write you without it as time is passing and I didn't want to think I was not appreciative of all your help.

Please do not be upset over giving me the wrong date for Wade's marriage as I am still pleased to have obtained the lead to Warren County and hopefully other family connections. I had concluded that the Wade in Georgia was too young to be Wilson's father, but hopefully a brother. I am sitting on "pins and needles" waiting for a copy of Joel's estate papers.

I am sending you a copy of the guardianship paper I found in the NC Archives, as well as the record from Lumpkin County, Georgia. I think this is pretty positive evidence that the Wade in Georgia is the same Wade from Warren County, NC. Furthermore, since Wade's infant guardian, and probably his son, was named Joel Y., I am hopeful that the infant was named after his grandfather, Joel Y. In the 1840 census of Lumpkin County, GA, I find Wade with two small boys under the age of 6, but no wife. Therefore, from the information you gave me regarding his marriage to Martha J. Turner in 1835, I feel she must have died prior to his move to Georgia (guardianship of infant Joel was originally in Warren Co., NC). Then, according to your records, he married Elizabeth Ann Takersley in 1842 and she is the wife listed in the 1850 census of Lumpkin Co., GA. Their children were probably:

Alpea	1 yr. old (Twins?)
Andrew	1 yr. old
Thomas	4 yrs. old
Tobat	2 yrs. old (Twins?)
Toval	2 yrs. old
Joseph	10 yrs. old (Question: Son of Martha J. Turner who may have died in childbirth in 1840)

I notice that Joel is no longer with the family. Could he have

Great-grandmother:

Annretha Yarborough (Ann) b. 1835, North Carolina  
d. Dec., 1904, Scott Co., Ark.

Great-grandfather:

Julius T. Harrison, b. 3/26/1839 in Georgia  
d. 3/20/1907 and was buried at the  
Zion Baptist Church, Braselton,  
Jackson Co., Georgia.

Children:

Wilson A.	b. 9/27/1857	Ringgold, Georgia
	m. 1880	Mary M. Leming
William Alphas	b. 4/30/1860	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 10/13/1939	
Thomas Reece	b. 8/23/1862	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 1/13/1953	Scott Co., Arkansas
	m. 2/3/1884	Margret Tennessee Taft
Rufus Asbury	b. 10/16/1864	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 7/22/1877	Walker Co., Georgia
Madison L.	b. 8/17/1867	Ringgold, Georgia
	d. 11/22/1886	
S. Emma	b. 6/10/1870	Cleveland, Tennessee
	d. 7/3/1887	
Julius Henry	b. 7/1/1873	Walker Co., Georgia
JOHN	d. 2/12/1904	Arkansas
	m. 2/12/1898	Lola Satterfield
* Julia Virginia	b. 3/29/1876	Walker Co., Georgia
	d. 6/2/1957	Scott Co., Arkansas
	m. 6/21/1900	Oscar Lafayette Cleaver

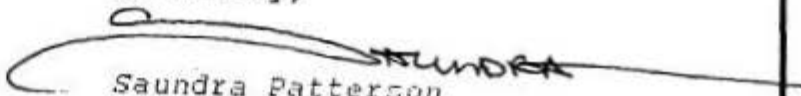
\*Note: Julia Virginia was my Grandmother

I received several copies of the Newsletter from Cousin Tennessee Charlie yesterday and I thoroughly enjoyed the articles you had written. They were so interesting and informative. I used to write for a newsletter and I realize how much time and effort one does put into articles, so I just wanted to tell you we really do appreciate the knowledge you have shared with all of us.

The Yarborough Conference is this weekend and I would so have enjoyed meeting you there. However, I hope to be able to attend next year. In the meantime, I hope you have a wonderful and safe trip. If they have a Query Bulletin Board, I would certainly appreciate it if you could post a little note for me requesting further information on Wilson Y. of possibly Guildford or Burke Co., NC., b. 1804, NC.

Thanks again for everything you have done. You have really been a great help.

Sincerely,

  
Sandra Patterson

what I believe were their children were born in North Carolina: Nathaniel (20), Charles E. (18), Mary A. (24) and Wilson (16). There were 14 people living with James Adcock, and eight of them were from NC, including James (30) and Celia Adcock (35); Nancy McFarlin (60). I know it must seem that I am grasping at straws, but at this point any little thing is encouraging. Ha.

You asked me if I knew of any other Yarbroughs living in Lumpkin Co., Georgia in 1850. Other than Wilson's family, I really don't, but I think it is plausible that since John Yarbrough, of Clark County, won land in Union and Lumpkin Counties in the 1832 Gold Lottery of Georgia, he would have either kept the land and personally lived on it, or one of his relatives might have lived on it, including Wilson or Wade. That is the only other connection I have found to Yarbroughs in Lumpkin County.

I am sorry I did not give you any further information about Julius T. Harrison, Confederate Soldier. I believe I mistakenly told you the name of his 7th child was "Julius Henry," but it is actually "John Henry." At any rate, Julius T. Harrison's father was James A. Harrison and his grandfather was Elijah W. Harrison, Amer. Rev. Soldier. We know they were both from North Carolina but have not determined where they were born. We find Elijah in Surry County, NC in 1820, prior to moving to Jones County, Georgia. Part of my family thought he was the son of Burgess Harrison (Harelson) from Orange County, NC (later Caswell Co.) but to date we have no proof of that. After extensive review of the records of Caswell County, I find 16 different spellings of Harrison/Harelson, with some people's names spelled both ways. However, I checked the Soundex System and they state that Harrison is not the same as Harelson. Assuming that is true, then Elijah is definitely not the son of Burgess Harelson.

I had previously noted that there was a Thomas Harrison living in Caswell County and that he came from Goochland, VA, and wondered if there was a connection. I would certainly appreciate it if you would check the Harrison History you have which was prepared by Thomas R. Harrison and see if any of our family names show up in that History. I have also noted that several of the Caswell County Harrisons and Harrelsons migrated to the same general area in Georgia, another reason why I think there is a connection here, but cannot determine what it actually is at this point.

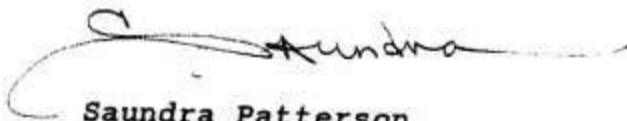
We have ordered death certificates on both Julius Harrison and Annretha Y. Harrison. However, since Julius left her and moved back to Georgia some length of time before her death, he did not give the information regarding her parents. We know Wilson Yarbrough was her father, but do not know her mother's name other than "Nancy," which may be a nickname for Neomi.

I trust you had a very good time at the Yarbrough Conference. I am anxious to receive the September issue of the Newsletter. I bought the book entitled Yarbrough about the Ambrose Y. side of the family and really did enjoy reading it.



Thanks again for the clues you have given me. It really is encouraging to find any kind of lead and you are such a dear to keep helping me. I sincerely do appreciate your time and effort.

Very truly yours,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Sandra". The signature is written in black ink and is positioned above the printed name.

Sandra Patterson

7 October 1990

Dear Sandra:

I hope you will forgive me for a very hastily written letter. It is one of those Sundays where I have too many things to do and too many places to be at the same time ... which means I will make a mess out of everything I attempt if I follow my usual pattern.

Thank you so much for the latest information and Warren County records you sent. I did not have either record and new information will always help someone somewhere.

The inventory didn't help much, did it. It would seem like there should be a will proven somewhere. I don't know much about tools, but it certainly seems like Joel must have been a carpenter or builder of some merit. That may be a clue down the way.

From the guardianship papers, it would certainly seem that you have proven the Wade Y in Warren County was one and the same as the Wade in Georgia. It would also seem very likely that Wade was very close kin to Joel, probably his uncle. Almost every guardianship paper lists the name of the father of the infant ... except this one. In looking at these papers, the bond in Lumpkin County, Georgia is dated the 3rd day of November 1845 and it is recorded in Warren County in February 1846. The Warren County record says "to take unto his possession the property belonging to his said ward and remove it to the State of Georgia." This would tend to make me think that Joel's father must have died in Warren County.

In 1840 the inventory of Mr. Joel Yarbrough is being recorded in the court minutes. If this older Joel is the father of the ward Joel, there just has to be some probate record listing this. Property was only loaned to the wife for the duration of her widowhood or until she remarried ... could the wife have died around 1845-46?

I don't have the 1840 or 1850 census records from Warren County, NC .. who disappears off the enrollment in Warren County between those years. As the inventory for Joel was in 1840, it might be interesting to see who disappeared off the census between 1830-1840, too.

I will be interested to see what you find in Warren County.

I am pleased to have been able to help you along a little on your search. The only compensation I ever request from researchers is simply that you share what you find in your research. What I have to share is

largely through the courtesy of researchers who have shared with me. The only way any of us will ever get our lines done is by helping each other. No one could possibly live long enough to get it all done alone.

Again, forgive the choppy letter. I'll be anxious to know what Y's you find in Warren County.

Best wishes,

Harren Mascock

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
12620 Netherhall Drive - Charlotte, NC 28216  
Phone: (704) 548-1083

.....

September 19, 1990

Ms. Helen Mazock  
825-202 Waterview Place  
Virginia Beach, VA 23452

Dear Karen:

I am delightfully overwhelmed by your recent letter and all the work you so diligently did to obtain the wealth of information you sent me. I immediately wrote for a copy of Joel Yarborough's estate papers but still have not had a response. I was hoping to get them back quickly so I could send you a copy also. However, I decided to write you without it as time is passing and I didn't want to think I was not appreciative of all your help.

Please do not be upset over giving me the wrong date for Wade's marriage as I am still pleased to have obtained the lead to Warren County and hopefully other family connections. I had concluded that the Wade in Georgia was too young to be Wilson's father, but hopefully a brother. I am sitting on "pins and needles" waiting for a copy of Joel's estate papers.

I am sending you a copy of the guardianship paper I found in the NC Archives, as well as the record from Lumpkin County, Georgia. I think this is pretty positive evidence that the Wade in Georgia is the same Wade from Warren County, NC. Furthermore, since Wade's infant guardian, and probably his son, was named Joel Y., I am hopeful that the infant was named after his grandfather, Joel Y. In the 1840 census of Lumpkin County, GA, I find Wade with two small boys under the age of 6, but no wife. Therefore, from the information you gave me regarding his marriage to Martha J. Turner in 1835, I feel she must have died prior to his move to Georgia (guardianship of infant Joel was originally in Warren Co., NC). Then, according to your records, he married Elizabeth Ann Takersley in 1842 and she is the wife listed in the 1850 census of Lumpkin Co., GA. Their children were probably:

Alpea	1 yr. old (Twins?)
Andrew	1 yr. old
Thomas	4 yrs. old
Tobat	2 yrs. old (Twins?)
Toval	2 yrs. old
Joseph	10 yrs. old (Question: Son of Martha J. Turner who may have died in childbirth in 1840)

I notice that Joel is no longer with the family. Could he have

YARBROUGH MOUNTAIN  
SHERMAN CEMETERY

Directions to the top of the mountain

When you get off the Inter-State 540 go west to the second stop light and turn left on highway 103. *exit 56 Turn left*

Go to second light "COLLEGE OF THE OZARKS" and turn right. Go to to the very top of hill and take a left at the fork in the road.

Stay on highway 103 and just keep on going. You have to go a very long way and when you reach the very top of the mountain you will know it because you start going down.

At the top there is a dirt road that turns to the right, take that road, there is a trailer on the highway, and one just as you turn onto the dirt road. It is about 4 miles up a very steep hill. Also there is a pavilion at the cemetery with several pews for the funeral service.

Yarbrough's

Erta 1891-1915

Jessie "Inant" Nov 15, 1903

Amy 1902- 1903

Ora 1889-1890

James C/ 1815-1889

L C Wife of James 1830-1890

Homer J. 1898-1945

Inez Dec 9, 1903 Aug 30, 1965

Onis Feb 1, 1893 Aug 2, 1900 (Elsie) Beside him

Roy Ancil July 26, 1921 March 1, 1960

Kirby Dale 1933 -1933

Lem 1926-1942

Levi D. 1868-1918

Nancy J. 1867-1957

Broken Grave No Name April 29 18 July 8, 18

Erta March 15, 1891 June 16, 1915

Asleep in Jesús

Anna Lois July 30, 1802 July 30, 1803

Ora Lou Nov 13, 1889 Aug 3, 1890 Next to Ertal Yarbrough

Infant Nov 15, 1804 Nov 15, 1804

Note all young these people died They must have all had the Cholera or some kind of fever

Anna Fife Hise

Reuben Monroe Fife

B Oct. 2, 1870  
 W Da.  
 M  
 W  
 D Oct. 4, 1946  
 W Blount Co. In.

M. Virgil Fife

B 26-Apr. 1905  
 W Da.  
 M Apr. 28 1934  
 W Blount Co. In.  
 D Aug. 23 1946  
 W Blount Co. In.

Sarah Yarbrough

B Nov. 24, 1875  
 W Da.  
 D May 13, 1961  
 W Blount Co. In.

Anna Fife  
 - 1944  
 & Co. In.  
 7, 1961  
 - City, N.C.  
 2 Aug. Hall

Alvosa Nichols

B Oct. 15, 1918  
 W Blount Co. In.

John Thomas Nichols

B  
 W  
 M  
 W  
 D  
 W

William M. Fife

B  
 M  
 D

Sarah Young

B  
 D

Doctor Wendell Yarbrough

B Mar. 2, 1847  
 M @ 1872  
 D Sept. 23, 1926

Cynthia Blackstock

B April 2, 1851  
 D Feb. 12, 1928

John Calvin Nichols

B  
 M  
 D

Nancy Ann Huslap

B  
 D

James W. Huslap

Mary

Allie

Wade Yarbrough

Eliza

Elijah Thomas Huslap

Matilda Garner

Thomas Burns

Georgia ( Know all men by  
 Lumpkin County } these presents that  
 we Wade L. Yearbough & Harrison W. Wiley  
 are held and firmly bound unto  
 the Honorable the Inferiour Court  
 sitting as a Court of Ordinary for said  
 County, and their successors in office in the  
 just and full sum of six hundred dollars  
 and Ninety six dollars and thirty four cents  
 for the payment of which sum to the said  
 Justices as aforesaid and their successors in  
 office we bind ourselves our heirs, executors  
 and administrators jointly and severally and  
 firmly by these presents sealed with our seals  
 and dated this Third day of November  
 one thousand eight hundred and forty five  
 The conditions of the above obligations is  
 such that whereas the said Wade L.  
 Yearbough is this day appointed  
 Guardian of Joel S. Yearbough infant  
 Now the said Wade L. Yearbough do well  
 and truly demean himself as Guardian  
 aforesaid agreeably to Letters of Guardianship  
 bearing even date herewith and agreeably  
 to Law in such case made and provided the  
 above obligation to be void otherwise to  
 remain in full force and virtue

Test

Wade L. Yearbough

(66)

(66)

Solemnized the rite of matrimony between John  
Whitlock and Sarah Thacker this day, 25<sup>th</sup>  
January 1842 G. H. Studick J.P.

Georgia For any judge justice of the  
~~Lumpkin County~~ Superior Court justice of the  
peace or minister of the Gospel You are hereby  
authorized to join together in the holy Estate of  
Matrimony ~~Wade S. Garbrough and Miss Eliza~~  
Ann Tankesley And to make your return  
on these Licenses to this office of their actual  
intermarriage and of the day in which  
the same was solemnized Given under my  
hand this 16<sup>th</sup> day of January 1842 M. P. Quillian  
J.P. & C.  
January 16<sup>th</sup> 1842. The actual intermarriage  
between Wade S. Garbrough & Eliza Ann Tankesley  
by me M<sup>rs</sup> Kimzey W. G.

Georgia For any judge justice of the  
Lumpkin County Superior Court justice of the  
peace or minister of the Gospel You are hereby  
authorized to join together in the holy Estate of  
Matrimony James Halsey and Martha Hany  
And this shall be your sufficient License  
for the same Given under my hand this  
8<sup>th</sup> day of August, 1841 M. P. Quillian J.P. & C.  
by J. J. Barnett

I do hereby certify that I have this day  
executed the within License by joining  
together in the holy State of Matrimony James  
Halsey and Martha Hany this 8<sup>th</sup> day of  
August 1841 J. J. Barnett J.P.



2.  
YARBROUGH LINEAGE

\* WADE/YARBROUGH b. @1815 (census) d. @1851 (guess)  
m. Elizabeth Tankersly 16-Jan-1842 Lumpkin Co. Ga.

children:

ALFRED b. @1843  
SAMUEL THOMAS b. @ 1847 (he was Thomas in one census, Samuel in another)  
? TOBAT b. @ 1848  
? TOVEL (Tolon) b. @ 1848  
ANDREW b. @ 1850  
\*\* DOCTOR b. @ 1851  
( 1900 Census shows him born March 1848, but he wasn't in 1850 Census)

\*\* DOCTOR WADELL YARBROUGH b. 2-Mar.-1847 d. 23-Sept-1926 Dawson Co. Ga.  
m. (tombstone) Amicalola Cem.  
CYNTHIA BLACKSTOCK

children:

ANDREW b. Aug-1873  
CHARLEY b. 8-Dec-1874 d. 6-Aug-1875  
\*\*\* SARAH ELIZA b. 24-Nov-1875 d. 13-May-1961  
JOEL b. 20-Oct-1878 d. 30-May-1880  
FRANCES b. 10-May-1880 d. 3-May-1977  
MARY EMMA b. Oct-1886 d. 1922  
LULA BELLE b. 19-Jan-1891 d. 11-June-1976

\*\*\* SARAH ELIZA YARBROUGH  
m. REUBEN FIFE

children:

HARLEY b. 28-Nov-1895 d. 31-Oct-1974  
CARL b. 5-June-1898 d. 21-Nov-1914  
BERTIE b. 2-Dec-1902 d. Mar-1990  
\*\*\*\* J.M.VIRGIL b. 26-Apr-1905 d. 23-Aug-1946  
EARL b. 18-June-1909 d. 3-June-1966  
HENRIETTA b. 17-Jan-1914 d. 26-Nov-1974

\*\*\*\* J.M.VIRGIL FIFE  
M. ALEENE NICHOLS

children:

BARBARA J. b. 1-May-1935 d. 3-Feb-1981  
WILMA JEAN b. 12-Jun-1938  
Charles Odell b. 5-May-1941  
\*\*\*\*\* BRENDA ANN b. 4-May-1944  
SANDRA GAIL b. 12-Mar-1947

\*\*\*\*\* BRENDA ANN FIFE  
M. DONALD RAY HALL

children:

KIMBERLY ALEENE b. 10-Jun-1862  
PAMELA DARLENE b. 16-Dec-1963  
DONALD KEITH b. 20-Nov-1971

PAM is expecting our first grandbaby in 8 weeks!

State  
 Lumps  
 secure  
 or held  
 in all  
 credit  
 as far  
 over the  
 long of  
 and a  
 third  
 Subser  
 in for  
 June 18  
 Jus

Harrison W. Riskey  
 James R. Latham  
 Wade L. Gardner  
 Garbony

and the same be found upon the Count  
 the Credits obtain a certificate of the Deeds 16  
 and the said Henry R. Latham do believe if  
 letters of Administration this this obligate to  
 said also to remain in full force

Signed sealed and acknowledged  
 in open Court  
 Henry R. Latham  
 Joseph J. Knight  
 John C. Moody  
 James R. Latham  
 John C. Moody  
 Done August 2<sup>nd</sup> 1853

Georgia  
 I have all over by these  
 presents that the Loring is a  
 principal and the same to R. L. Latham  
 and family bound with Jas R. Latham  
 of said County and the same as in office in  
 just and full sum of fifteen hundred dollars  
 for the payment of which sum with the same  
 Jas R. Latham ordinary as aforesaid and  
 his and before in office in bond over and  
 41 cents and administrators in the whole and  
 for the whole sum jointly several and for  
 by these presents sealed with our seals and  
 dated this 5th day of September 1853

The condition of the above  
 is such that if the above bound Loring  
 administrator of the goods chattels and  
 of Wade L. Gardner before late of this County  
 do make a true and perfect  
 of all and singular the goods chattels and

the said Domingo de Leary or any  
 person of any other person or persons for him  
 or the same or made do & enter into the  
 said Court of Ordinary when he shall be  
 demands against and such goods, chattels  
 and credits do well and truly administer  
 according to law and do make a true  
 and just account of his actions and doings  
 when required by the Superior Court or  
 Justices of Probates of said County and all the  
 rest of the goods, chattels and credits which  
 shall be found remaining upon the account  
 of said administration the same being first allowed  
 said Court shall deliver and pay to such  
 persons respectively as entitled to the same by  
 law and if it shall hereafter appear that  
 any last will and testament was made by  
 said deceased and the same be proved before  
 the Court and the Justices obtain a certificate  
 of the probate thereof and the said Domingo de Leary  
 or others upon the said letter of administration  
 then this obligation to be void else to remain  
 in full force

Signed sealed and acknowledged in open Court  
 of said County of York  
 Domingo de Leary  
 J. R. Lamborn ordinary

State of Georgia } I Domingo de Leary do solemnly swear  
 Brunswick County } that Trade & Yarbrough deceased died  
 without a will, as far as I know or believe and that I will well  
 and truly administer on all and singular the goods and chattels  
 rights and credits of the said deceased and pay all his debts  
 as far as the same will extend and the law requiring and  
 that I will make a true return and perfect inventory of  
 all and singular the goods and chattels rights and  
 credits of the said Trade & Yarbrough deceased and  
 a just return thereof So help me God, Subscribed and  
 sworn to in open Court this September 5th 1853  
 Jas. R. Lamborn ordinary I de Leary's

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Name**

Julius T. Harrison

This Information Obtained From:

Info from letter to	Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Karen Mazock to	26	Mar.	1839				Ga.	
Saundra Patterson-								

Death	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
20	Mar.	1907		Zion Baptist Church, Brazelton, Jackson Co.,			

Places of Residence	Occupation	Church Affiliation	Military Rec.

His Father: **James A. Harrison**      Mother's Maiden Name:

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Annretha Yarbrough (Ann)

Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
1835						N.C.	
Dec.	1904			Scott Co., Ark.			

See Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 76024

Complete	Address	City, State	Date	Wife's Full Maiden Name
Ophelia Keeler	Box 261	Newcastle, Tex.	10-June-1991	Neomi Spoon or Slaug

Sex	Child's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Birth	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
1	Wilson A.	27	Sept.	1857		Ringgold, Ga.			
	Full Name of Spouse: Mary M. Leming				1880				
2	William Alphas	30	Apr.	1860		Ringgold, Ga.			
	Full Name of Spouse:								
	Death	13	Nov.	1939					
3	Thomas Reese	23	Aug.	1862		Ringgold, Ga.			
	Full Name of Spouse: Tait Margaret Tennessee				3 Feb. 1884				
	Death	13	Jan.	1953			Scott Co., Ark.		
4	Rufus Asbury	16	Oct.	1864		Ringgold, Ga.			
	Full Name of Spouse:				27 July 1877		Walker Co., Ga.		
5	Madison L.	17	Aug.	1867		Ringgold, Ga.			
	Full Name of Spouse:				22 Nov. 1886				
6	S. Emma	10	June	1870		Cleveland, Tenn.			
	Full Name of Spouse:				3 July 1887				
7	John Henry	1	July	1873			Walker Co., Ga.		
	Full Name of Spouse: Lois Satterfield				12 Feb. 1898		Ark.		
	Death	12	Feb.	1904					
8	Julia Virginia	29	Mar.	1876			Walker Co., Ga.		
	Full Name of Spouse: Oscar Lafayette Cleav				21 June 1900				
	Death	2	June	1957			Scott Co., Ark		
9									
	Full Name of Spouse:								
10									
	Full Name of Spouse:								

This is a copy of the original record. It is not a duplicate. It is a copy of the original record. It is not a duplicate. It is a copy of the original record. It is not a duplicate.

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
4608Q Colony Road - Charlotte, NC 28226  
Phone: (704) 556-9051

.....  
August 16, 1990


Mrs. Karen Mazock  
825-202 Waterview Place  
Virginia Beach, VA 23452

Dear Karen,

In my letter to you yesterday, I omitted one important finding. In reviewing my notes this morning, I realized that a certain James Yarborough of Putnam County, Georgia also won land in Union and Lumpkin Counties in the 1832 Gold Lottery of Georgia. Therefore, James Y. and/or John Y. may have moved to Union or Lumpkin County, GA by 1850. Furthermore, Wilson and/or Wade could be relatives of either this James Y or of John Y.

Thanks again for everything you have done. You have really been a great help.

Sincerely,

  
Sandra Patterson

Sandra Patterson

19 August 1990

Dear Sandra:

I am almost too embarrassed to write to you again. I often make typing errors, but I seldom send out an error as glaring as the one I sent you. I spent 6 hours yesterday reading NC documents looking for the Wade L. who married in 1802 in Warren County. I looked in all the counties around Warren County for Wade. I read wills and deeds trying to find any clue to his parents. Nothing.

Today I looked back at the marriage records ... only to find that I gave you the wrong date entirely. This Wade L. Yarborough married Martha J. Turner on 24 December 1835 ... not 1802. In scribbling to figure out what his age might have been if he was around 21 when he married, I came out with a birth era of around 1814. He could have been over 21, of course ... I used 21 as an average age. I then looked back through the marriage records to see who married early enough to have possibly have been Wade's parents and the first male Y in Warren County that I have a marriage date for is 1802.

I must have taken leave of my senses as for some reason I wrote down Wade's marriage as 1802 and sent us both on a wild goose chase! I really do apologize. Please throw that letter away and let's start over. I get so frustrated when I receive incorrect information like that and the level of frustration grows even higher when I discover I've mailed it out.

New discussion.

Wade L. Yarborough married Martha J. Turner 24 December 1835 in Warren County, N.C. William P. Sledge was the bondsman and E. D. Drake was the witness. I have now checked this date three times!

Now I wonder if the Warren County NC Wade might have been the Georgia Wade Y? I show Wade L. Yarborough marrying Elizabeth Ann Takersley in 1842 in Lumpkin County, Georgia. If the Warren County, NC Wade was about 21 when he married, and if he is the same Wade in Georgia, it would make him about 28 when he married in Georgia. This at least puts these two Wade Y's in the same generation.

Again looking at the marriage records ... if NC Wade was about 21 when he married and born ca 1814, it seems like his parents could have married anywhere from the late 1700's to the 1815 era as women seemed to have children for about 20 years.

Copy

Charles H. Yarbro  
Rt. #1, Box 158A  
Tiptonville, Tenn.

March 5, 1991

In researching my family history someone gave me your name and said you might be able to help me. I've only been researching for about a year and only been on the Yarbroughs recently. My father passed away when I was only two years old. Since the Yarbroughs come in on his side of the family and I was never around them, I've never heard much about the Yarbroughs. I've been searching the census and I've went back to 1850.

My grandmother was Sarah Yarbrough -- married Reuben Fife. She was born and raised in Georgia. Her parents were D. W. (Doctor Wadell) Yarbrough -- married Cynthia Blackstock. They lived in Lumpkin and Dawson Co. Ga. Both are buried in Amicalola Cemetery near Tate, Ga. In the 1850 census Wade J. Yarbrough and Eva are listed as the parents. Since the earlier census only shows heads of the household, I don't know where to go from here. I've been trying to locate descendants of my grandmother's brother and sisters, hoping someone might have the family Bible with some names in it. So far I've had no luck.

If you have any ideas where I can look, I would be very grateful. Any help is appreciated.

I'm enclosing a pedigree chart showing my Yarbrough connection and also a stamped self addressed envelope.

Sincerely,

Brenda Hall  
#7 James Street E.V.  
Maryville, Tenn. 37804

1850 Yellow Creek, Lumpkin Co.

Wade J. Yarbrough	35
Eva	24
Alfred	7
Samuel	4
S---	2 male
S---	2 male
Andrew	1
Joseph Yarbrough	10

1860 Yellow Creek District Dawson Co.

Eliza Yarbrough	35
Alfred	16
Samuel	13
S---	12 male
S---	12 male
Andrew	10
Doctor	9

\* Name is Doctor -- Not  
his profession.

\* Your Father's Name:

DOCTOR WADELL YARBROUGH

Date Born: APR 1851  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: 1926  
Where Died: GA

Your Mother's Name:

CYNTHIA BLACKSTOCK

Date Born: APR 1850  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: 12 FEB 1928  
Where Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Wife (or husband):

EN FIFE

a (FIFE) HALL

Name of Father's Father:

WADE J. YARBROUGH

Date Born: ca 1815  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: ca 1852  
Where Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Father's Mother:

EVA (ELIZA)

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Mother's Father:

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Mother's Mother:

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandfather

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandmother:

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandfather

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandmother:

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandfather:

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandmother:

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Died: \_\_\_\_\_

Name of Great Grandfather

Date Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Born: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date Married: \_\_\_\_\_



**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name**

Matthew Yarbrough

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on H
Birth							
Chr'd							
Mar.							
Death							
Burial							

**Places of Residence**

Occupation Church Affiliation Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

His Father

Mother's Maiden Name

**Wife's Full Maiden Name**

Polly Slaughter

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on W
Birth							
Chr'd							
Death							
Burial							

Frances Donohue  
Rt. 2 Box 111  
Breckenridge, Tex. 76026

**Places of Residence**

Occupation if other than housewife Church Affiliation

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

Her Father

Mother's Maiden Name

Complete Opheelia Kessler

Address Box 261

City, State Newcastle, Tex.

Date 16-AUG-1990 76372

Page 41, Copyright 1983 by The Bureau Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. This is a publication of THE GENEOLOGICAL RECORDS. Send for a free catalogue with name and full description of family photographs etc.

63

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
	1	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Mar.							

Richmond Co., N.C. 1810 Census

Mathew

*Ernest Brown*  
This Mathew married the sister  
of Garden Yarbrough's wife? Daughter  
May be a cousin possible some  
descendant of White the Negro with  
land of John Charles

COLONIAL SOLDIERS OF THE SOUTH, 1732-1774

of the Johnston County, North Carolina, Militia,  
led by Captain Simon Turner [prior to 1770]

Rank	Name	Remarks
Captain	Turner, Simon	
Lieutenant	Atkins, Tea	
Ensign	Sanders, Hardy	
Serjeant	Miate, John	
	Speight, W:m, Jun.	
	Dornal, David	
Corporal	Simmons, John, Jun.	
	Simmons, Adam	
	Smith, Thomas	
Private	Gower, Abel	
	Leget, Abner	
	House, Archibald	
	Hartsfield, Andrew	
	Orsborn, Christopher	
	Carrie, Cain	
	<u>Wright, Dichysius</u>	
	Flint, David	
	Childers, David	
	Tucker, Edward	
	Jones, Eldred	
	Thornton, Harrod	
	Taylor, Harvey	
	Linch, John	
	Smith, John	
	Lewis, John	
	Ginkins, John	
	Taylor, John	
	Jones, John	
	Blanton, John	
	Simmons, John	
	Hamby, John	
	Morgan, John	
	Lynn, John	
	Minton, Jesse	
	Utley, Jacob	
	Lynn, James	
	Lynn, James, Sen.	
	House, James	
	Jones, James	
	Leatherston, James	
	Jones, Lewis	
	Short, Landman	
	Mate, Mark	
	<u>Yarbrough, Major</u>	
	Jones, Phillip	
	<u>Wright, Shadrack</u>	
	Holloman, Solomon	
	Smith, Stephen	
	Horn, Thomas	
	Johnson, Tho:is	
	Utley, W:m, Sen.	
	Pope, W:m	
	Pilgrim, W:m	
	Morgan, W:m	
	Amons, W:m	
	Brown, W:m	
	Jones, W:m	
	Scot, Abraham	
	Suet, John	

A Major Yarbrough  
in Fairfield Co.,  
S.C.

NORTH CAROLINA MILITIA

A True Copy of Captain James Wooten's Muster List, [1770]

Nr	Rank	Name	Remarks
1	Captain	Wooten, James	
2	Lieutenant	Hinton, Malachi	
3	Ensign	Rogers, Aron	
4	Serjeant	Rogers, Drury	
5	"	Thomas, Phillip	
6	"	Vinson, Drury	
7	Corporal	Jordin, James	
8	"	Snipes, John	
9	"	Ward, George	
10	Drummer	Rogers, Isham	
11	Private	Johnson, William	
12	"	Woodard, Jeathrow	
13	"	Earp, Luke	
14	"	Earp, Emaniwel	
15	"	Ward, John	
16	"	Hayes, Joseph	
17	"	Cocks, John	
18	"	Delk, Jacob	
19	"	Curtis, Michael	
20	"	Paterson, James	
21	"	Hood, Thomas	
22	"	Hood, Benjamin	
23	"	Colins, Samuel	
24	"	Rabun, John	
25	"	Rabun, Richard	
26	"	Wilder, William	
27	"	Hocut, Edward	
28	"	Trawick, Robert	
29	"	Homes, Richard	
30	"	Cornelas, Roland	
31	"	Elinton, William	
32	"	Wimberly, Malachi	
33	"	Watson, John	
34	"	Tomlinson, Thomas	
35	"	Honeycut, William	
36	"	Adkison, Michael	
37	"	Bonit, Joseph	
38	"	Starling, John	
39	"	Onel, Micajah	
40	"	Rogers, Michael	
41	"	Wilder, Joab	
42	"	Wilder, John	
43	"	Snipes, William	
44	"	Duck, Robert	
45	"	Duck, William	
46	"	Duck, Robert	
47	"	Duck, Timothy	
48	"	Branan, James	
49	"	Earp, Joseph	
50	"	Welch, Denney	
51	"	Homes, Giden	
52	"	Earp, Joshua	
53	"	Nowel, John	
54	"	Wooten, Jesse	
55	"	Youngblood, Thomas	
56	"	Earp, Thomas	
57	"	Earp, John	
58	"	Wilder, Mial	
59	"	Wilder, Hopkin	

Hopkins Wilder  
and Clement  
Yarbrough in  
Wilkes Co., Ga.

Camden District, S.C. Wills & Administrations 1781-1787<sup>1</sup>

James Yarbrough appraised estate of William Blake of Wateree Creek on 2 Jan 1782 (2)

Richard Yarbrough appraised estate of Patrick Burns of Fairfield on 19 Nov 1785 (3)

Major Yarbrough was a purchaser at estate sale of William Powell on 7 Sep 1789 (4)

Spartanburg District, S.C. (5)

Silas Yarbrough was a witness to Benjamin Bonner's will recorded 19 Jan 1815 of Spartanburg Dist. Bonner willed a dau. a piece of land on right hand side of path leading to Nathan Byars to the furnace land adjoining N. Byars, Silas Yarbrough, and Wilson Nesbitt. Wit: Thos. Whitaker, Silas (x) Yarbrough, James (x) Matthews.

Fairfield District, S.C. (6)

John Yarbrough, Wm. (x) Graham, Charles (x) Graham were witnesses to Ephraim Pettypool's will proved in Fairfield Dist. on 2 Feb 1793

Camden District, S.C. (7) (note this date)

Account of sales of estate of Major Yarborough, 24 Jul 1788. Buyers were Mrs. Rachel Yarbrough, Minor Winn. Minor Winn, Administrator 28 Apr 1797.

- 
- (1) Camden Dist. S.C. Wills & Admin's 1781-1787 by Rev. Silas E. Lucas, Jr. 1978
  - (2) same, pg. 6
  - (3) same, pg. 10
  - (4) same, pg. 51
  - (5) Some S.C. County Records, Vol 1, abstracted by Brent Holcomb Southern Historical Press 1976 Ibid. pg 5
  - (6) Ibid, pg 117
  - (7) Ibid, pg 128

One of these author's is incorrect on dates for Major Yarbrough. I would elect to believe Brent Holcomb whose work is exceptional. However, it is possible there were two Major Yarbrough's for one to be a buyer at an estate sale in Sep 1789, and the other to have his own estate sold Jul 1788? Is "Major" a given name, or is it a title commonly used to refer to this man.

Records also list "MAGGER" YARBROUGH.  
Mendonah

Mrs. Frances Lockwood  
Comanche TX 76442722

## 1850 Census of Lumpkin Co. Ga.

## Yellow Creek District

WADE YARBROUGH	35	farmer	N.C.
EVA ANN	24		Ala.
ALFRED	7		
Thomas	4		
TOBAT	2		
TOVEL ?	2		
ANDREW	1		
JOSEPH	10		

## 1860 Census of Dawson County, Ga.

## Yellow Creek District

Eliza YARBROUGH	35	farmer	Ala.
ALFRED	16		
SAMUEL	13		
TABAT	12		
TOLON	12		
ANDREW	10		
DOCTOR	9		

## 1870 Census of Dawson Co. Ga.

## Purdy's District

ELIZA YARBROUGH	47	farmer	Ala.
ALFRED	24		
ANDREW	19		
Doctor	18		
JACOB	85	blind	

## 1880 Census of Dawson Co. Ga.

## Purdy's District

D.W. yarbrough	35		
Cynthia	25		
Andy	6		
Sarah	4		
dau _____	2/12		

## 1900 Census Dawson Co. Ga.

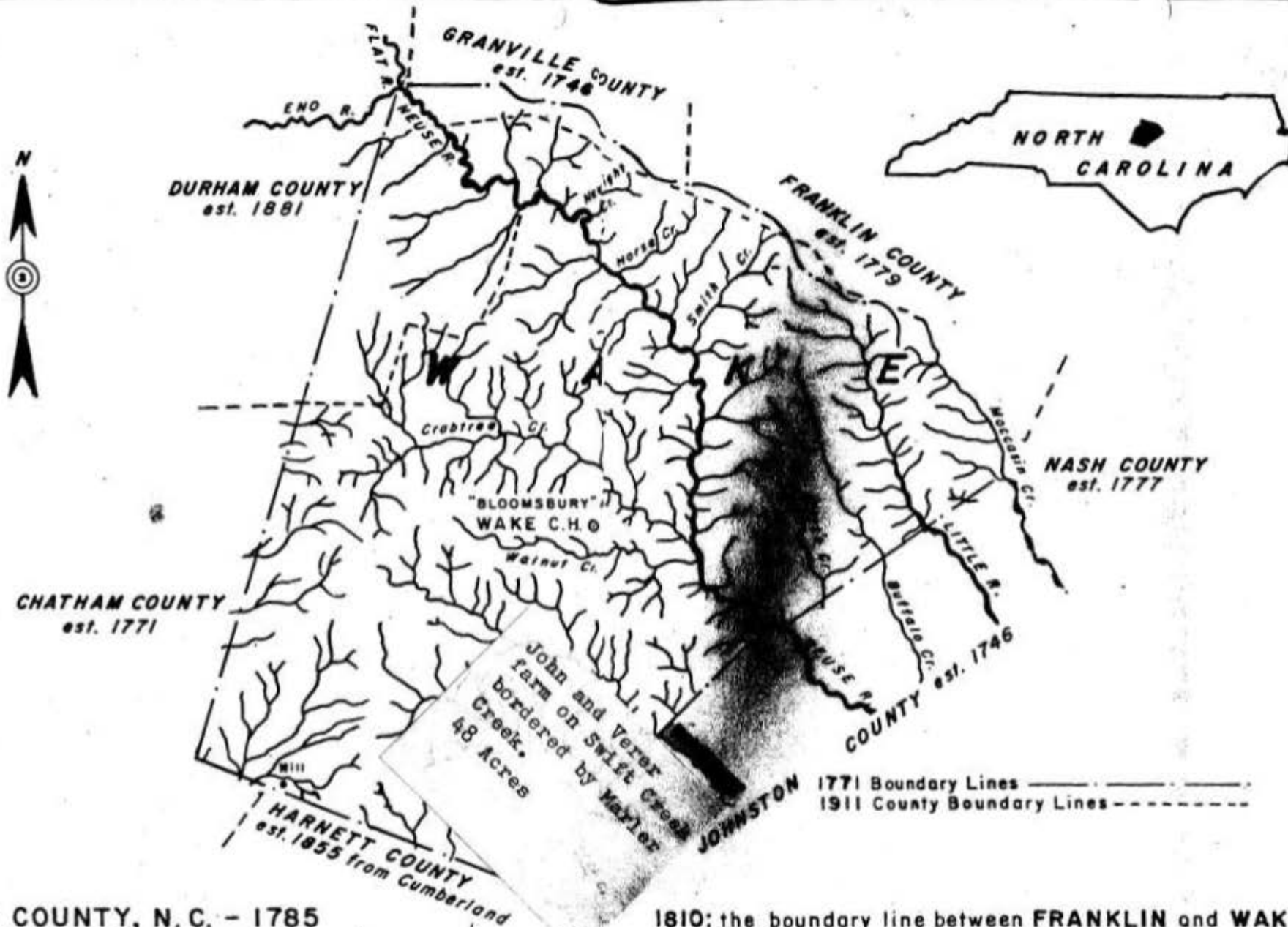
## Yellow Creek District

Doctor Yarber	Mar. 1848	married 28 Yrs.
Cynthia M.	Apr. 1850	
Mary E.	Oct. 1887	
Lula B.	Jan. 1892	

## 1910 Census of Dawson Co. Ga.

## Yellow Creek District

Wadell Yarbrough	63	married 37 yrs.
Sentha	59	7 children 5 living



WAKE COUNTY, N.C. - 1785  
 Scale: 1/8" = 1 Mile  
 WAKE was formed from JOHNSTON, CUMBERLAND

1810: the boundary line between FRANKLIN and WAKE was authorized to be established.  
 1881: DURHAM was formed from

EN to EDWARD GREEN by deed bearing date March for 150 acres, and later conveyed by EDWARD said SILAS GREEN by deed bearing date Nov. 24, t: HENRY LANE.

00 PETER KILGOE, SENR. of Wake Co. to ISAAC same, Dec. 1, 1783, for (price omitted) spect of 346 acres lying on both sides of Mine adjoining JONAS MARSHALL near PETTIGREW's corner ding said KILGOE's improvements, granted to OE from EARL GRANVILLE by deed bearing date 1762. Wit: JNO. GILES THOMAS, JACOB HUNTER, HRIES.

02 WILLIAM MICKLEROY (McKLEROY) of the County to ANDREW HEARTSFIELD of same, Dec. 16, 1783, illings specie a tract of 440 acres on the e of Sims Creek and on both sides of the main leads from ISAAC HUNTER's to the Falls, ining the place where JOHN McKLEROY's of the main road, it being part of acres to said McKLEROY bearing date t: J. ABERNETHEE, ISAAC HUNTER.

05 JOHN FERRELL, ~~Senr.~~ of Wake Co. to INGRAM of Wake Co., Sept. 3, 1784, currency a tract of 300 acres, in VILLE grant to said JOHN FERRELL date 1761 for 700 acres, adjoining other of ELL. Wit: WILLIAM FISH, BARBRE IN

08 JOHN ABERNETHEE Penelope Lat of Wake Co. to THE of Samuel Yar 1784, for 20 pds. s who was son the north side of W Yarbrough in ry Branch and near Co., Tn. mar ER, it being a gran John Ferrell tate of N. C. bear Samuel died. GILES THOMAS, JAM are married

1 JOHN PEEBLES, J Co., Tn. . 6, 1784, for 10 shillings a parcel of one e lower side of Powels Creek where the road e Creek, it being part of a tract whereon

LEDBETTER of same, April - , 1783, for 166 pds. Va. money a tract of 166 acres lying on Rich Land Creek adjoining SAM'L HOLDING and CHARLES LYLES. Wit: ALSEY HIGH, THOMAS YOUNG.

p. 215 WILLIAM WALTON of Wake Co. to ROBERT SMITH of same, Dec. 6, 1784, for 50 pds. a tract of 180 acre: on the north side of Swift Creek adjoining JOHN WHITAKI and HUNTER, it being a grant from the State of N. C. to WILLIAM THRAILKILL bearing date March 29, 1780 and conveyed to said WILLIAM WALTON by deed dated March 2, 1783. Wit: THEOPHILUS HUNTER, JUNR., SIMON TURNER.

p. 218 ISAAC HUNTER of Wake Co. to ANDREW HEARTS- FIELD of same, Sept. 7, 1784, for 40 pds. specie a tract of 123 acres on the south side of Mine Creek and on Munns Road adjoining said HEARTSFIELD, it being part of a tract granted by the State of N. C. to said HUNTER. Wit: JAS. HUMPHRIES, JOHN WALTER, JOHN DANIEL.

p. 220 JAMES PETERS of Wake Co. to MATTHEW LOWRY of same, July 9, 1780, for 1,000 pds. N. C. currency a tract of 250 acres on the road adjoining BELL. Wit: JOSEPH HILL, ISAAC HICKS, RICHARD REASE.

p. 223 PAUL MARTIN of Wake Co. to ELISHA PEEBLES of same, Oct. 30, 1784, for 100 pds. specie a tract of 640 acres adjoining AMOSS HORTON, ROBERT TEMPLE, MARTIN CAMEL, and WILLIAM WALL, it being the land whereon said PAUL MARTIN now lives. Wit: NATHANIEL HILL, SARAH HILL.

p. 225 WILLIAM UTLEY, SENR. of Wake Co. to JAMES LINN, JUNR. of same, Dec. 3, 1784, for 60 pds. a tract of 260 acres on the west side of Long Branch and on Linns Branch and Haw Branch. Wit: NATHANIEL JONES, HEZEKIAH UTLEY.

p. 227 WILLIAM WILMOUTH of Wake Co., planter, to JOHN HOLLOWAY of same, planter, Dec. 2, 1783, for 100 pds. specie a tract of 115 acres lying on the lower side of Upper Bartons Creek adjoining BRIGGS and GOOD- EN, it being a tract that said WILMOUTH bought of JAME: DYER. Wit: JOHN HUMPHRIES.

p. 229 BARNABAS BLEDSOE of Wake Co. to PATTERSON

NAME *J* *Wm P.*  
 County *Mont* Acres *100* No. *513*  
 Grant *6758* Issued *Feb 1853*  
 Entry No. *429* Entered *Dec 1852*  
 Bk No. *157* Page No. *151*  
 Location  
*Beq at a pine*

NAME *Yarbury Jas. & Wm Kirkland*  
 County *Orange* Acres *23 1/2* No. *2576*  
 Grant *1698* Issued *Oct 1804*  
 Entry No. *851* Entered *Sept. 1802*  
 Bk No. *118* Page No. *361*  
 Location  
*Adjoining their own lands.*

NAME *Yarby Wm*  
 County *Mont* Acres *206* No. *322*  
 Grant *13* Issued *Act*  
 Entry No. *322* Entered *June 1779*  
 Bk No. *43* Page No. *183*  
 Location  
*SW side of Pee Dee River on  
 waters of Long Creek & Little River*

NAME *Samuel*  
 County *Person* Acres *476* No. *299*  
 Grant *29* Issued *Jan 1761*  
 Entry No. Entered  
 Bk No. *12* Page No. *60*  
 Location  
*Beq at Hickory Corner of  
 Philips Pryors.*

NAME *J* *Elisha R.*  
 County *Young* Acres *250* No. *1376*  
 Grant *1369* Issued *Sep 1799*  
 Entry No. *Three* Entered *Nov 1797*  
 BK No. *103* Page No. *136*  
 Location *Between Fall Creek  
 and Bush Creek*

NAME *J* *Jesse*  
 County *Person* Acres *35 1/4* No. *64*  
 Grant *142* Issued *Oct 1819*  
 Entry No. *168* Entered *Apr. 1818*  
 Bk No. *133* Page No. *352*  
 Location  
*Waters of Deep Creek*

NAME *J* *Elisha*  
 County *Moore* Acres *100* No. *2259*  
 Grant *2221* Issued *Dec 1815*  
 Entry No. *1028* Entered *May 1815*  
 Bk. No. *130* Page No. *16*  
 Location  
*On Runalls Branch*

NAME *J* *Zachariah*  
 County *Randolph* Acres *100* No. *1791*  
 Grant *1749* Issued *Feb 1802*  
 Entry No. *417* Entered *May 1794*  
 Bk. No. *114* Page No. *388*  
 Location  
*Mountain fork of Jackson  
 Creek*



Y. Abadiah  
County Ora  
Acres 170  
No. 1658  
Issued Apr 1761  
Entry No. \_\_\_\_\_  
Entered \_\_\_\_\_  
Page No. 286  
No. 13  
Location

W side Handcocks Creek

Cu - Cumberland  
NAME Y. Nathan  
County Cumb  
Acres No. 2  
300  
Grant 367  
Issued May  
Entry No. 311  
Entered Feb  
Bk No.  
Page No. 118  
Location

On Abiers Chapman's  
W. line

Acres \_\_\_\_\_  
No. 3065  
Issued Dec 7  
Entry No. \_\_\_\_\_  
Entered Jan \_\_\_\_\_  
Page No 141  
No. 129  
Location

Beq at pine

Acres 150  
No. 1  
Issued Oct 15  
Entered June  
Page No. 155  
Ruben?  
J Stevens

NAME Yarboro Joseph  
County Cumb  
Acres 16  
No. 4273  
Issued Nov. 1804  
Entry No. 857  
Entered Feb 1802  
Page No. 235  
No. 120  
Location

Beq at stake

NAME Yarbrough James  
County Huplin  
Acres 100  
No. 02  
Grant  
Issued  
Entry No. 533  
Entered 16 Aug  
Bk No.  
Page No.

Location  
W side of Six Runs

NAME Yarbrough Joseph  
County Cumb  
Acres 150  
No. 1177  
Issued Jan 1773  
Entry No. 92  
Entered Apr. 1761  
Page No. 182  
No. 22  
Location

On Campbells Creek

NAME Yarbrough John  
County Huplin  
Acres 66  
No. 4  
Grant  
Issued May  
Entry No.  
Entered  
Bk No. 15  
Page No. 226

Location  
S. side Hoe Swamp

NORTH CAROLINA LAND GRANT OFFICE

Cra = Craven  
Cu = Cumberland

NAME *Y. Abadiab*  
County *Cra* Acres *170* No. *1658*  
Grant Issued *Apr. 1761*  
Entry No. \_\_\_\_\_ Entered \_\_\_\_\_  
Bk No. *13* Page No. *286*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

NAME *Y. Nathan*  
County *Cumb* Acres *300* No. *206*  
Grant *367* Issued *May 17*  
Entry No. *311* Entered *Feb. 17*  
Bk No. \_\_\_\_\_ Page No. *118*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

*W side Handcocks Creek*

*An Abner Chapman's  
W. line*

NAME *J. Derrick*  
County \_\_\_\_\_ Acres *50* No. *4804*  
Grant *3065* Issued *Dec 1814*  
Entry No. \_\_\_\_\_ Entered *Jan 1818*  
Bk No. *129* Page No. *141*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

NAME *Yarbr. Rowlin*  
County *Cumb* Acres *150* No. *181*  
Grant *17* Issued *Act 178*  
Entry No. *357* Entered *June 1*  
Bk No. *52* Page No. *1*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

*Beq at pine*

*On both sides of Stevens Cr*

NAME *J. [redacted]*  
County \_\_\_\_\_ Acres *16* No. *4273*  
Grant *2480* Issued *Nov. 1804*  
Entry No. *857* Entered *Feb [redacted]*  
Bk No. *120* Page No. *235*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

NAME *Yarbrugh James*  
County *Wuplin* Acres *100* No. *023*  
Grant \_\_\_\_\_ Issued \_\_\_\_\_  
Entry No. *533* Entered *16 Apr.*  
Bk No. \_\_\_\_\_ Page No. \_\_\_\_\_  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

*Beq at stake*

*W side of Six Runs*

NAME *Yarbrugh Joseph*  
County *Cumb* Acres *150* No. *1177*  
Grant *251* Issued *Jan 1773*  
Entry No. *92* Entered *Apr. 1768*  
Bk No. *22* Page No. *182*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

NAME *Yarbrough John*  
County *Wuplin* Acres *66* No. *42*  
Grant \_\_\_\_\_ Issued *May 17*  
Entry No. \_\_\_\_\_ Entered \_\_\_\_\_  
Bk No. *15* Page No. *226*  
Location \_\_\_\_\_

*On Campbells Creek*

*S. side Hoe Swamp*

NAME Y. Henry No. \_\_\_\_\_  
County Mont Acres 4  
Grant 6928 Issued Mar 1854  
Entry No. 507 Entered Jan 1853  
Bk. No. 158 Page No. 381  
Location  
On Cheeks Creek

NAME Y. John No. \_\_\_\_\_  
County Mont Acres No. 2707  
Grant 3036 Issued Nov 1835  
Entry No. 11076 Entered Jan 1835  
Bk. No. 142 Page No. 166  
Location  
Waters of Cheeks Creek

NAME Y. James No. 3673  
County Mont Acres 16  
Grant 6945 Issued Sep 1854  
Entry No. 393 Entered Nov 1852  
Bk. No. 158 Page No. 771  
Location

NAME Y. John No. 2680  
County Mont Acres 50  
Grant 3009 Issued Dec 1834  
Entry No. 9873 Entered Mar 1832  
Bk. No. 141 Page No. 264  
Location  
Waters of Little Thicketty Creek

NAME Y. James No. 2464  
County Mont Acres 100  
Grant 2791 Issued Dec 1826  
Entry No. 8770 Entered Apr  
Bk. No. 137 Page No. 7  
Location  
Waters of Big Creek

NAME Y. Jonathan No. 3571  
County Mont Acres 100  
Grant 6870 Issued Dec 1853  
Entry No. 198 Entered Jan 1852  
Bk. No. 157 Page No. 541  
Location  
Big at Red oak

NAME Y. John No. 1049  
County Mont Acres 100  
Grant 1073 Issued Nov 1797  
Entry No. 2074 Entered June 1796  
Bk. No. 94 Page No. 131  
Location  
Big at sweet gum

NAME Y. Nancy No. 3530  
County Mont Acres 50  
Grant 6778 Issued Dec 1853  
Entry No. 1070 Entered Aug 1850  
Bk. No. 157 Page No. 180  
Location  
Big at stake

3 1668 00034 bby

**Wake County, North Carolina,  
Abstracts of  
Wills, Inventories, and  
Settlements of Estates  
1771-1802**

by  
**Frances Holloway Wynne**

APR 22 1988

ORACLE PRESS



GEN.

James GILBERT, Lot ROBERTSON (Jurats)

Will R. 23 Jul 1797 p 2  
name of God amen. Wife Suckey BRASFIELD: 100 a  
k; household furniture. Divide at her death among  
en Synthia, Middy, Suckey BRASFIELD. 9 May 1796  
William (X) Brasfield  
wife Sucky BRASFIELD, George THOMISON  
George RUST (Jurat), Soloman THOMPSON, Swan (A)  
THOMPSON (Jurat)

Inventory R. 24 Jul 1797 p 2  
livestock; household goods; farm tools; 2 bells  
Suckey (X) BRASFIELD, George (X) TOMISON

Inventory R. 24 Jul 1797 p 2  
goods; farm tools; clothing. 3 Dec 1796.  
James GILBERT

Estate sale R. 24 Jul 1797 p 2  
Household goods; farm tools.  
FERRELL

Will R. 25 Jul 1797 p 2  
name of God amen. Wife Martha JONES for her life  
side of White Oak Creek; Negroes JIM, ESTER.  
Son Wm JONES: 20L at decease of  
on James JONES: 190 a. on S. side of White Oak  
of 250 a. tract on both sides of Little River  
Johnston Cos.; livestock. Son Willie JONES  
of 250 a. tract; 190 a. plantation where  
on N. side of White Oak Creek; livestock;  
all to be given when he comes of age. Daughter  
DIVANT: horse; furniture in her possession.  
urning FRANKS: horse; furniture; livestock.  
nny JONES: horse; furniture; livestock; when  
f age. Daughter Sally JONES: horse; furniture  
ock when she comes of age. Daughter Patsey  
; furniture; livestock; when she comes of age  
Daughter Edith KING: 20 S. At decease of  
and increase be divided equally among child-  
TURDIVANT, Morning FRANKS, and Fanny, James,  
y, Polly, and Patsey JONES; residue sold and  
g two sons James and Willie and six daughters  
IVANT, Morning FRANKS, Fanny, Sally, Polly, &  
5 Nov 1796.  
wife Martha JONES, son James JONES  
Green ROGERS, Batt BOOTH, Rubin SANDERS

farm tools; note of William ARMSTRONG; accounts of  
MEDLIN, Stephen LOCKHART, Matthew HOLDING, Barneby  
atter (?) BROWN, Richd KING, Warren ALFORD. 17 Dec

Martha (+) JONES, James JONES

Div of land R. 26 Jul 1797 p 283  
of land among heirs of Godfrey FOWLER: Widow,  
John, Godfrey, Bullard, and youngest son William.  
on Little River touching portions of Gales, Grind  
and Lees Branches, adjoining lands of STRICTLAND,  
S, and CHAMBLEY. [Inside margins are torn off two  
Some material missing as a result.]

Jno HUMPHRIES  
Wm BARHAM, Hardyman DUNN, Francis  
PHILIPS, David HORTON

Will R. 27 Jul 1797 p 285  
name of God amen. Daughter Jenny PROCTOR: furni-  
cow given to her by her brother. Daughter Betsey  
cow. Wife Salley PROCTOR: rest of estate for  
then to all children. 6 Dec 1796.

John (X) Proctor  
Brother Thomas PROCTOR  
Joseph STEPHENS (Jurat), Agness STEPHENS,  
James WRIGHT (Jurat)

Val. Estate sale R. 27 Jul 1797 p 287  
Hardy JOHNSTON, Jasper TURNER, William HARWELL,  
BROWN, ~~Wm~~ YARBROUGH, John STRICTLAND, Josiah  
3-Jan 1795.  
ors: Augustus TURNER, Jno STRICTLAND

Inventory R. 28 Jul 1797 p 287  
groes [unnamed]; livestock; farm tools and supplies;  
old goods; books; money.  
ors: Wm WALTON, Jno WHITE

Estate sale R. 29 Jul 1797 p 290  
Mary John MASSEY, Nathan BAGWEL, Griffin ELLIS, George  
David HORTON, Thomas COLE, John MARRIOTT, John  
Jarrat CRAB, Drew HORTON, Herbert ROBERTSON, Mo-  
HORTON, David BUNCH, James ROBERTSON, John M NICHOLAS,  
RUNNOLDS, Wm ARNOLD, Solloman PENDEGRASS, James BAG-  
Willie GARRESS, Wm BAGWELL, James B LEE, John COLE,  
el BAGWELL, Wm HIGH, Wm VADIN, Charles AUSTIN, James  
Jeremiah RHODES, Benjamin UPCHURCH, Israel PRI-  
Miles PRIVETT, Fredrik REID, John WHEELER, Wm WAR-  
ON, Hudson ALFORD, Lodwick ALFORD, Peter HORTON

ERS Jr (Wake), John RHODES Jr, John PERRERE, Jacob  
E, Jarrot STINSON, Isham UTLEY, John McKENNY,  
Jr, Johnathan SMITH, Jacob ROLAND, Joseph BRITT,  
ph BROWN, James FISH, James STINSON, John FISH, J  
RAVES, Jordan WOODWARD, John DRIVER, Joseph P  
PHILLIPS, John STRICKLAND Sr, Jesse PAGE Sr, J  
Jr, John PAGE, John STINSON, John TAYLOR, John  
fr, KINNIN the Taylor, Keziah HAMBLETON, Lewis CA  
ATKINS, Lott MERCER, Levi JONES, Lemuel Cox JEP  
JONES Sr, Lewis HAMBLETON, Lewis BARNER Sr, Little  
ARMAN, Lewis JONES Jr, Lewis SMITH, Lovet STINE  
HOBBY, Lewis COLLINS, Lydia McCULLERS, Myrick BARN  
ith YARBOROUGH, Mima WRIGHT, Malcom McNEAL, Mo  
Moses JOHNSTON, Moses POWELL, Matthew JONES Sr  
ew TURNER, Mary BEESLY, Matthew JONES Jr, Matthe  
, Martha COLLINS, Matthew McCULLERS, Myrick BARN  
t UTLEY, Martin NALL, Mary S, Cast, Mary MYATT,  
ew COLLINS, Matthew MYATT, Merrit COLLINS,  
CK, Nathl JONES Esq CT, Nath PEDDY, Nathaniel  
Nelson Hite PARISH, Nathan COOK, Needham BRT  
l JONES (Const), Nancy TAYLOR, Nath  
, Nathan HOLTSCLOW, Nathaniel MYATT, Nath  
WRIGHT, Phill Woodward, Peyton  
nt WOODWARD, Peyton  
rials JENNINGS, Reub  
d WOODWARD, Rias JOHN  
TTHEWS, Richard HOLL  
N, Richard WHITTINGTON  
Riddick JONES, Reub  
d SMITH, Rivers CARMAC  
Solomon CAUDLE, Sterli  
TH, Sarah FISH, Stewar  
Stephen WILDER, Serrel  
GHT Sr, Sterling JOHN  
sion SHORT, Silas GREEN  
THARP, Thomas JINKS, Thomas  
gnal THOMAS, Turner SMITH, Timothy WALTON, Thomas  
Thomas CHURCHILL, Theophilus HUNTER, Thomas ETHER  
itus J TURNER, Thomas CROWDER, Thomas DRIVER, Tho  
E, Valentine BRASWELL, Vinson WEST, Valentine AUS  
ias COLLINS, William JENNINGS, William BRYAN, Wil  
LINS, William GOODWIN, Walter RAND, William COOPER  
THRAILKILL Jr, William STUDEVANT, Willie BROWN,  
PAGE, William FOLSOM, William MESSER Sr, William  
N, Walter COBURN, William THRAILKILL Sr, William  
William WHITE, William WHEATLY, William PEBBLES,  
MEWSHAW, William GREEN, William JONES Jr (Johns  
William COOK, Warren TOMLINSON, William HONEYCUTT,  
IVY, William

FRANKLIN, William HARVILL, William TARVER, Wil  
RICKLAND, William WILLIAMS. Debts in Smithfield:  
COWELL, Benjamin SEAGRAVES, Blake BRYAN, Benja  
MER, Benjamin CRAVY, Chapman HAILES, Charles STE  
Daniel AVERA, David BELL, Dempsy GREEN, David IVY,  
BYNUM, David SEARCE, Edwin SMITH Esq, George COL  
George PARISH, George POOL, Henry OLIVER, Hartwell  
Henry BRYAN, Hugh CRAVY, Howell ADAMS, Henry NIC  
John BRYAN Esq, Jacob WHITE, John TATTON, John SAN  
Jonathan STANDLY, John GULLY, John STERLING, Jesse  
Isaac WILLIAMS, John GREGORY, John WATSON, Joseph  
John SEARCY, John WILLIAMS Esq, Jonathan TURNER,  
PARISH, James LOCKHART, James SPIERS, James FROST,  
BRIGGS, John LASSO, Isaac WRIGHT, John POOL Jr, Jo  
EDWARDS, James LIPROT, Jinkins FARMER, Isham RYALS,  
ATKINSON, Joseph MASSENGILL, James GREGORY, John  
S Jr (Wake) John DELOACH, James PENNY, James NORRIS,  
BRITT Sr, Lewis AVERA, [REDACTED] MATTHEW JONES  
ine AVERA, Micaiah PRICE, Marstin WOODALL, Malachi  
RLY, Moses JOHNSTON, Matthew CHILDS, Matthew CAPS,  
SANDERS, Noel JOHNSTON, Nathan POWELL, Nathan GULLY  
aniel PEARCE, Osborn LOCKHART, Peyton VINSON, Richard  
ERS, Reubon NORRIS, Rebeccah STEVENS, Reuben SANDERS,  
MITCHNER, Samuel WHEELER, Shadrack EASON, Samuel  
CKLAND, Simon PRICE, Thomas [REDACTED] MITCHETT,  
e PARISH, Thomas AVERA, Thomas ETHERIDGE, Thomas  
OM, Thomas STILLWELL, Willis COLE, William SASSER Esq  
am BROWN, William STEVENS, William WALTON, William  
Willis WATSON, William FARMER, William SPICER,  
e LEE, William RYALS, William HOBBY, William GRIMES,  
am BLOUNT, Young BRIDGES. Debts at J. HUCCABEE's:  
ford PEDDY, Beverly PEDDY, Benjamin HUCCABEE, Brit  
WOMACK, Burwell JONES, Burwell LASHLY, Benjamin ADAMS,  
amin EDWARDS, Mrs BIGGS, Benjamin HOLLAND, Celia WOM  
Dempsy TAYLOR, David JONES Jr, David MUSHAW, Dancy  
NLEY, Elijah WATSON, Elisha BROWN, Frederick TAYLOR,  
ond LASHLY, Guilford CARPENTER, Hardy STEVENS, Henry  
LISH, Howell FREEMAN, John KEY, Jacob BYRUM, John RI  
ARDSON, John HUCCABEE, Isham DANIEL, Isham OLIVE, John  
GRAVES, John COOK Sr, James GAINES, John NEVIN, James  
FIL, Isham GUNTER, Jacob UTLEY (son of William), Jesse  
AILKILL, Joseph MADDRA, Jacob LEVINS, Jesse JONES Sr,  
dan HICKS, Judith HICKS, Josiah SEGERS, Jethro BABB,  
eph GLOVER, John HARRISON, John OLIVE, John COOK Sr,  
ob BAKER, John BURT Sr, James THRAILKILL, Lewis LASH  
Jr, Littleton DANIEL, Lawrence GRIFFIN, Lewis LASHLY  
Meridith WOMACK, Matthew MYATT, Moab STEPHENS, Moses  
CKS, Mason HARVILLE, Nathaniel DENNIS, Nathan THOMAS,  
Meridith WOMACK, Matthew MYATT, Moab STEPHENS, Moses

se (O) HORTON

Acct current R. Feb 1801 p 199  
John McCARNY, John ROGERS, Chs TAYLOR, Benj  
John JONES, William SHAW, David ANDERSON, James  
John PAINE, Wm WHITE. 16 Nov 1800.  
Idy Ann DENNIS, John DENNIS  
Chas KENNON, Thos JONES, Joseph BRASFIELD

Acct current R. Feb 1801 p 199  
LUMBAR, Nathl JONES, Zachariah STEPHENS  
ON, James WILLIAMS, Joseph BRIT Sr, [redacted]  
FREEMAN, Caleb PENNY, Nathaniel LANE. 17 Feb

m HOGINS  
W. RAND, H. SANDERS Jr, S. TURNER

Appraisement R. Feb 1801 p 200  
of Samuel HOLDING directed that the lands be  
appraised and valued and legacies made to sons  
ick, and Arthur HOLDING. Jurats chosen were:  
ELL, Henry COOKE, Jesse (X) KEMP

Estate sale R. Feb 1801 p 201  
SHERREN, Wm GEER, Geo BRASFIELD, Jas ALSTON,  
S, Bartholomew SHERRIN, Charles REVES,  
ue SHERRIN, Elizabeth SHERRIN,  
W, Geo L ALSTON, Gilley SHERRIN, David MALONE  
John HOLLOWAY, John HUMPHRIES Esq, Frederick  
1801.  
SHERRIN

Acct current R. Feb 1801 p 203  
ING, R. RHODES, John RICE, James COMAN, John  
NANCE, B VICK, T PEAR Sr, A SUGG, Peter CAS-  
STIAN, Mr WAIN, Wm LOVE, R ATKINS, Wm SHAW,  
Natl JONES, Malsy DUPREE. Recd from: S. P.  
ah DILLARD, William PECK, Thomas ATKINS.  
JONES, James PETERS  
MARSHALL, Jno G. RENCHER, Thos JONES agree  
tors' balance of 238L 10 S. 4 D farthing is  
Feb 1801.  
y 1801 J. HINTON Jr, Thos JONES, D. HINTON

Estate sale R. Feb 1801 p 205  
min ANDREWS, Joseph CARD, Isaac HUNTER, Ad-  
nis GRADY, Jesse MITCHELL, Benjamin CREWS,  
vid ANDREWS, William ANDREWS, William CAMP,  
GRIFF, Boley EMBROUGH, Nathl JONES CT, Eli-

VADEGRIL, Ra. Al. ,  
James MEARS Sr, Isaac J. JOHNSTON, Samuel LANE,  
ALLEN. 7 Jan 1801.  
Benj ANDREWS

Thomas Acct Current R. Feb 1801 p 210  
Henry BUFFELOW, Joseph TAYLOR, Dr. RUFFIN, Albert-  
ES, John RICE, Thomas EMBRY, Bennet ROGERS, Boling  
HAMILTON & Co. By inventories exhibited by the Leg-  
Boley, William, Enoch, Reuben, Joseph, & John EMBRY,  
RICH, and Mark SIMMS.  
Ann & Boley EMBRY  
bers: Nathl JONES CT, Isom SIMMS, Wm HINTON

Thomas Will R. May 1801 p 211  
name of God amen. Sister Molley DUDLEY: all pro-  
real and personal that is coming to me from the es-  
my father. 16 Apr 1801. Thomas (X) Dudley  
ses: James LEWIS (Jurat), Charles ALEXANDER (Jurat)

page and the next have been torn and mended with  
General condition is so poor that the name of one  
witnesses is illegible.]

Henry Guardian acct R. May 1801 p 212  
C CHRISTOPHERS, J COMAN, D MCKETHEN, J PORTER, J &  
CE, FITCH, CASSO, ROBATEAU, Dr. WHEATON, Sam HINTON,  
LEWIS, GLENDENING, N. LANE, D MCKETHEN.  
ian: D. HINTON  
tribers: Lewis GREENE, Wm ARMSTRONG, C. MASSENBURG

ON, James Guardian acct R. May 1801 p 214  
J & W PEACE, HOGG & Co, John HINTON, BENDINGFIELD,  
GOODLOE, W HORTON, D MCKETHEN, J PORTER, J COMAN.  
ian: David HINTON  
tribers: Lewis GREENE, Wm ARMSTRONG, C. MASSENBURG

Mary Estate sale R. May 1801 p 216  
pes sold: SUCKY to Dugald MCKETHEN; CATE, DAVY, and  
ORD to Nathl LANE; ARCHER to Jno LANE. Jan 1800. NED  
ohn HAYWOOD on 18 Mar.  
: John LANE

Mary Acct current R. May 1801 p 216  
Thomas JONES Abner BARKER, Natl LANE, K HINTON,  
enses to Averagesborough, Henry POTTER, Dolly LANE. From  
sale of Negroes SUCKY, CATE, DAVID, MUMFORD, ARCHER,  
Notes of Rodham ATKINS, E. SANDERS, John GOODLOE, Wm  
SON, Natl LANE, David ALLEN, James MEARS, Charles PAR-

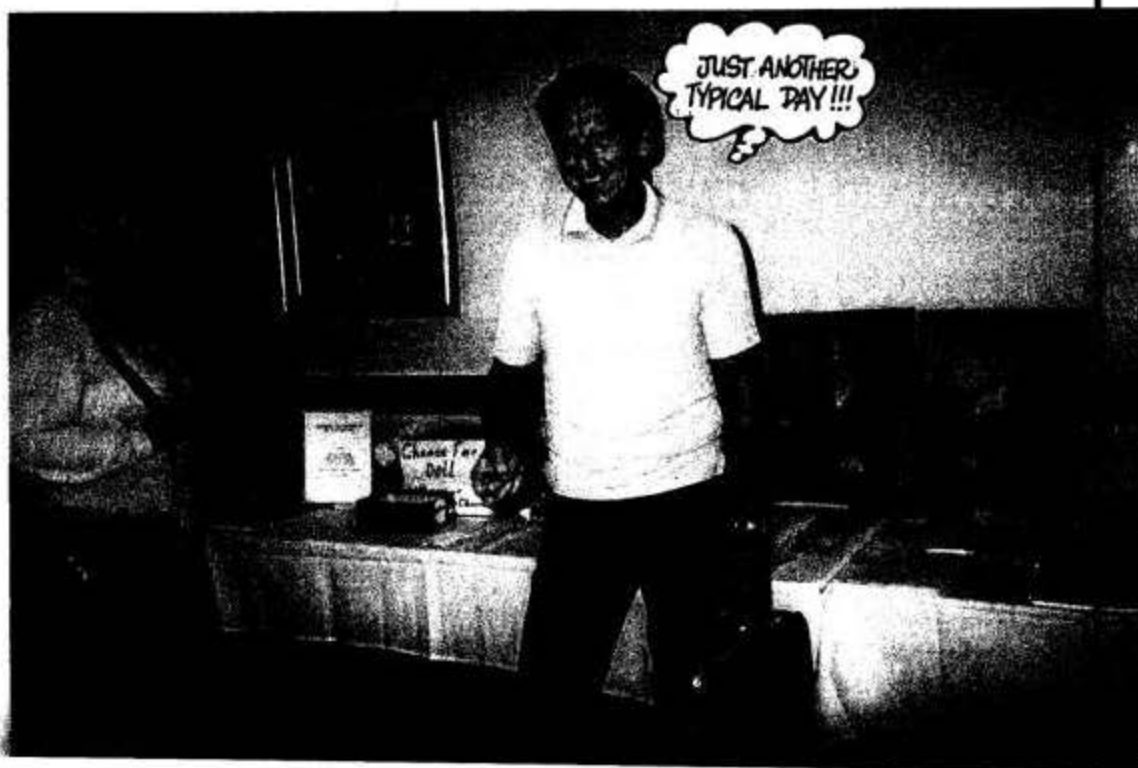




GUILFORD CO., N.C. MARRIAGES

Fannie Yarbrough/John Spoon	13 Dec. 1828	Wilson Yarbrough John Hamner
Elizabeth Yarbrough/George Nicks(Hicks?)	Sept 17 1775	Samuel Short Thomas Henderson
Wilson Yarbrough/Neomi Spoon	6 Jan. 1825	Alfred Wiley John Hamner
Miner Yarbrough/Catherine Smith Son of Elisha Yarbrough	25 Jan. 1850	William McFalls S. W. Gaston

Meredith Yarbrough  
IN STEWART CO., TENN



Ophelia Kessler  
Box 261  
Newcastle, TX 76372

7 H  
FL  
Census - Yarborough  
North Carolina... 1790.

YARBOROUGH...CENSUS for NORTH CAROLINA in 1790  
See explanation for numbers in the S.C. 1790 census.

Aspen County N.C.

- Humphrey Yarborough 1-1-1
- James Yarborough 1-1-3
- William Yarborough 1-0-0
- Davis Yarborough 1-3-4
- Humphrey Yarborough Sr. 3-2-5
- Jonathan Yarborough 1-4-6
- Richard Yarborough 4-0-2

Cumberland County N.C.

- Joseph Yarborough 1-2-8

Essex County N.C.

- Danjamin Yarborough 1-1-1

Franklin County N.C.

- Henry Yarborough 2-5-3
- Ricajah Yarbro 2-2-4

Halifax County N.C.

- Charles Borough Yarborough 2-3-1
- John Yarborough 6-1-2
- George Yarborough 1-5-3
- Richard Yarborough 1-1-6
- William Yarborough 1-0-0

Warren County N.C.

- William Yarborough 2-2-3

Caswell County N.C....All numbers missing

- John Yarborough
- Samuel Yarborough
- William Yarborough

Wake County N.C.

- Kareidth Yarbrough 1-2-2

Chatham County N.C.

- Elfsha Yarbrough 1-0-2
- Joseph Yarbrough 2-2-2
- Nathan Yarbrough 1-0-1
- Lewis Yarbrough 1-2-5

Rockingham County, N.C.

- Joshua Yarbrough 3-3-1X

Rowan County N.C.

- Alexander Yarbrough 4-0-2
- Henry Yarbrough 1-0-2
- Edward Yarbrough 1-1-2
- Joab Yarbrough 1-2-4

Montgomery County, N.C.

- John Yarborough 2-2-4

North Carolina State Archives...Revolutionary Index.

- Edward Yarbrough
- John Yarbrough

- Edd Yarborough
- Edward Yarborough
- James Yarborough
- Jeptha Yarborough
- Joseph Yarborough
- Hathan Yarborough
- Roubon Yarborough

The same man

- David Yarborough
- Excuse as it is Yarborough.

For more records on



Harbrough

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Yarbrough Alphas Dillon

This information Obtained From:		Husband's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth		12 Feb 1840		Union	Fulton Co	Georgia	
Chr'nd							
Marr.							
Death		2 Nov 1913			Catoosa	Georgia	
Burial							

Places of Residence		Occupation	Church Affiliation	Methodist	Military Rec.	Confederate	At Vicksburg
Other wives, if any, No. 10 (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each marr.							
His Father		Wilson Yarbrough		Mother's Maiden Name		Neomi Spoon	

<b>Wife's Full Maiden Name</b>		<u>Elizabeth Ann (Big Annie)</u>					
Wife's Date		Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife	
Birth		Jan 10 1851					
Chr'nd							
Death		Oct 27 1916			Catoosa Georgia	Fieldston	
Burial							

Compiler	<u>Boynton</u>	Places of Residence	Occupation	Church Affiliation	Methodist	Military Rec.
Address		Other husbands, if any, No. 10 (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each marr.				
City, State		Her Father				
Date		Mother's Maiden Name <u>Nervia (Minerva)</u>				

Sex	Children's Names or Full (arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
M	1 <u>William Harrison</u>	Birth	1865	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
	<u>Connie Williams</u>	Death		Ringold	Catoosa	Georgia	
		Burial		Anderson	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia
M	2 <u>Ebbin</u>	Birth	1871	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
	<u>Francis B</u>	Death	1960	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
		Burial		Anderson	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia
M	3 <u>Oliver Luster</u>	Birth	6 Mar 1873	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.	20 Oct 1905	Belva (Tate)	Logan	Arkansas	
		Death	6 July 1931	Redfork	Tulsa	Oklahoma	
		Burial					
M	4 <u>Walter</u>	Birth		Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death		Chattanooga		Tennessee	
		Burial					
M	5 <u>Guilford</u>	Birth	1877	Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death		Detroit			
		Burial					
F	6 <u>Elmana</u>	Birth	1879				
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death					
		Burial					
F	7 <u>Kate</u>	Birth		Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death					
		Burial					
F	8 <u>Lila</u>	Birth		Ringgold	Catoosa	Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death					
		Burial					
	9	Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death					
		Burial					
	10	Birth					
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.					
		Death					
		Burial					

\* For additional children use Everton Publishers' Children Continuation Sheet, Form A11

From A1, Family Group Sheet by The Everton Publishers, P.O. Box 308, Logan, UT 84301. Publishers of The Genealogical Helper. Send for a free catalogue with list and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

1886  
1957

1875  
1968

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's**

**Wilson Yarbrough**

This Information Obtained From:

Source	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Marcene Blatt-5901	Birth		1804 ?				
Euper Lane-Ft. Smith Ark. 72903-	Chr'ng						
	Mar.	6	Jan. 1825		Guilford Co., N.C.		
	Death						
	Burial						

Places of Residence

Occupation **Slaughter** Church Affiliation Military Rec.

His Father **John Yarbrough** Mother's Maiden Name **Joanna Chambers**

**Wife's Full Maiden Name Neomi Spoon**

Source	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
	Birth						
	Chr'ng						
	Death						
	Burial						

Ree Donohue  
R 2, Box 111  
Breckenridge, TX 78024

76372

Corvette **Ophelia Kesler**

Address **Box 261**

City, State **Newcastle, Tex.**

Date **8-June 1991** 76372

Places of Residence

Occupation if other than husband's Church Affiliation

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) etc. (Make separate sheet for each one.)

Her Father Mother's Maiden Name

Sex	Children's Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
	1 Elizabeth B.	Birth			1832			N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2 AnnRitha	Birth			1835			N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
	Julius T. Harrison	Death			Dec. 1904		Scott Co., Ark.		
		Burial							
	3 Amanda	Birth			1838			Ga. N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4 Alphas	Birth			1840			Ga. N.C.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5 Jane	Birth			1842			Ga.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6 Susan	Birth			1842			Ga.	
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.					Grandson William Alphas		
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Copyright 1988 by The Heritage Foundation, Inc. All rights reserved. This information is for personal use only. It may not be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without permission in writing from the Heritage Foundation, Inc.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** John Spoon

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. info. on Husband
Birth							Wilson Yar
Chr'nd							John Hanner
Mar.	13	Dec.	1828		Guilford Co.,	N.C.	
Death							
Burial							

**Pieces of Residence**

Occupation \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_ Military Rec. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Make separate sheet for each mar. \_\_\_\_\_

His Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Fannie (Frances) Yarbrough

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Frances Donohue  
 Rt. 2 Box 111  
 Breckenridge, Tex. 76024

**Pieces of Residence**

Occupation if other than housewife \_\_\_\_\_ Church Affiliation \_\_\_\_\_  
 Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Make separate sheet for each mar. \_\_\_\_\_

Her Father \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_  
 Address Box 261  
 City, State Newcastle, Tex.

Date \_\_\_\_\_

Form A1, Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishing, Inc., P.O. Box 518, Colton, Calif. 95923. Publishers of THE GENERAL INDEX. See page 1 for a description of this and full descriptions of other genealogical aids.

63

Sex	Children Name in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. info. on Children
	1	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
		Mar.							
	Full Name of Spouse*	Death							
		Burial							

Ringgold, GA - Cataosa  
July 24, 199

Found Wilson & Naomi's Yarbroughs  
extra children

1. SARNA (married & Christian)
2. Thomas Reese - b. 1833 (Nov. 5)  
d. Feb 2, 1887

Buried @ Salem Cemetery  
(off Keith Valley Rd  
outside Ringgold (Hwy 4

Sister of Joyce Yarbrough Hartzel  
1635 Rugby  
Chattanooga, TN 37412  
(615) 867-3234

She said her mother used to  
take her to the old Salem Cemot  
and show her the old field stones  
grouped by Thomas Reese Y.'s gran  
(to the right) and would tell  
her this was where all the Yarbrough  
family was buried, meaning Wil  
& Naomi.

She thought Wilson was born 1800  
died 1855. He sailed from Charleston  
SC around South America to  
California for the 1849 Gold Rush  
leaving the family and wife  
Naomi in Dahlonega GA  
He found gold but "the last night  
before he left Calif, he was robbed  
and that is why the family isn't rich"

When we first arrived in Dahlonega we went to a McDonalds up on the hillside by the hospital. There was a lovely view of the Blue Ridge Mountains from there and of the old US Gold Mint. The mountain we were on, we found out later, was where Wilson's lot 994 was, containing 40 acres. Most of that part of the mountain is gone now and they are beginning to build a shopping center there according to the man from the history store.

The motel where we spent the night, Day Inn, overlooked Wilson's land and the lovely view was the same Wilson had of the Blue Ridge Mtns.

The Gold Museum in the center of town used to be the old courthouse where Wilson received ~~his~~ <sup>his</sup> ~~gold~~. Beautiful little town and square. The bricks used to make the old courthouse still shine w/ flecks of gold. We found no record of his purchase of the land as there was no index for Grants, only Grants.

telling of his



Dahlonega, Lumpkin Co. GA  
7.24.91

Courthouse

Power of Attorney - Nothing Harrison + Yarbrough  
Mortgages -

Deed -

Bingo:

Wilson Y. - 1855  
Nathan Y. - 1855  
Eli Harrison - 1850

Probate

Marriages  
1833 - 1884

Wade L.  
No other Y or H's

Wills, Admin, Oaths  
1833 - 1933

Found Wade only

Church Records -  
Dahlonega Baptist Church.

Elizabeth Yarbrough  
Nasmi Yarbrough  
Amanda L. "  
Sarah Jane "

Spoke w/ man @ History Store - He said Wilson  
lot 994 was where the Preacher cut Mine,  
Crown Mountain Mine + Columbia  
Mines were located.

Catoosa Co, GA  
Ringgold  
7.24.91

## Land Records

1. Wm. Yarbrough of Baldwin Co, GA  
to: John A. Yarbrough  
Book A, Pg 150 (1854)
2. J. A. Bardham  
to: Wm. Yarbrough  
Book A, Pg. 151 (1854)
3. Wm. Yarbrough  
to: Thomas R. (Reese) Yarbrough  
and George Yarbrough  
Book A, Pg 163 (1855)
4. Wm. Bryant  
to: Henry Yarker  
Book K, Pg 66 (1855?)

## Marriage Records

C. D. Harrison m. Martha J. Cooper pg 118  
Alonso T. Yarbrough m. Sarah M. G. Dickson  
Dec 25, 1881 pg. 328

YARBOROUGH...CENSUS for NORTH CAROLINA in 1790  
See explanation for numbers in the S.C. 1790 census.

Aspen County N.C.

- Humphrey Yarbrough 1-1-1
- James Yarbrough 1-1-3
- William Yarbrough 1-0-0
- Davis Yarbrough 1-3-4
- Humphrey Yarbrough Sr. 3-2-5
- Jonathan Yarbrough 1-4-6
- Richard Yarbrough 4-0-2

Camden County N.C.

- Joseph Yarbrough 1-2-4

Cherokee County N.C.

- Danjamin Yarbrough 1-1-1

Franklin County N.C.

- Henry Yarbrough 2-5-3
- Ricajah Yarbrough 2-2-4

Halifax County N.C.

- Charles Borough Yarbrough 2-3-1
- John Yarbrough 6-1-2
- George Yarbrough 1-5-3
- Richard Yarbrough 1-1-6
- William Yarbrough 1-0-0

Warren County N.C.

- William Yarbrough 2-2-3

Caswell County N.C....All numbers missing

- John Yarbrough
- Samuel Yarbrough
- William Yarbrough

Wake County N.C.

- Meredith Yarbrough 1-2-2

Chatham County N.C.

- Elisha Yarbrough 1-0-2
- Joseph Yarbrough 2-2-2
- Nathan Yarbrough 1-0-1
- Lewis Yarbrough 1-2-5

Rockingham County, N.C.

- Joshua Yarbrough 3-3-1X

Montgomery County, N.C.

- John Yarbrough 2-2-4

Rowan County N.C.

- Alexander Yarbrough 4-0-2
- Henry Yarbrough 1-0-2
- Edward Yarbrough 1-1-2
- Joab Yarbrough 1-2-4

North Carolina State Archives...Revolutionary Index.

- Edward Yarbrough
- John Yarbrough

- Edd Yarbrough
- Edward Yarbrough
- James Yarbrough
- Jeptha Yarbrough
- Joseph Yarbrough
- Nathan Yarbrough
- Roubon Yarbrough
- Richard Yarbrough
- William Yarbrough

David Yarbrough  
Excuse as it is  
Yarbrough.

The same men

For more records on  
arkin see Stewart Co  
enn. Records.  
Davis Book

CENSUS HISTORY OF: Joanna Chambers

RWS

Date of birth: John Yarbrough 1754 Date of death: 1821

IN HOUSEHOLD OF: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males			Males						Females				
	To 16	16&sup	Females	0-10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45	45&sup	0-10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45&sup
1790-Co. Montgomery St. N.C. Name: John Yarbrough	3	1	3											
1800-Co. Montgomery St. N.C. Name: John Yarbrough							4 boys		1	2 girls				1
1810-Co. Montgomery St. N.C. Name: John Yarbrough				5 boys					1	3 girls				1
1820-Co. St. Name:														

IN HOUSEHOLD OF: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males											Females															
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100&sup	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100&sup	Allens
1830-Co. St. Name:																											
1840-Co. Montgomery St. N.C. Name: Joanna Yarbrough							1	William																1			

Dwelling #	Family #	Head of family	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation	Value of real estate	Value of personal estate	Place of birth	Married this yr.	School this yr.	Can't r. or wr.	Deaf, blind, insane, etc.

1850 - County:	State:	Post office:

1860 - County:	State:	Post office:

THE JOHN YARBROUGH FAMILY

Yarbrough, born 1802, died 1888, and his wife, Mary  
ngston Yarbrough, born 1801, died 1882, were pio-  
ns of Lumpkin, Ga., coming to Stewart County in  
uscooke County. They bought the Inn situated on the  
road and Mulberry Streets from Samson Lampkin and  
name to The Yarbrough House. They operated this  
forty years. Children:

ncy Harriett, born Sept. 20, 1838, died May 10,  
ed James Munroe Daniel. Children: (1) John Yar-  
n in 1858. A citizen of Lumpkin. (2) James Munroe.  
vannah. Deceased. (3) Mollie, died in girlhood.  
ma Daniel, a resident of Lumpkin until her death in  
4innie married Frank Peek of Lumpkin. Residents of

ry Araminta Yarbrough, born Sept. 27, 1840, died in

ames K. Polk Yarbrough, born July 25, 1844, died  
77.

orge M. Dallas Yarbrough, born Oct. 28, 1848, mar-  
hanson of Columbus. Moved to Chattanooga where he  
ent and successful citizen until his death. No

aret Adelia Yarbrough, born Sept. 18, 1847, died  
Married Benjamin F. Harrell, son of Josiah Har-  
er County. Children:

ge Yarbrough Harrell, attorney-at-law. Resident  
Served five terms as State Senator from the 12th  
strict, and also served as a member of the House

- (b) Sarah Harrell, a teacher. Associated with the Fulton Schools.
- (c) Rev. Love Bird Harrell, a minister of the Methodist Church. Married Dorothy Wilton of Decatur.
- (d) Claud J. Harrell, a businessman of Birmingham, Ala. Married Dorothy Holland of Columbus.
- (e) Olin J. Harrell, resident of Waycross, attorney-at-law. Married Sarah Harper of Atlanta.
- (f) Mary Harrell, a teacher associated with the Waycross Schools.
- (g) Estelle Harrell, married W.F. Stone of Macon County.
- (h) Fred Harrell, manager of an insurance office in Memphis, Tenn. Married Marjorie Mathis of Richland, Ga.

\*George Yarbrough Harrell married second, Jessie Wood of Lumpkin. One son, James.

\*2. The second son of Ben and Margaret Harrell was David. He was a soldier in the Spanish War. He moved to Tennessee and married.

\*3. Love B. Harrell Sr., a prominent citizen of Waycross and one of the most outstanding men in south Georgia.

\*4. Margaret Harrell married Mr. Haley of Chattanooga and Macon. Three children: Franklin, Crawford, and Margaret. The sons are residents of Macon. Margaret married John Daniel Duncan of Chattanooga, Tenn.

\*John Yarbrough and wife witnessed the development of Lumpkin and Stewart County from 1844 to 1888. They lived busy lives. Their business brought them in contact with the traveling public as well as the citizenship of the county. They are buried in the North Side Cemetery along with many of their contemporaries of that day. Descendants of this couple now living in Stewart County are G.Y. Harrell and one son; J.Y. Daniel and Mrs. Frank Peek.



Wm Yarborough, Wilsoni brother probably  
bought land in Ringgold in 1854.  
Probably Neam Wilson came to  
Ringgold.

Woodstock Cemetery - Methodist  
Salem Cemetery - Baptist  
Pee Vine - Baptist

### Directions to Old Salem Cemetery

Take Hwy 41 toward Chickamauga (W)  
Go through the Gap at Taylor's Ridge  
and White Mountain. Turn  
left at Salem Valley Road before  
you reach Old Stone Church  
(5 miles). Road turns left (change  
names to Rifle Range so be sure and  
turn left at Salem Valley). Go  
total of 4 miles to Keith Valley Rd.  
Turn Right. Just up the hill  
to Salem Church. Our Yarborks  
buried on right side of road  
at top of ~~the~~ first hill  
behind the church. Look for  
Large Cedar Tree close to paved  
road - Notice group of  
fieldstone markers where  
Yarborough family buried.  
Row 4 (N and S) is location of  
Thomas Reese Yarborough and  
Luther C. (son).

to him in hand paid at and before the sealing and delivery of these presents  
 The whair of is hereby acknowledged both granted bargained sold and conveyed  
 and do by these presents grant bargain sell and convey unto the said Martin  
 his heirs and assigns all that Tract or parcel of Land situate lying and being  
 in the County aforesaid and known by Number Nine hundred and Ninety  
 four in the Twelfth District first election being the lot whairfore said  
 you brought now resides in said County to have and to hold said Tract  
 parcel of Land unto him the said Martin his heirs and assigns togeth  
 with all and singular the Rights members and appurtenances thereof  
 to the same in any Manner belonging to his and their own proper  
 use benefit and behoof forever in fee simple and the said you  
 for himself his heirs Executors and administrators the said bargain  
 premises unto the said Martin his heirs and assigns will warrant a  
 former defend the Right and Title thereof against themselves and agst  
 the claim of all other persons whatever in witness whair of the said  
 you brought has hereunto set his hand and seal this day and year  
 above written signed sealed and delivered in presence of

John C Britton      Record 24th December 1855      Wilson Yarbrough  
 Near Boyd C of C      Alfred Harris C of C

Georgia      I know all men by these presents that I George  
 Gilmore County J. Bedford of the State and County aforesaid for  
 Divers good Causes and Considerations me hereunto moving have  
 made ordained and appointed and by these presents do make  
 ordain and appoint James M. Bedford of the State and County  
 Cherokee my true and lawfull Attorney for me and in my  
 name and for my own proper use and benefit to execute  
 Title or Titles to a certain lot of Land number one Thousand  
 and Thirty Nine in the Twelfth District and first election of  
 Lumpkin County Reserving one fourth Mining interest a  
 also the Right of way road and water for the full enjoyment  
 the same appertaining the same and to have use and take all long  
 way and means in my name or otherwise that may be found  
 necessary or proper in Execution of this power of Attorney to do  
 all lawfull acts and things whatsoever Reserving premises  
 fully in every respect as I myself if might or could do were I  
 personally present at the doing thereof and am in witness  
 thereunto set my hand and seal at the place aforesaid this 24th day of  
 December 1855



Date of birth: Wilson Yarbrough 1804

Date of death: \_\_\_\_\_

IN HOUSEHOLD OF: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males		Females	Males					Females		
	To 16	16sup		0-10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45		45sup	
1790-Co. _____ St. Name: _____											
1800-Co. _____ St. Name: _____											
1810-Co. _____ St. Name: _____											
1820-Co. _____ St. Name: _____											

IN HOUSEHOLD OF: Encircle age group in which this person is listed	Males										Females															
	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100sup	0-5	5-10	10-15	15-20	20-30	30-40	40-50	50-60	60-70	70-80	80-90	90-100	100sup
1830-Co. Burke Co., St. N.C. Name: Wilson Yarbrough																										
1840-Co. Union Co., St. Ga. Name: Wilson Yarbrough																										

Dwelling #	Family #	Head of family	Age	Sex	Color	Occupation	Value of real estate	Value of personal estate	Place of birth	Married this yr.	School this yr.	Can't E. or W.	Deaf, blind, insane etc.

1850 - County: Lumpkin Co., State: Ga. Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

		Wilson Yarbrough											
--	--	------------------	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

1860 - County: \_\_\_\_\_ State: \_\_\_\_\_ Post office: \_\_\_\_\_

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

ii Sc6-1-er-Y-111111 6820 Lois Drive, Springfield, VA 22150

Nathan J.

Need Book M  
Lumpkin Co, GA

444

State of Georgia, this indenture made this the eighteenth day of September in  
 Floyd County, 3<sup>rd</sup> year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred fifty five between  
 Nathan Garbrough of the County of Floyd of the one part and Charles N. Thompson  
 of the County of Lumpkin of the other part witnesses that the said Nathan Garbrough  
 for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars in hand paid  
 at before the sealing and delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged  
 hath granted bargain sold aliened conveyed and confirmed unto the said Charles  
 N. Thompson his heirs assigns all that tract or parcel of land situate lying and  
 being in the fourth district and first section of original Cherokee Township  
 County known by number forty three (43) in the fractions of said district known  
 by Albert G. Herring of Putnam County Georgia containing twelve acres be the same  
 more or less to have and to hold said tract or parcel of land unto the said  
 singular the right members and assignors thereof whatsoever to the said  
 Charles N. Thompson his heirs assigns as in and to the said instrument with the remain  
 in demand a reversion or reversions rents issues profits thereof to the only proper use hereof  
 & behoof of him the said Charles N. Thompson his heirs Executors Administrators or assigns  
 in fee simple and the said Nathan Garbrough his heirs Executors Administrators  
 sell and convey their person or persons that & will warrant & forever defend the  
 virtue of these presents in writing whereof the said Nathan Garbrough hath  
 hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal this day and year first above written  
 signed sealed & delivered in presence of  
 Nathan Garbrough

Hon. A. Cozill  
 J. P. Sullivan J. P. C. & Mer Boyd, C. S. C.

Witnessed at Floyd Co. Ga. Sept. 18 1855

State of Georgia, this indenture or made this the 26<sup>th</sup> day of Oct. 1855  
 Lumpkin County between William M. Varsum of said County of the one  
 part and Charles N. Thompson of said County of the other part witnesses that for and  
 in consideration of the sum of thirty dollars taken in hand paid by the said Thompson  
 have this day bargain sold unto the said Thompson a certain forty seven lot  
 known by number six hundred thirty four (634) being in the fourth  
 district of the first section of original Cherokee but now Lumpkin  
 County containing forty seven more or less to have and to hold said  
 lot of land unto him the said Charles N. Thompson & the said  
 wife's all in and to him his heirs & assigns forever

APPLICATION FOR MEMBERSHIP TO THE NATIONAL SOCIETY  
OF THE  
DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION  
WASHINGTON, D. C.

State Alabama

City Birmingham

Name of Chapter Princess Nehoy

Computer Code Number 5-053-112

National Number 611889

(Miss or Mrs.) Louise Elizabeth Weaver Jones  
(First name) (Middle or Maiden name) (Last name)

Wife  Widow  Divorced  Jack Willis Jones  
(Husband)

Residence 2909 Highland Ave. South, Birmingham, Alabama 35205  
Number Street City State Zip Code

DESCENDANT OF

John Yarbrough (Yarborough) of North Carolina

The undersigned have investigated and approved the applicant and her application.

[Signature]  
Chapter Regent.

[Signature]  
Chapter Registrar.

- Application, duplicate, and Fees received by Treasurer General Oct. 2, 1975
- Application and duplicate received by Organizing Secretary General Oct 16, 1975
- Application and duplicate received by Registrar General Dec 30, 1976
- Application verified and approved [Signature]

Annis Mann Richardson  
Registrar General.

Accepted by the National Board of Management OCT 15 1975, 19.

Jeannette Colon Bayne  
Recording Secretary General.

Endorsement for membership at large:

JAN 17 1991

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

I, Maude Elizabeth Weaver Jones being of the age of eighteen years and upwards, hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of lineal descent in the following line from John Yarbrough (Yarboro) YARBROUGH who was born in North Carolina on the 17<sup>th</sup> day of 17<sup>th</sup> and died in Montgomery Co., N. C. on the 9 day of Sept., 1819. His place of residence during the Revolution was Wake Co., N. C.

(Please give all dates by numerals, month first, and given names in full)

I am the daughter of

1.

Horace Miller Weaver born on 12-24-1885 at Collinsville, Ala.  
 died at Springville, Alabama on 8-4-1975 and his (first or ) wife  
Florence Keller born on 9-1-1886 at Marshall, Texas  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ married on 12-29-1906

2. The said Horace Miller Weaver was the child of  
Amos Millard Weaver born on 2-8-1848 at Salem, N. C.  
 died at Collinsville, Ala. on 12-24-1922 and his (first or ) wife  
Elizabeth Frances Bailey born on 7-17-1850 at Upson Co., Ga.  
 died at Collinsville, Ala. on 3-8-1931 married on 7-25-1871

3. The said Elizabeth Frances Bailey was the child of  
John Charles Monroe Bailey born on 1825 at Jasper Co., Georgia  
 died at Pike County, Georgia on by 1873 and his (first or second) wife  
Frances Carriker born on 1833 at Georgia  
 died at Pike Co., Georgia on 1861 married on 11-23-1848

4. The said Frances Carriker was the child of  
John Carriker (Carecter) born on 1785 at North Carolina  
 died at Pike Co., Georgia on 1864 and his (first or ) wife  
Frances Yarbrough born on 1795 at Montgomery Co., N. C.  
 died at Pike Co., Georgia on after 1870 married on c. 1815

5. The said Frances Yarbrough was the child of  
John Yarbrough born on \_\_\_\_\_ at North Carolina  
 died at Montgomery Co., N. C. on 9-9-1819 and his (first or ) wife  
Joanna Chambers born on c. 1754 at North Carolina  
 died at Montgomery Co., N. C. on 3-29-1854 married on 1-12-1777

6. The said \_\_\_\_\_ was the child of  
 \_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ and his (first or ) wife  
 \_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ married on \_\_\_\_\_

7. The said \_\_\_\_\_ was the child of  
 \_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ and his (first or ) wife

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

## ELIGIBILITY CLAUSE

"Any woman is eligible for membership in the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution who is not less than eighteen years of age, and who is descended from a man or woman who, with unflinching loyalty to the cause of American Independence, served as a sailor, or as a soldier or civil officer in one of the several Colonies or States, or in the United Colonies or States, or as a recognized patriot, or rendered material aid thereto; provided the applicant is personally acceptable to the Society." (Constitution, Article III, Section 1.)

\*Marriage in every instance in this paper means legal and lawful marriage.  
Date of marriage may be substituted for dates of birth and death where such date proves the soldier to have been living during the Revolution and of a suitable age for service.  
(Note: Resolution adopted by the twenty-fourth Continental Congress:  
Descendants of polygamous marriage are not acceptable as members of this Society.)

## ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

My ancestor's services in assisting in the establishment of American Independence during the War of the Revolution were as follows:

John Yarbrough served as a private soldier with the North Carolina State Troops. He served under Captain McDaniel and was at the Battle of Black Water Bridge on the Cape Fear River. Served three months at least according to statement of wife, Joanna Yarbrough.

The said

*Yarbrough*  
John Yarbrough

is the ancestor who assisted in establishing American Independence, while acting in the capacity of private soldier

*23 pieces references with dup.*

Give references by volume and page to the documentary or other authorities for—MILITARY RECORD: *Where reference is made to unpublished or inaccessible records of service, the applicant must file the official copy.*

Vol. p 187, Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution

Vol. p Treasurer's and Comptrollers Pay Vouchers, N. C., No. 1475, 193, 1483.

Widow's Application for Pension, John Yarbrough, Joanna Yarbrough R 11923

The following form of acknowledgment is required:

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

10. The said

was the child of

born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ and his (first or \_\_\_\_\_) wife \_\_\_\_\_  
 born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ married on \_\_\_\_\_

### REFERENCES FOR LINEAGE

Give National Numbers of mother \_\_\_\_\_; grandmother \_\_\_\_\_; or any other close relatives credited with this ancestor \_\_\_\_\_

Give below Authorities, published or unpublished, covering all names, dates, places and connections between generations in this line from the grandparents through the generation of this Revolutionary ancestor. Send one certified, attested or photostatic copy of each piece of unpublished data. Cite published authorities by title, author, edition, volume and page.

Gen. 2, A Family Bible; A2, Family Record; B, Death Certificate A. M. Weaver; B2 Obituary; B3 Tombstone Record; A; C, Death Certificate E. F. Weaver; B3; D, Marriage Record, E, 1880 Census DeKalb Co., Al., p. 623.

Gen. 3, C; A; A2; G, 1870 Census Like Co., Ga. p. 109; I, 1850 Census, Like Co., Ga. p. 129; G; J, Guardianship; C; H, Guardianship; I; A: A2; K, Marriage Record

Gen. 4 H, Guardianship; Will, Like Co. Will Book "C" pp. 397-398, L; M, Final Return, Like Co., Annual Returns Book N, pp. 586-587; I; N, 1860 Census Like Co., Ga. p. 28; O, 1870 Census Like Co. p. 178.

Gen. 5 P, Widow's Application for Pension R 11923, Rev. War; pp.1, 3, 13, 17.

Give, if possible, the following data: My Revolutionary ancestor was married

- (1) to Joanna Chambers at Wake Co., N. C. 1-12-1777
- (2) to \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_, 1
- (3) to \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_, 1

### CHILDREN OF REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	Dates of Birth	To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once
William		
Mary		
Henry H.	ca. 1799	
Fanny (Frances)	1795	John Cariker
John		

None of the foregoing are true

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

WHAT I HAVE LEARNED ABOUT MY GREAT GRANDFATHER JULIUS T. HARRISON

BY

Julius T. Harrison was born March 26, 1839 in Georgia. He married Anritha Yarborough, daughter of Wilson and Nancy Yarborough about 1856. They appear in the Catoosa County Georgia census with two children in 1860. Wilson A. was three years old and William A. was less than one year. From the Bradley County Tennessee census of 1870 we learn that Julius and Anritha had three more sons born in Georgia during the 1860's. Emma, their first daughter, was born in Tennessee during 1870.

According to Circuit Court records, Julius had a small problem with the laws of that state. On September 6, 1871 he was charged with "Unlawful Retailing". Approximately eight months later, on May 8, 1872 the case was moved to the retiring docket where it could be stricken from the docket.

The Harrison family stay in Tennessee must have been no more than a few years since they were in Walker County Georgia in 1880, living near Crawfish Springs, Georgia. By that time their family was complete as (Julius) Henry and Julia (Virginia) were listed on that years census. This census must have been taken just prior to the Harrison family's move to the Choctaw Indian Nation. They first settled at Old Scullyville just southwest of Fort Smith, Arkansas. Most of the family, except Julius was living in Scott County Arkansas by 1890. Julius, who seemed to always be on the move, was living in White County Georgia in 1892. According to his application for disability pension for injury received during service in the Confederate Army in the war between the states, he says he was living in Georgia on October 2, 1890.

Julius T. Harrison enlisted in "C" Company, 52 Regiment, Georgia Volunteer Infantry, Army of Tennessee at Dahlonega, Lumpkin County, Georgia on March 4, 1862. He was wounded at Baker's Creek, Mississippi on March 15, 1863, requiring the amputation of his right hand and forearm on April fourth. In his application for benefits for disability sustained in military service in 1892 he describes the injury as follows: "While scouring the muzzle of his gun for inspection, the butt of the gun being on the ground and near the fire, a piece of wood being on fire rolled off an overslid (?) igniting the powder at the tube and causing the gun to fire, the ball entering the palm of the right hand and passing through it and tearing two of the lower fingers off and carrying off one-half of the hand. From the effects of said wound, Dr. N. F. Howard cut off said hand four inches above the wrist joint, thereby, causing loss of said hand and arm." It appears he continued to serve as he was captured at Vicksburg, Mississippi on July 4, 1863. He was paroled at Vicksburg two days later on July 6, 1863.

W. B. Bell, witness to physicians affidavit supporting pension application, states in note that Julius returned to Catoosa County after spending time in the "West", but had lived in White County Georgia for several months as of February 6, 1892. It appears that Julius T. Harrison was paid his first benefits in 1892 in the amount of \$100 in White County. He received a similar amount each year thereafter through 1907. After receiving his first payment he moved to Jackson County Georgia (Post Office - Hoschton) where he lived until his death on March 20, 1907. He is buried in the Zion Baptist Church cemetery near Braselton, Georgia.

at ag  
he an  
Emmer  
his s  
Emmer  
Yarbo  
siste  
that  
excep  
Yarbo  
retur  
signe  
petit  
three  
death  
Harr



The 1900 Jackson County Georgia census shows Julius T. Harrison at age 61 having been married for 43 years. This corresponds to when he and Anritha were married. This census also lists a second wife, Emmerline, age 43 and married for six years. This means Julius took his second wife in 1894, four years after he returned to Georgia. Emmerline had no children.

Anritha Yarborough was born in North Carolina in 1836. The Yarborough family moved to Georgia when Anritha was very young as her sister Amanda, just two years younger, was born in Georgia. It appears that Wilson and Nancy Yarborough had at least 8 children, all girls except Alphas, who was four years younger than Anritha. Wilson Yarborough was a miner by occupation.

Anritha chose to stay with her children in Arkansas when Julius returned to Georgia in 1890. She along with three sons and their wives signed a petition filed in Scott County, dated 30 December, 1890. The petition was filed requesting that no liquor licenses be issued within three miles of Square Rock Church House.

Anritha Yarborough Harrison lived with her children until her death in December of 1904. She is buried near her son Thomas Reece Harrison in the Square Rock Cemetery in Scott County Arkansas.

JULY 4, 1991

Dear Ophelia

I got your package yesterday and I was so thrilled to hear from you. I am sending what I have on Wilson Yarbrough, I hope that this will help you

I am anxious to go to Georgia and meet family that I never new about.

Ophelia thank you for the copies. Sandra Patterson is my cousin that I got envolved in genealogy about a year ago.

She will bring all we have on the family as she will be driving and I will be flying. See you in Georgia.

LOVE

*Marcene*

**FAMILY GROUP**

No. \_\_\_\_\_

**YARBOROUGH**

Surname

Husband's Full Name: **WILSON YARBOROUGH**

VITAL DATA	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR C
Birth			1804			NORTH CAROL
Christen.						
Marriage						NORTH CAROL
Death				Cause:		GEORGIA
Burial				Cemetery:		

Father's Full Name \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Other wives: \_\_\_\_\_  
Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_ Military

Wife's Full Maiden Name: **NANCY**

VITAL DATA	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR C
Birth			1805			NORTH CAROL
Christen.						
Death				Cause:		
Burial				Cemetery:		

Father's Full Name \_\_\_\_\_ Mother's Maiden Name \_\_\_\_\_

Other husbands: \_\_\_\_\_  
Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

(ARRANGE IN ORDER OF BIRTH)  
CHILDREN

SEX	FULL NAME	VITAL DATA	DATE	PLACE
F	1 ?	Birth		
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
F	2 ELIZABETH	Birth	1832	NC
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
F	3 ANRETHA (ANRITHA)	Birth	1835	NC
		Death	1904	SCOTT CO. ARKANSAS
		Marriage		To: JULIUS T. HARRISON
F	4 AMANDA	Birth	1838	GA
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
M	5 ALPHUS	Birth	1840	GA
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
F	6 JANE	Birth	1842	GA
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
F	7 SUSAN	Birth	1847	GA
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
	8	Birth		
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
	9	Birth		
		Death		
		Marriage		To:
	10	Birth		
		Death		
		Marriage		To:

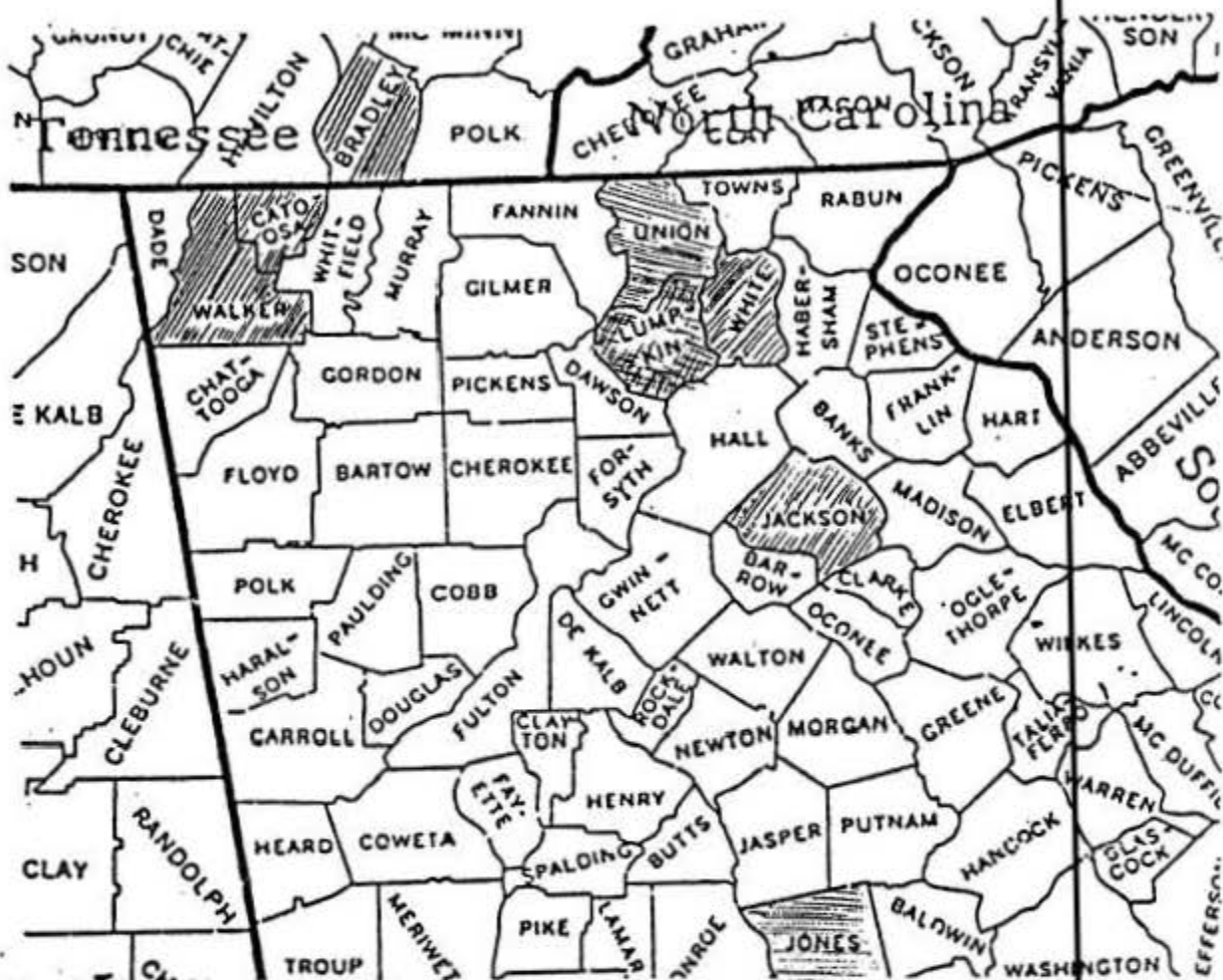
TO RE-ORDER StLGS NO. 102A

ST. LOUIS GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
Suite 203, 1495 So. Brentwood Blvd.

# GEORGIA

A

B



- 1830- Elijah W. Harrison - Jones Co. GA
- 1840- Wilson Yarborough - Union Co. GA
- 1850- Wilson Yarborough - Lumpkin Co. GA
- 1860- Julius Harrison - Catoosa Co. GA
- 1862- (Mar.4, J.T. enlisted in CO "C" 52 Reg't  
GA Infantry - Lumpkin Co. GA
- 1870- Julius Harrison - Bradley Co. TN
- 1880- Julius Harrison - Walker Co. GA
- 1890- (Oct.2) Julius Harrison - Catoosa Co. GA
- 1892- Julius Harrison - White Co. GA
- 1893- Julius Harrison - Jackson Co. GA
- 1907- Julius Harrison - Jackson Co. GA

17		John	"	21 m	Farmer			"	10
18		John	"	18 1/2				"	17
19		John	"	18 m	Farmlabour			"	18
20		John	"	16 m	"			"	19
21		John	"	13 1/2				"	20
22		John	"	11 1/2				"	21
23		John	"	9 m				"	22
24		John	"	7 m				"	23
25		John	"	5 m				"	24
26		John Prince	"	10 1/2				"	25
27	27267	John	"	22 m	Farmlabour			La	26
28		John A	"	3 m				"	27
29		William A	"	7 m				"	28
30	27268	John	"	18 1/2	Farmlabour			La	29
31		John	"	18 m	Farmlabour			La	30
32		John	"	16 1/2				"	31
33		John	"	14 1/2				"	32
34	27269	John	"	24 m	Farmer	800		"	33
35		John	"	24 1/2				La	34
36		John	"	3 m				La	35
37	27270	John	"	37 m	Farmer	800	200	"	36
38		John	"	30 1/2				La	37
39		John	"	7 m				La	38
40		John	"	5 1/2				"	39
		No. white males	22	No. colored males	No. negro boys	No. school		No. sick	
		No. white females	17	No. colored females	No. deaf and dumb	No. blind		No. pauper	
						18,400	11,500		

U.S. Census - Merina (Catoosa) 1860

1	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
2	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
3	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
4	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
5	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
6	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
7	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
8	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
9	Whitson	12 1/2 m							
10	Whitson	12 1/2 m							





ROUGH  
Surname  
STATE OR C  
RTH CAROL  
NORTH CAROL  
"ORGIA  
STATE OR C  
RTH CAROL  
PLACE  
NC  
NC  
AS  
RISON  
A  
A  
A



*Annetta Yarborough Harrison*



*Reece + Jennie Harrison*





dwelling	CENSUS	Lumpkin County, GA			Dahlonega District	
42	1850	YARBROUGH, WILSON	46	M	Minor	NC
		NANCY	45	F		NC
		ELIZABETH	18	F		NC
		ANRETHA	14	F		NC
		AMANDA	12	F		GA
		ALPHUS	10	M		GA
		JANE	8	F		GA
		SUSAN	3	F		GA

CENSUS 1840 LINION COUNTY GA (midway on reel) 17 pages

P. 8 WILSON YARBROUGH (in Arrivallum) male females age 30-40; - under 5, 2 5-10, 1 10-15, 1 30-40



Wilson - Yarbrough  
Dahlonega - Georgia

### Millard Hullender

WALDRON — Millard Hullender, 80, of Waldron died Tuesday, Nov. 22, 1988, in a Waldron nursing home. He was a Baptist and a veteran of World War II.

Funeral will be 10 a.m. Friday in the First Baptist Church. Burial will be at Duncan Cemetery under the direction of Rice-Martin Funeral Home.

He is survived by his wife, Bess; one son, Derial of Waldron; two sisters, Jewell Hon of Waldron and Pauline Buxman of Reedly, Calif.; one brother, Henry of Sacramento, Calif., and two grandchildren.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Hullender Millard

This information Obtained From:

Husband's Name	Birth Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
<u>Dariel Hullender</u>	Birth	1	Sept	1908	<u>Waldron</u>	<u>Scott</u>	<u>Hullender</u>	
	Chr'nd							
	Marr.							
	Death	22	Nov	1988	<u>Waldron</u>	<u>Scott</u>	<u>Arkansas</u>	
	Burial	<u>Duncan</u>			<u>Waldron</u>	<u>Scott</u>	<u>Arkansas</u>	
Places of Residence								
Occupation			Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
<small>Other wives, if any: No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.</small>								
His Father		<u>Hullender Henry Asbury</u>			Mother's Maiden Name		<u>Beam Amanda</u>	

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Stewart Dura

Wife's Name	Birth Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
	Birth	14	Nov	1912	<u>Hon</u>	<u>Scott</u>	<u>Arkansas</u>	
	Chr'nd							
	Death	6	Jan	1934	<u>Hon</u>	<u>Scott</u>	<u>Arkansas</u>	
	Burial	<u>Hon Cemetery</u>			<u>Hon</u>	<u>Scott</u>	<u>Arkansas</u>	
Places of Residence								
Occupation			Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
<small>Other husbands, if any: No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.</small>								
Her Father					Mother's Maiden Name			

Compiler Marcene Blatt  
 Address 5901 Euper Lane  
 City, State Ft. Smith Arkansas  
 Date February 9 1991

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Average in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. info. on Children
	<b>1</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>2</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>3</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>4</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>5</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>6</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>7</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>8</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>9</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							
	<b>10</b>	Birth							
		Marr.							
	Full Name of Spouse	Death							
		Burial							

AL Family Group Sheet by ...  
 P.O. Box 368, Logan, UT 84301. Publishers of The  
 Genealogical Helper. Send for a free catalogue with list  
 and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**husband's Full Name** HARRISON JULIUS T

This information Obtained From:

<b>Ann Ritah Harrison Bible</b>	Birth	26 Mar 1839				Georgia	
	Chr'nd						
	Marr.						
	Death	20 Mar 1907				Georgia	
	Burial	Zion Baptist Church	Braselton			Georgia	

Places of Residence							
Occupatic		Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
<small>Other wives, if any No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.</small>							
His Father <u>Harrison, James</u>				Mother's Maiden Name			

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Yarbrough AnnRitah

	Wife's Date	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
	Birth	1835			Georgia	
	Chr'nd					
	Death	Dec 1904	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
	Burial	Square Rock	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	

Compiler <u>Marcene Blatt</u>	Places of Residence	<u>Waldron, Arkansas</u>	State or Country	<u>Georgia</u>
Address <u>5901 Euper Lane</u>	Occupation	Church Affiliation	<u>Methodist</u>	Military Rec.
City, State <u>Ft. Smith Arkansas</u>				
Date <u>January 11, 1987</u>	Mother's Maiden Name	<u>Slaughter Nancy</u>		

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Birth	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
M	1 <u>Harrison Wilson A</u>	Birth	27 Sept 1857	Ringold		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse <u>Leming Mary M</u>	Marr.	1880				
		Death					
		Burial					
M	2 <u>Harrison Alphus</u>	Birth	30 April 1860	Ringold		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse <u>Ganines Mary E</u>	Death					
		Burial					
M	3 <u>Harrison Thomas Reese</u>	Birth	23 Aug 1862	Ringold		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse <u>Taff Margaret Tennessee</u>	Marr.	2 March 1884	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
		Death	24 Jan 1953	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
		Burial	Square Rock	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
M	4 <u>Harrison Rufus Asbury</u>	Birth	16 Oct. 1864	Walker CO		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Death	22 July 1877				
		Burial					
M	5 <u>Harrison Madison L</u>	Birth	17 Aug 1867	Ringold		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Death	22 Nov 1886				
		Burial					
F	6 <u>Harrison Susan Emma</u>	Birth	10 June 1870	Cleveland		Tennessee	
	Full Name of Spouse	Death	7 Mar 1887				
		Burial					
M	7 <u>Harrison Henry</u>	Birth	1 July 1873	Walker Co		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse <u>Satterfield Lola</u>	Marr.	12 Feb 1898				
		Death	12 Feb 1904				
		Burial					
F	8 <u>Harrison Julia Virginia</u>	Birth	29 Mar 1876	Ringold		Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse <u>Cleaver Oscar Lafayette</u>	Marr.	21 June 1900	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
		Death	2 June 1957	Fort Smith	Sebastain	Arkansas	
		Burial	Square Rock	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	

Form A1, Family Group Sheet by The Everton Publishers, P. O. Box 368, Logan, UT 84321. Publishers of The Genealogical Helper. Send for a free catalogue with list and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

*Julia Virginia is my Grandmother.*

*Th 6 This is also some of Emma Susan's family*

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Hon Ed

This information Obtained From:

Husband's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth	4	Aug	1908	Hon	Scott	Arkansas	
Chr'nd							
Marr.	3	June	1933	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence Route 1 Box 200 Waldron, Arkansas 72958

Occupation Farmer Church Affiliation Baptist Military Rec.

Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each man.

His Father Hon John Mother's Maiden Name Beam Amanda

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Hullender Jewel Susan

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth	15	Mar	1914	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Compiler Marcene Blatt

Places of Residence

Address 5901 Euper Lane

Occupation Housewife Church Affiliation Baptist Military Rec.

City, State Ft Smith Arkansas

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each man.

Date February 9, 1991

Her Father Hullender Henry Asbury Mother's Maiden Name Strinkland Viola

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Children
F	1 <u>Hon Beverly Devon</u> Full Name of Spouse	Birth	31	May	1934	Hon	Scott	Arkansas	
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10 Full Name of Spouse	Birth							
		Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Form A1, Family Group Sheet by the Everton Publishers, P.O. Box 368, Logan, UT 84321. Publishers of The Genealogical Helper. Send for a free catalogue with list and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Hullender Millard

This information Obtained From:

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth	1	Sept	1908	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
Chr'nd							
Marr.							
Death	22	Nov	1988	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
Burial	Duncan			Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
Places of Residence							
Occupation	School Teacher			Church Affiliation	Baptist	Military Rec.	
<small>Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.</small>							

His Father Hullender Henry Asbury Mother's Maiden Name Strickland Viola

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Stewart Dura

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth	14	Nov	1912	Hon	Scott	Arkansas	
Chr'nd							
Death	6	Jan	1934	Hon	Scott	Arkansas	
Burial	Hon Baptist			Hon	Scott	Arkansas	

Compiler Marcene Blatt **Places of Residence**  
 Address 5901 Euper Lane **Occupation** Baptist **Church Affiliation** Baptist **Military Rec.**  
 City, State Ft Smith Arkansas Other residences, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.  
 Date February 12, 1991 **Her Father** **Mother's Maiden Name**

Sex	Child's Name in Full (change in order of birth)	Child's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
M	1 <u>Hullender Dariel</u>	Birth				Waldron	Scott	Arkansas	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	2	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	3	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	4	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	5	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	6	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	7	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	8	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	9	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Form AL Family Group Sheet for the Family Group Sheet  
 P. O. Box 368, Logan, UT 84321. Publishers of The  
 Genealogical Helper. Send for a free catalog with list  
 and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

55

**FAMILY GROUP NO.**

**Husband's Full Name** Hullander Martain

This information Obtained From: Viola and Ed Hon "Bible"

Husband's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
Birth	10	June	1843			Georgia	
Chr'nd							
Marr.	23	Dec	1866				
Death	29	May	1900				
Burial	Square Rock	Waldron	Scott	Arkansas			
Places of Residence							
Occupation		Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.							
His Father				Mother's Maiden Name			

**Wife's Full Maiden Name** Yarbrough Susan

Wife's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth	10	June	1846			Georgia	Susan was sister to, to AnnRita "Yarbrough" Harrison
Chr'nd							
Death	21	Oct	1907				
Burial							
Places of Residence							
Occupation		Church Affiliation			Military Rec.		
Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each man.							
Her Father				Mother's Maiden Name			

Compiler Marcene Blatt

Address 5901 Euper Lane

City, State Fort Smith Arkansas

Date February 9, 1991

Places of Residence

Occupation

Other husbands, if any. No. (1) (2) etc.  
Make separate sheet for each man.

Her Father

Yarbrough Wilson

Mother's Maiden Name

Slaughter Nancy

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Date	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Childre
M	1 Hullander Lieu	Birth	24	June	1868			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
M	2 Hullender Alphus	Birth	29	May	1870			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
M	3 Hullneder Henry	Birth	12	Nov	1872			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.	26	Feb	1896				
		Death	27	Sept	1961				
		Burial							
F	4 Hullender Maybelle	Birth	29	July	1875			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.		Dec					
		Death							
		Burial							
F	5 Hullender	Birth	19	June	1878			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death	13	Aug	1879				
		Burial							
F	6 Hullender Ula	Birth	20	June	1879			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.	30	Sept	1900				
		Death							
		Burial							
M	7 Hullender Clements	Birth	7	Nov	1882			Georgia	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
F	8 Hullender Pearl	Birth	29	Oct	1885			Arkansas	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
M	9 Hullender Martain	Birth	11	Oct	1890			Arkansas	
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							
	10	Birth							
	Full Name of Spouse	Marr.							
		Death							
		Burial							

Form A1, Family Group Sheet by The Everton Publishers, P. O. Box 368, Logan, UT 84321. Publishers of The Genealogical Helper. Send for a free catalogue with list and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

56

Copy City

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
4608Q Colony Road - Charlotte, NC 28226  
Phone: (704) 556-9051

.....  
July 5, 1990

Mr. Charles Yarbrough  
Rt. 1, Box 1588  
Timton Dale, Tenn. 38079

Dear Mr. Yarbrough,

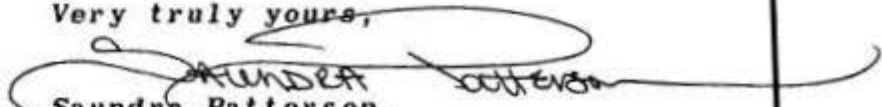
A few weeks ago I spoke with Mrs. R. P. Yarbrough of Charlotte, North Carolina. She gave me your name and address as the source to contact to obtain the Yarbrough Newsletter. I would certainly appreciate it if you would add me to your mailing list, and I am enclosing a donation of \$20.00 since I do not know the fee for the newsletter. If this is insufficient, please let me know.

By way of information, I am a novice in geneology research. However, I am searching for information regarding Wilson Yarbrough. I know he was born in 1804 in North Carolina and married a Naomi Spoon in Guilford Co., North Carolina in 1825. However the family members believe his wife was named Nancy, so that may have been a later marriage. Two of his children were born in North Carolina, Elizabeth (1832) and Anretha (1835), but I do not know in what County. There other children were born in Georgia: Amanda (1838), Alphas (1840), Jane (1842) and Susan (1847). He had a grandson named William Alphas (1860). Because of the name, there may be a connection to William Yarbrough, son of Charles and Elizabeth Yarbrough, or maybe even a brother to Charles. If you have any information that might aid my search, I certainly would appreciate your assistance.

Additionally, I would like to purchase a copy of Yarbrough, a Branch through Ambrose the Emigrant by Robert Price Yarbrough. I believe Mrs. Yarbrough told me you had published this book. If so, could you tell me how much the book is and if I can obtain a copy through you. Also, could you tell me where and when the Reunion will be held this year?

Thank you so much for your assistance. I sincerely look forward to hearing from you in the near future.

Very truly yours,

  
Sandra Patterson,  
Descendant of Anretha Yarbrough

Copy City

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
4608Q Colony Road - Charlotte, NC 28226  
Phone: (704) 556-9051

.....  
July 5, 1990

Mr. Charles Yarbrough  
Rt. 1, Box 1588  
Timton Dale, Tenn. 38079

Dear Mr. Yarbrough,


A few weeks ago I spoke with Mrs. R. P. Yarbrough of Charlotte, North Carolina. She gave me your name and address as the source to contact to obtain the Yarbrough Newsletter. I would certainly appreciate it if you would add me to your mailing list, and I am enclosing a donation of \$20.00 since I do not know the fee for the newsletter. If this is insufficient, please let me know.

By way of information, I am a novice in geneology research. However, I am searching for information regarding Wilson Yarbrough. I know he was born in 1804 in North Carolina and married a Naomi Spoon in Guilford Co., North Carolina in 1825. However the family members believe his wife was named Nancy, so that may have been a later marriage. Two of his children were born in North Carolina, Elizabeth (1832) and Anretha (1835), but I do not know in what County. There other children were born in Georgia: Amanda (1838), Alphus (1840), Jane (1842) and Susan (1847). He had a grandson named William Alphus (1860). Because of the name, there may be a connection to William Yarbrough, son of Charles and Elizabeth Yarbrough, or maybe even a brother to Charles. If you have any information that might aid my search, I certainly would appreciate your assistance.

Additionally, I would like to purchase a copy of Yarbrough, a Branch through Ambrose the Emigrant by Robert Price Yarbrough. I believe Mrs. Yarbrough told me you had published this book. If so, could you tell me how much the book is and if I can obtain a copy through you. Also, could you tell me where and when the Reunion will be held this year?

Thank you so much for your assistance. I sincerely look forward to hearing from you in the near future.

Very truly yours,

  
Sandra Patterson,  
Descendant of Anretha Yarbrough



**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
4608Q Colony Road - Charlotte, NC 28226  
Phone: (704) 556-9051

.....  
July 5, 1990

Ms. Karen Movock, Historian  
825-202 Waterview Place  
Virginia Beach, VA 23452

SUBJECT: WILSON YARBROUGH

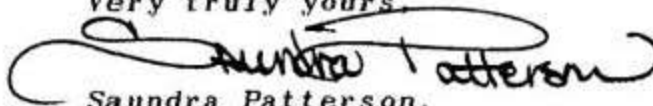
Dear Ms. Movock:

A few weeks ago I spoke with Mrs. R. P. Yarbrough of Charlotte, North Carolina. She gave me your name and address as the Historian for the Yarbrough Family. Mrs. Yarbrough also told me about the Yarbrough Family Newsletter. I have written Charles Yarbrough this date and requested that my name be added to the mailing list.

By way of information, I am a descendant of Anretha (may be spelled Ann Rita, Annritha, Annretta) Yarbrough and a total novice in genealogy research. I am searching for data regarding Wilson Yarbrough. I know he was born in 1804 in North Carolina and married a Naomi Spoon in Guilford Co., North Carolina in 1825. However the family members believe his wife was named Nancy, so that may have been a later marriage. Two of his children were born in North Carolina, Elizabeth (1832) and Anretha (1835), but I do not know in what County. There other children were born in Georgia: Amanda (1838), Alphus (1840), Jane (1842) and Susan (1847). He had a grandson named William Alphus (1860). Because of the name, there may be a connection to William Yarbrough, son of Charles and Elizabeth Yarbrough, or maybe even a brother to Charles. If you have any information that might aid my search, I certainly would appreciate your assistance.

Thank you so much for your assistance. I sincerely look forward to hearing from you in the near future.

Very truly yours,

  
Sandra Patterson,

Dwelling #
Family #
Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1870 was in this family
Age
Sex
Color
Occupation
Real estate
Personal estate
Value of
Place of birth
Father foreign
Mother foreign
Mo. if b. this yr.
Mo. if m. this yr.
School this yr.
Can't r. or wr.
Deaf, blind, idiotic, etc.
Male citizen
Can't vote

870 - County:

State:

Post office:

Dwelling #
Family #
Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1880 was in this family
Color
Sex
Age
Relation to head of family
Born this year
Occupation
Months unemp.
Deaf, blind, idiotic, etc.
Attended school
Can't r. or wr.
Place of birth of this person
Place of birth of father
Place of birth of mother

1880 - County:

State:

Page #:

Super. Dist. #:

Dwelling #
Family #
Name of each person whose place of abode on June 1, 1900 was in this family
Relation to head of family
Color
Sex
Month of birth
Year of birth
Age
Marital status
# yrs. married
M. of # children
# Living ch.
Place of birth of this person
Place of birth of father
Place of birth of mother
Immigration yr.
# of yrs. in US
Naturalization
Occupation

1900 - County:

State:

Sheet #:

Super. Dist. #:

Num. Dist. #:

Twp./city/st.add:

We checked all the probate records, marriages, guardianships, etc in Dahlonega and Cherokee Co. but found no reference there to Wilson.

Wilson Y sold his land in 1855 in Dahlonega and evidently moved to Ringgold, GA. According to a descendant of Annetta Y's mother, ~~the~~ alphas, Wilson died in 1855 and was buried @ Salem cemetery as was Naomi Spoon Y.

Records show that T. R. (Thomas Reese) Yarbrough bought land in Cassosa Co. in 1855. He was only 22 at the time, so probably he inherited money from Wilson Y. which enabled him to buy land. He later died and was buried @ Salem Cemetery in Cassosa Co.

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
4608Q Colony Road - Charlotte, NC 28226  
Phone: (704) 556-9051

.....  
July 21, 1990

Mrs. Karen Mazock  
825-202 Waterview Place  
Virginia Beach, VA 23452

Dear Karen,

I was so delighted to receive your letter with all your helpful information. I will check the Spoon probate records as you suggested and maybe I can pickup something through that. I really had not thought of the estate settlement papers, and that was an excellent tip. Being new to this, I had only thought of looking for wills, but of course there could be great information in the other probate records.

After receiving your information about Wilson Y living in Burke County, NC in 1830, I checked with some family members and they told me his first (maybe more) child had died or name was unknown. Therefore, the Wilson you mentioned could well be who I am looking for. I will go to Burke County and try to pick up any further information from the land records, court minutes, etc. You have really been a great help!

Your other lead regarding Fanny Yarbrough marrying John Spoon was also an interesting lead and I might be able to find some further information regarding them which could make a positive connection.

I have completed the Group Sheet the best I could. However, as you can tell we really don't know very much. I only have a computer at this time so I must apologize for the fact that I had to write on the group sheet, rather than typing.

We have found Wilson Y through the census in the following counties in Georgia:

1840 Union Co., GA  
1850 Lumpkin Co., GA

You mentioned that you might be able to find something under an allied line so I am including the following information, which may help in some way. I realize it would have been much more helpful if I had known some of the persons that Wilson Yarbrough's children married, but I just don't have that information. I have written a relative who may know something more, but even though she is a real sweetheart, she hates to write, so I don't have a lot of hope that she will respond. In the event I am able to obtain additional information, I will certainly forward it to you.

29 July 1990

Sandra Patterson  
4608Q Colony Road  
Charlotte, NC 28226

Dear Sandra:

After receiving your latest letter, I have been looking through my records again. I have a substantial number of records for Georgia, but find that they are mostly for the late 1700's and early 1800's ... a little earlier than what you need. Also, I have but a couple of records for Lumpkin and Union Counties -- if you have anything on Yarbroughs for those counties, I'd be grateful if you would share them for our records.

My marriage records show that a Wade L. Yarbrough married Elizabeth Ann Takersley on 16 Jan 1842 in Lumpkin County, Georgia. The 1850 census record index for Georgia shows that a Wade J. Yarbrough was living in the Yellow Creek District, Lumpkin County, Georgia in 1850. The only other Y living in Lumpkin County was Wilson Yarbrough who lived in Dahlonego District.

Your chart shows that Wilson Y was born 1804 in NC. I went back to the NC records to look for a Wade Y. I found a Wade L. Yarbrough who married Martha J. Turner on 24 Dec 1802 in Warren County, NC.

This may be far-fetched ... but the Wade who married in 1802 is certainly the right age to have been Wilson's father. During those years, when a young man married, either his father gave him some acreage or the young man and his wife lived for a few years with the father's family. Because Wade and Wilson are the only 2 Y's living in Lumpkin County, GA in 1850, they could be father and son. Or, possibly brothers. Do you have the census records for these men? The ages should be shown and that would tell you whether there was a possibility that they were father and son ... or perhaps brothers. I'd almost bet they were closely related.

While my typed index shows the initial as Wade "J", I've found that the old script "L", "S", "I" and "J" were often misread because they all look alike.

I also note from your chart that Julius Harrison died in 1907 and his wife, Annretha Y. Harrison died in 1904. Nearly all states were recording death certificates in the 1900's. Have you written for the death certificates of both? If Julius gave the information for Ann, he would probably have known her maiden name as well as the names of her parents and where they were from.

Page 2

My records show:

Division of Vital Statistics  
State Department of Public Health  
1 Hunter St., S.W.  
Atlanta, Georgia 30303

Bureau of Vital Statistics  
State Health Building  
Little Rock, AR 72201

You did not give the father of Julius T. Harrison. Do you have this information? Also, where the father was born? I have an interesting Harrison History prepared by a Thomas R. Harrison sometime around the 1930/40 era. This Harrison family migrated from Goochland County, Virginia to Caswell County, NC (Orange County at that time). There were several marriages in this line to the Yarbrough family. This research apparently covered a number of years as there is a recorded conversation with a John B. Yarbrough dated October 17, 1913. There is also extracts for correspondence dated Dec 4, 1911 from a Thomas S. Harrison of Blanch, NC. In this letter Thomas says "My dwelling house sits on land that was a drill ground for Major Thomas Harrison's battalion in the Revolution. He camped for one winter on his own land. I have talked with old men who saw all this with their own eyes." Thomas was quite elderly when he wrote this letter and I guess he must have heard these stories when he was a young boy.

At any rate, if you have any indication that your Harrison line has roots in Goochland Co., VA or the Caswell County, NC area, let me know and I'll see if this history has anything of interest for you.

Keep me posted on what you find in the different counties and I'll be glad to check or cross reference anything you find with what others have sent me.

It seems all I ever do is send you possible clues ... wish I could send you some definite information!

Best wishes,

Karen Mazock

cc: Charlie Yarbrow

**SAUNDRA PATTERSON**  
4608Q Colony Road - Charlotte, NC 28226  
Phone: (704) 556-9051

.....  
August 12, 1990

Mrs. Karen Mazock  
825-202 Waterview Place  
Virginia Beach, VA 23452

Dear Karen,

You are so thoughtful to try to keep helping me locate Wilson Yarbrough and I really do appreciate it.

Your lead regarding Wade L. Yarborough marrying in 1802 in Warren County, NC was so encouraging. It is the first lead I have had regarding Wilson's parentage. I have checked a book entitled The County of Warren, NC 1586-1907, by Manly Wade Wellman and the only reference to any Yarbrough was a Joel Yarbrough who signed a petition in 1814. There really wasn't much data prior to 1830 in his book. Additionally, I wrote Warren County Register of Deeds but they said due to limited staff, they were unable to look for any land records for Wade Yarbrough. I will try to get up there before long and go through their records. Maybe they will lead me to something regarding Wilson.

I found a William Yarbrough in the NC 1784-1787 Census in Warren County. Since Wade married in 1802 this William might be his father. I tried to get copies of Wade Y. in Lumpkin Co., Georgia - 1850 Census, but even though the index referred me to #072, there was no entry on that page or near by. There was only a David Wade. I imagine there is a mistake in the index, but I will keep trying to locate the census for him so I can find out more about him. I did notice that the 1860 Census of Lumpkin Co., Georgia did not list either Wade or Wilson, so they must have "moved on" by then. I think your supposition is probably very correct and I am anxious to find more date on Wade Y.

I spoke with a cousin of mine in Oklahoma last week who stated she remembered my grandmother talking a lot about a Vernon Yarbrough, and that either he or one of the Yarbroughs was a preacher. Not much of a lead, but every little bit helps. I've checked NC Census from 1784-1860 and have found no Vernons. I did find an Elam Yarbrough in 1850 Census, Carroll County, Tennessee who named one of his sons "Wilson." He was from North Carolina, 52 years old, and married to "Jane" from Virginia (50). Four of

Ophelia Kessler  
Box 261  
Newcastle, Tex, 76372

CROWN to (Arthur Dobbs, Royal Governor) PATENT BOOK 15

5177 pg. 223 CALEB HUGHES 25 May 1757 146 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River and the West side of falling Creek, joining the Land he bought of Abraham Boyd, the Marsh, and the Creek

5178 pg. 223 JOHN ROACH 25 May 1757 150 acres in Johnston County on the E. side of Walnut Creek, joining the mouth of the Plow Branch and Walnut Creek Marsh

5179 pg. 223 DAVID RAMSEY 26 May 1757 100 acres in Johnston County a little Below SIMON BRIGHT (on) the Mill Creek and On the lower side of Briery Branch, joining Horskins Line

5180 pg. 224 THOMAS COAR 23 May 1757 200 acres in Johnston County upon Charleses Branch, joining the sd. branch

5181 pg. 224 RICHARD BIRD 23 May 1757 170 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River and on the side of falling Creek, joining a Marsh Near Benjamin Herrings line and GEORGE WIGGINS

5182 pg. 224 RICHARD BIRD 23 May 1757 140 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River and the W. side of Falling Creek, joining (a point) Near CALEB HUGHES

5183 pg. 224 RICHARD SARNET 26 May 1757 150 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River upon Bogue Marsh, joining JOHN HERRING

5184 pg. 225 CHARLES HOLMES 26 May 1757 100 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River, joining the W. side of the Rooty Branch in or Near his fathers Line, (a point) near JOHN WEST, Richland Swamp, JESSEE CROOM, and sd. HOLMES

5185 pg. 225 DANIEL SANDERS 23 May 1757 100 acres in Duplin County on the N. E. side of the N. E. River between the Two Great Branches

5186 pg. 225 CAPTAIN HUGH WADDELL 26 May 1757 600 acres in Anson County on the S. W. side of Pee Dee River, joining both sides of Thompsens Creek and ROBERT PALMER

5187 pg. 226 DAVID WILLIAMS 23 May 1757 200 acres in Duplin County Between EDMUND MATHEWS and SAMUEL SELLERS, joining the Six Runs, sd. MATHEWS, and a little Branch

→ 5188 pg. 226 JOHN YARBROUGH 23 May 1757 66 acres in Duplin County on the S. side of Hoe Swamp, joining his home place, his Back Line, and his Old Line

5189 pg. 226 JOHN DANIEL 25 May 1757 300 acres in New Hanover County Between RUBIN HUET (?), BENJAMIN HOLDING, HENRY LEONARD and a Marsh at the Place Called the Narrows between Lockwoods folly and Bacon Inlets, joining Holdings Line and a Marsh

5190 pg. 226 WILLIAM SOUTHERLAND 23 May 1757 144 acres in Duplin County on the E. side of the N. E. Branch of Cape Fear River on Cedar Branch, joining Muddy Creek Swamp near the mouth of Cedar Branch, a Savannah, a Branch of Muddy Creek, and THOMAS JONES

5191 pg. 227 JOHN DANIEL 23 May 1757 160 acres in New Hanover County on the S. W. side of Lockwoods folly below his Own Land, joining (a point) Near sd. River



7323 Parkview Drive  
Frederick, Maryland 21701

January 20, 1986

Ophelia Kessler  
Box 261  
Newcastle, Texas 76372

Dear Ophelia:

I have checked through the material I have but I have not come across a John Swanson Yarbrough as yet. However, a lot of my research is currently being reviewed by Charles Yarborough of Montgomery County, North Carolina. If I do come across anything of interest, I'll certainly send it along.

I noticed in the list of John Yarbrough's you sent was a John who married Nancy Raven in Oglethorpe County, Georgia on Feb. 14, 1807. If you will check the list I am sending you will see listed as No. 21 a John Yarborough who married Susanna Rabun in Georgia on April 17, 1838. The names of the wives are very similar and could be the same family. Perhaps this may be a lead. Most all these marriages were taken from the Yarborough Magazine put out by Charles Yarborough of 1001 Bedford Rd. in Bedford, Texas 70622. He died this past year but his widow may be able to tell you who received his material.

In reference to my John Yarborough who died in Wake County, N.C. in 1785 leaving his wife Verer and children John, Marady, Charles, Frankie, Agga and Jeriah, I can tell you definitely that the son John married Joanna Chambers in 1777. They then moved to Montgomery County, N.C. in 1779 followed by brother Charles a few years later. John and Joanna also had a son John born 1788 but he died in Montgomery County, N.C. in 1845.

I am sorry I cannot be more help on John Swanson Yarbrough but I will keep a lookout for the name in the future. Swanson is such an unusual name I would bet that it was a family name of his mother or grandmother but of course this is merely speculation. Best wishes in your search.

Sincerely,



Curtis A. Bowen

Government and Subscribed the Test in order to Qualify themselves for the Execution of their respective Commissions according to Law.

Court held June 4, 1781. Vincent Jackson Gt is Recommended as first Lieutenant in Captain Hamm's Company. George Wroe is Recommended as first Lieutenant to the Company Commanded by Capt Harrison. George Clarke is Recommended as Ensign to the Company Commanded by Capt Yerby. Gerrard McHenry is Recommended as Second Lieut. to the Company Commanded by Capt. Samuel Fauntleroy.



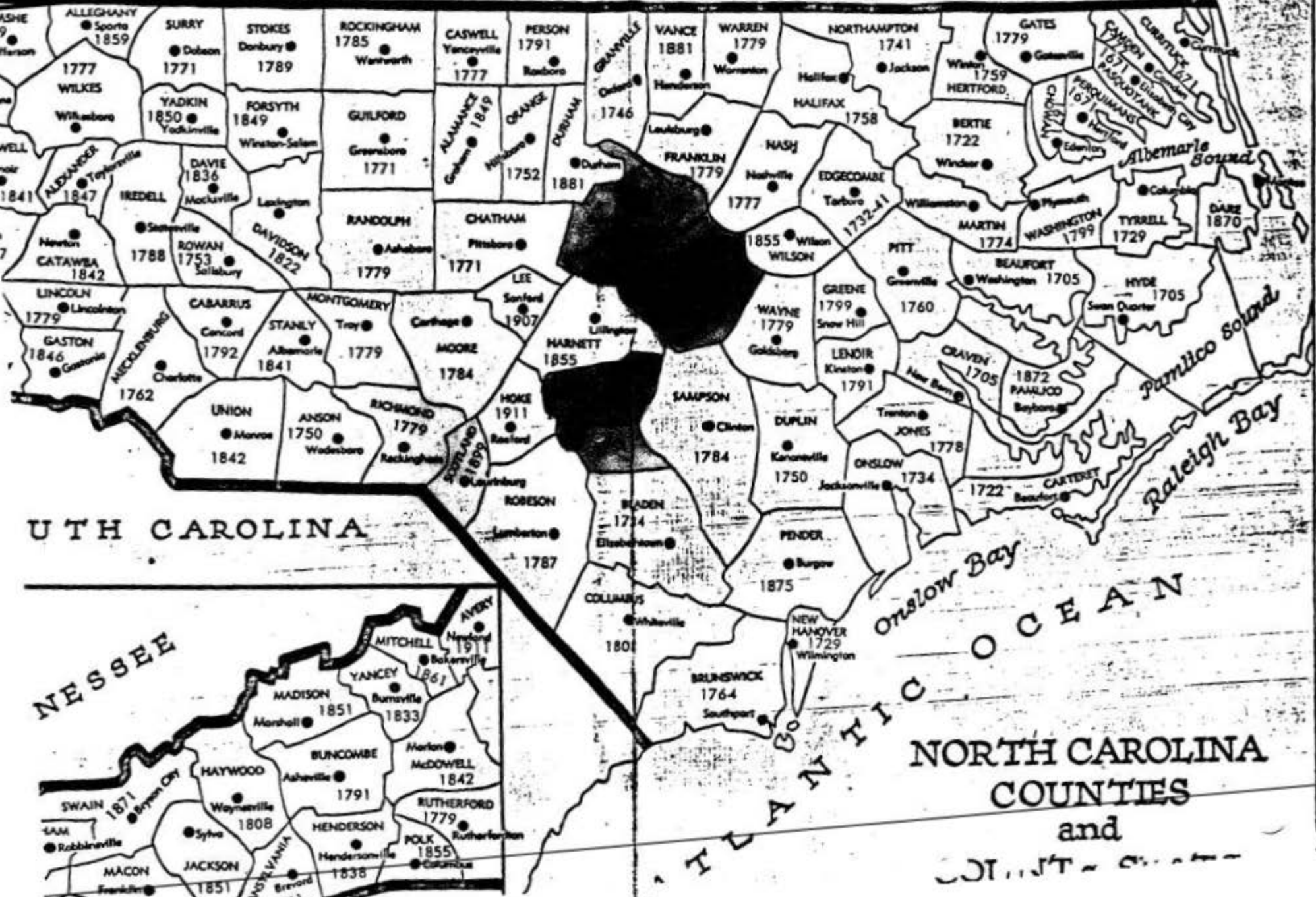
#### MILITARY CLAIMS IN RICHMOND COUNTY

The following persons were allowed their claims against the Commonwealth under the act for "adjusting claims for property impressed or taken for public service:"

Court for Richmond County 3 April, 1782.

Leroy Peachey, John Smith, Richard Shackelford, Richard Glasscock, John Glasscock, Samuel Tune, Sarah Lawson, Charles McCarthy, Thomas Beale, George Davis, John Davis, Billington McCarthy, Samuel Kelsich, Benjamin Smith, Abner Dobyns, Leroy Peachey, Samuel Dobyns, John Glasscock, More Bragg, ~~More~~ Muse, Samuel Hipkins, Benjamin Branham, Charles Carter, George Garland, Rev. Isaac W. Giberne, John Crask, John Sisson, William Bruce, John Rochester, Vincent Garland, John Sydnor, Edward Dobyns, John Purcell, John How, John Brockenbrough, ~~John~~ Denent, Benjamin Rust, James Sandford, Alexander ~~How~~, Thaddeus Williams, Rev. Edward Jones, Vincent Jackson, George Harrison, William Miskell (2 claims) George Northern, Peter Northern, Samuel Woolland, Nicholas Flood, dec'd., Thomas Smith, William Hunt, (21 claims) Robert Wormley ~~Carter~~ (3), William Ball, (21) Charles McCarthy, George Glasscock, Henry Asbury, Capt. George Sisson, (2) Thomas Stout, James ~~Asbury~~, William Palmer, John Hammond, John Yerby, dec'd., Edward M. Purcell, John Hammond, Robert Tomlin, Capt. ~~More~~ Fauntleroy, Capt. Samuel Fauntleroy, George Yerby, Anthony Sydnor, Thomas Dobyns, Robert Lyne, Mary Lyne, William Martin, Daniel Dobyns, Robert Forrester, Samuel Dunaway, Vincent Redman, Joseph Redman, Stewart Redman, Thomas Clark, Thomas Jesper, Robert B. Carter, Robert Bladen Carter, James Lewis, Col. Tayloe, Griffin Garland, Col. Francis L. Lee, Col. John Tayloe, dec'd., Lindsay Opie, William Smith, Richard Lee, Esq., Dominick Bennehan, Moore Brockenbrough, Richard Barne's Estate, Elinor Brown, Caty Jesper, William Downman, William Dobyns, the elder, Estate of Hon. John Tayloe, dec'd.,

VIRGINIA



U T H CAROLINA

NESSEE

Onslow Bay

ATLANTIC OCEAN

NORTH CAROLINA  
COUNTIES  
and

JOINT ...



WILL OF JOHN YARBROUGH<sup>1</sup>

In the Name of God Amen  
 I John Yarbrough of County Wake and State  
 of North Carolina being sick and weak in  
 Body But of sound and perfect mind and memory  
 Thanks be to almighty God for the same and  
 knowing the uncertainty of this Earthly life  
 do make and Declare this my last Will and Testament  
 in manner and Form following To wit. first and  
 Principally I give and Recommend my soul to God  
 who gave it Trusting in his Mercies and in the  
 merits of my Dear Redeemer for Remission of all  
 my sins Desiring that my Body to be Dispos<sup>d</sup> of  
 in Christian Burial and as to such Tempora<sup>l</sup>  
 Estate as it hath pleased God to bestow on me after all  
 all my Just Debts are paid I give & bequeath  
 and Dispose of in the following manner (Viz)  
 Item I lend to my Beloved wife Verer Yarbrough  
 During her widowhood all my household Inventories and  
 and Work of every kind and my will is that after  
 ny wife's Deceas or marriage that my Estate be Equally  
 Divided Between my six children (Viz) \_\_\_\_\_  
 John Yarbrough Merady Yarbrough  
 Frankey Yarbrough Agga Yarbrough  
 Charles Yarbrough Jeriah Yarbrough  
 And I do hereby Constitute and ordain my  
 Beloved sons John Yarbrough and  
 Merady Yarbrough Executors of this my  
 last Will and Testament and I do hereby  
 Disannul all former wills by me and  
 Declaring this and no other to be my last  
 Will and Testament in witness whereOf  
 I have here unto set my hand and seal this  
 14th of May A.D. 1785.  
 Sign<sup>d</sup> Seal<sup>d</sup> acknowledg<sup>d</sup>  
 In presence of us \_\_\_\_\_

his  
 John X Yarbrough (Seal)  
 mark

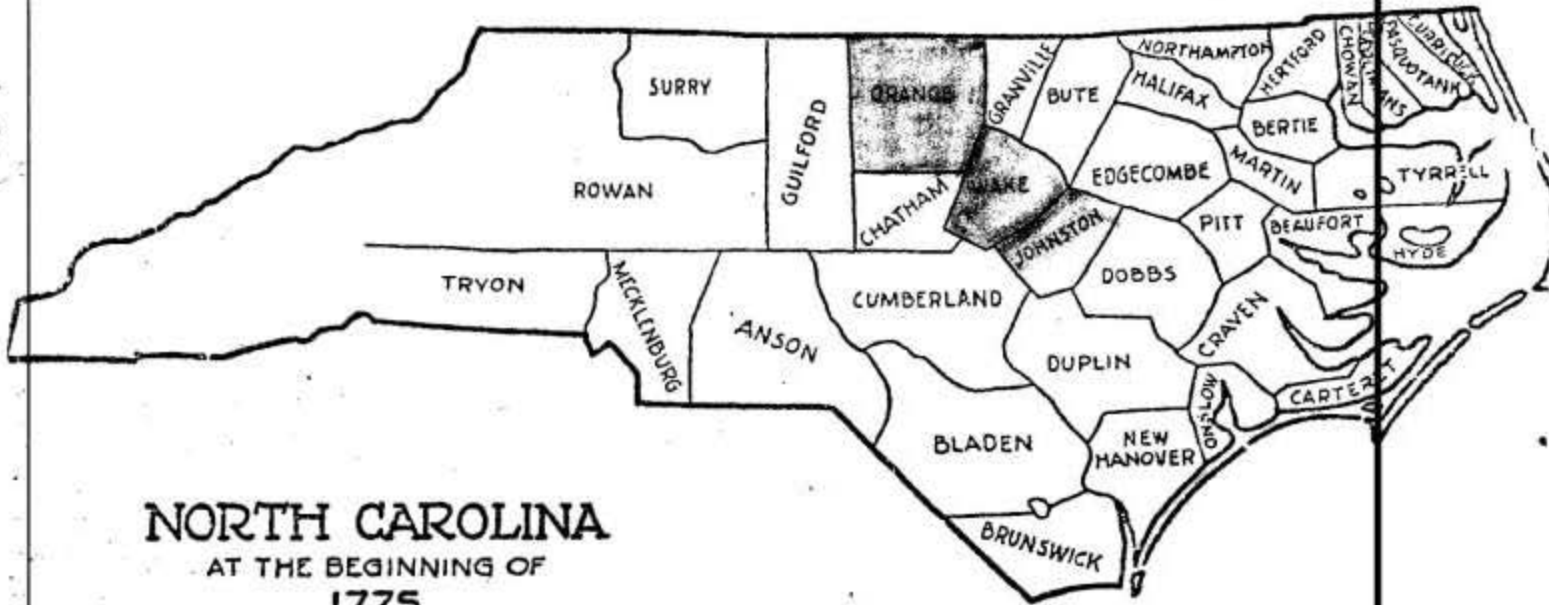
Test

R<sup>d</sup> Rivers  
 William Topping  
 his  
 Wm X Chambers (Jurat)  
 mark

~~Wake County~~ ~~Sept~~ Term<sup>o</sup> 1785. Then was the Execution of the wit-  
 ness. Will duly proved in Open Court by Oath of William Chambers.  
 A Witness thereto & ordered to be Recorded. Henry Lane Wk. Co

Recorded in the Clerks Office of the County of Wake in Book B  
 and pages (68 & 69) the 25th day of October A.D. 1785  
 Henry Lane, Wk. Co

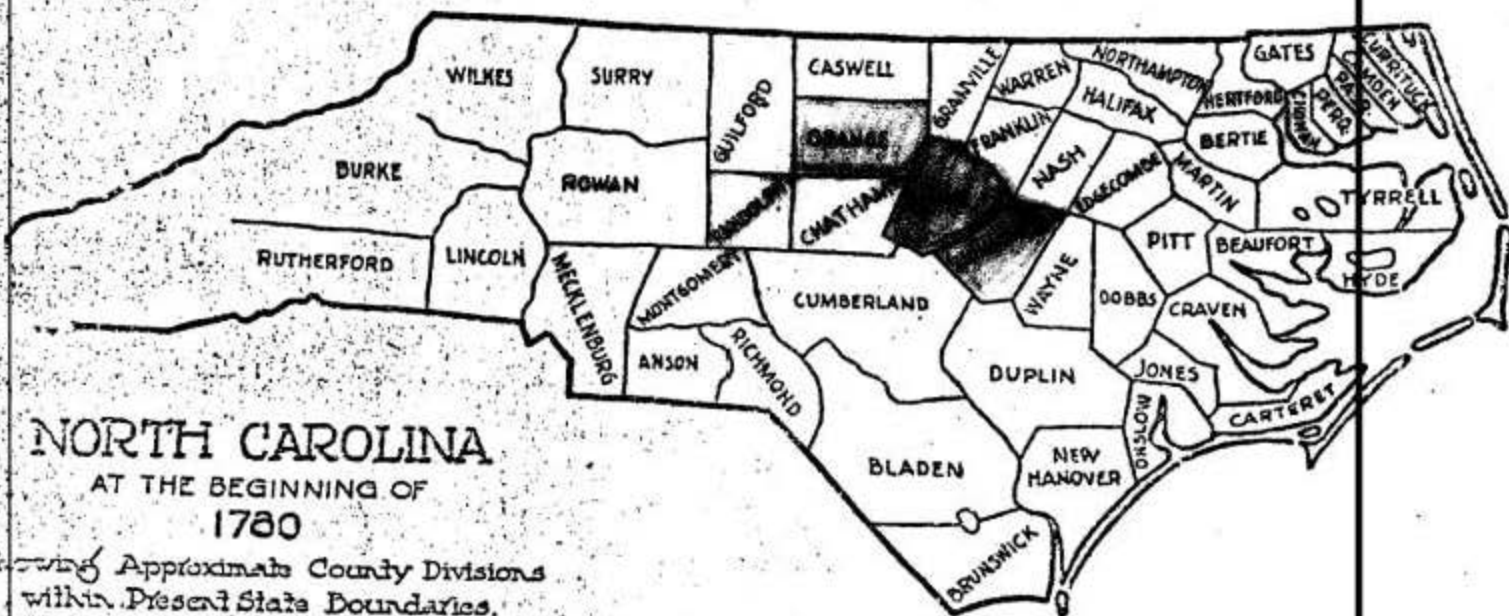
<sup>1</sup>Wake Co., N.C. Will Book B, p. 68.  
<sup>2</sup>This transcription is typed using spacing, capitalization,  
 spelling and punctuation exactly like the handwritten original.



**NORTH CAROLINA**  
 AT THE BEGINNING OF  
 1775

Showing Approximate County Divisions  
 within Present State Boundaries

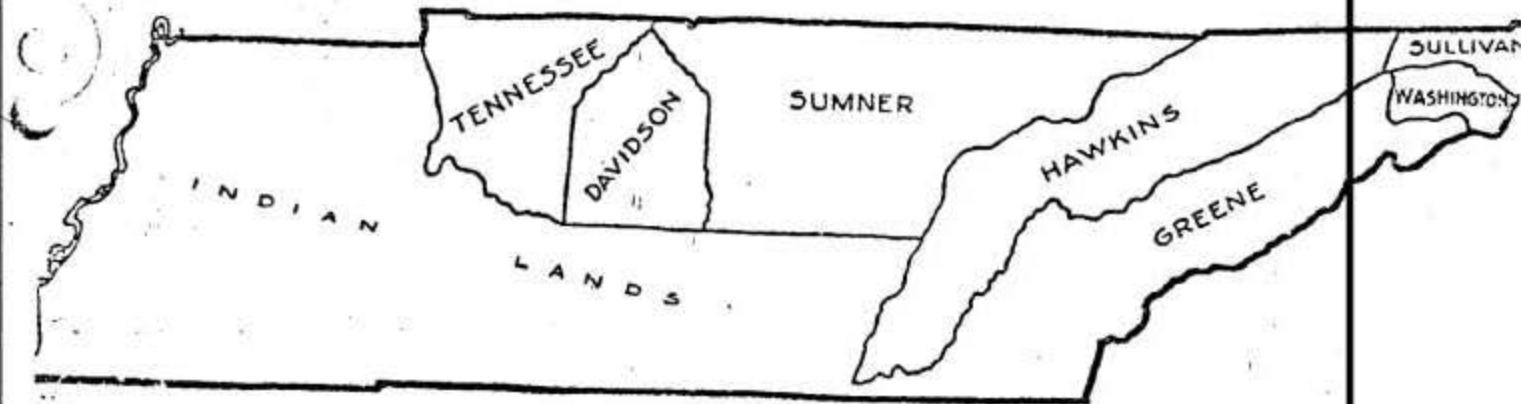
Map by  
 L. Polk, Denmark.



**NORTH CAROLINA**  
 AT THE BEGINNING OF  
 1780

Showing Approximate County Divisions  
 within Present State Boundaries.

Map by  
 L. Polk, Denmark.



## TENNESSEE AT THE BEGINNING OF 1790

Showing Approximate County Divisions  
within Present State Boundaries

Map by  
L. Polk Denmark

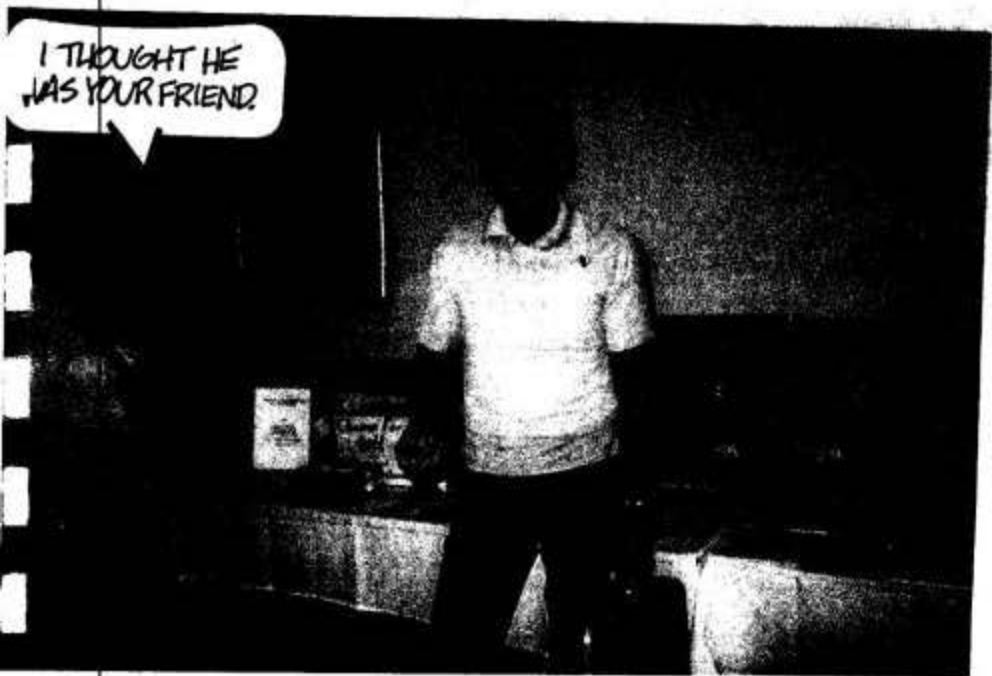
Cumberland  
created  
Bladen Co., N.C.



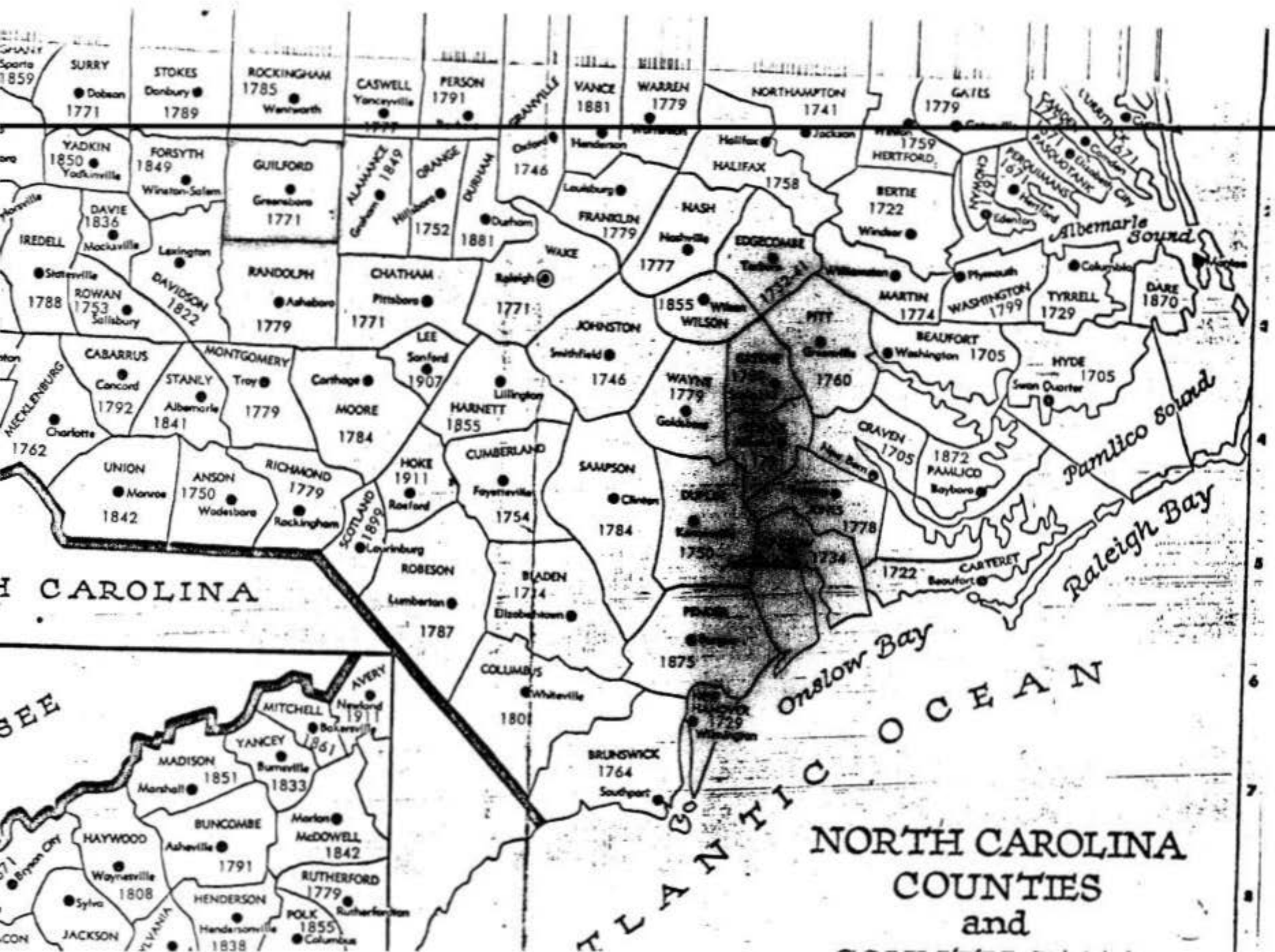
## NORTH CAROLINA AT THE BEGINNING OF 1800

Showing Approximate County Divisions  
within Present State Boundaries.

Map by  
L. Polk Denmark



I THOUGHT HE  
WAS YOUR FRIEND.





seventeenth-century parishes were described as

ew Poquoson, from Back River to Poquoson River  
ork, from Poquoson River to Morgan's Creek  
ickiack, from Morgan's Creek to Queen's Creek  
arston, from Queen's Creek to Scimino Creek  
iddle Plantation, comprising the settlement of that name  
etween Queen's Creek and Archer's Hope Creek (now  
College Creek)

Poquoson's name was changed in 1692 to Charles

Parish—there is no record establishing a parish, but it  
nducted minister in 1638.

ack Parish was established in 1640 and its name was  
o Hampton Parish in 1643.

n Parish, including the upper part of York County,  
ed a parish in 1654.

Plantation combined with Harrop Parish in James  
ty to form Middletown Parish. In 1674 Middletown

on Parishes were united to form the present Bruton

1706 York and Hampton Parishes were combined  
ampton Parish, with which Martin's Hundred Parish,  
ity County, was united in 1712.

ony was growing and the population was pressing  
and northwestward, and settlements were being estab-

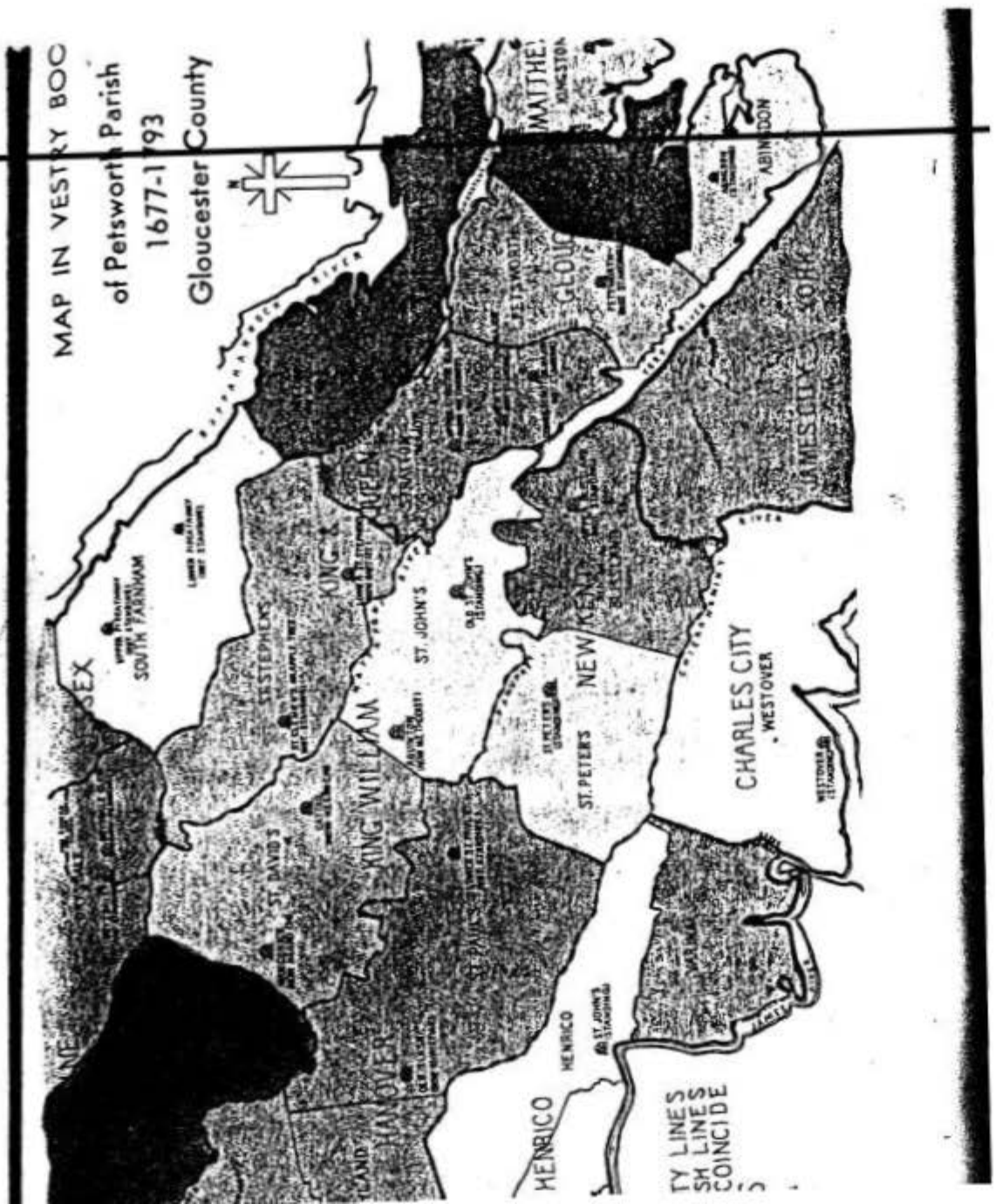
e north side of the York River. From York County  
loucester County in 1651, in which county we find

Petsworth, Ware, and Kingston Parishes. The latter  
o become the parish in Mathews County in 1791.

ne year the northern part of York County was taken  
southern portion of Lancaster County along the

the Rappahannock River.

portion of Lancaster County lying south of the  
ck River was taken from York County in 1651,  
ollow the creation of the parishes along the southern



John Y. of Wake County, N.C. (YFM 3/7)

CURTIS A. BOWEN (John)  
17323 PARKVIEW DRIVE  
FREDERICK, MARYLAND  
21701

18 September 1982

Frances M Lockwood  
Box 722  
Comanche, Texas 76442

Dear Frances,

Thank you so much for the information on the early Yarborough family. I am most interested in John, son of Thomas born 1717. He could very well be my missing link. I was told that a tax list had a John living next to his father Thomas in Orange County, N.C. in the 1740's. If I could prove that he relocated to Johnston County, N.C. in the 1760's, the mystery would be solved.

My research has taken me back to John Yarborough and Verer (Minerva) who bought a 50 acre farm 7 miles from Raleigh, N.C. in what was then Johnston County, N.C. but soon after became Wake County. This was during the 1760's. They had 6 children (John Jr., Charles, Mirady, Franky, Jonah, and Agga (Agatha)). John Jr. joined the army in 1776 and returned home in 1777, marrying Joanna Chambers. Two years later they moved to Montgomery County, N.C. where the family remained until after the Civil War. The family has been residents of Cumberland County, N.C. since the 1870's. My direct line goes from John Yarborough and Verer to John Jr. and Joanna (Chambers) to Henry and Nancy (Guthrie) to Benjamin and Sara Jane (Blake) to Franklin Curtis Yarborough and Emelia (Marsh) who were the parents of my mother Lelia May Yarborough (Bowen).

At the recent Yarborough Conference, I was told that the families of Richard, the immigrant, were the only Yarboroughs in America until 1732 when Ambrose, a cousin, arrived. I figure that my John of Johnston County, N.C. in 1760 had to be born before 1740. Since Ambrose had no son by the name John, I am certain I am a descendant of Richard. Should you find any information that might tie it together, I would greatly appreciate your passing it along.

My search for family began quite by accident in 1977 when I took my mother back home to Cumberland County, N.C. for her last visit. She was delighted because she knew she had but six months to live. We visited friends that she hadn't seen in 20 years. A walk through the woods brought us to the millpond where she played as a little girl. It was a beautiful experience as I watched her relive those childhood memories. We rode to the church and placed flowers on the graves of her parents and her grandmother. It was then that I noticed the absence of her grandfather's grave. When I questioned her, she told me that he went off to fight in the Civil War and was never heard from again. I thought it strange that a man could serve his country and the family never informed of his fate. That evening, the full weight of this tragedy hit home as I read a letter written 29 years after his disappearance. His wife still searching for some word of her husband was asking a neighbor for assistance when she found he was taking a trip north. It was then that I took up the challenge and after many months found that he died of typhoid fever following the Battle of Antietam. I finally located the grave and after a long court battle with the City of Richmond we brought him home where he now rests next to his wife and his only son. The enclosed article may be of interest.

Thanks again for your material and your interest. It will always be remembered and greatly appreciated.

Best wishes always,

Curtis

*Sent article to CDY-*

*Curtis*

March 22, 1986

Phelia Kessler  
Box 261  
NEWCASTLE, TEXAS 76372

Dear Phelia,

I thank you so much for the splendid material I just received. I will enjoy going through the information.

I am delighted to hear you have a lead on John Swanson Yarbrough. Persistence is the key to success and it appears it has paid off for you.

The enclosed money will offset the expense involved but more than this I want to thank you for remembering me. It was greatly appreciated. Best wishes always

Sincerely  
Curtis A. Bower  
7323 Parkview Drive  
Frederick, Md 21701

RECORDS OF THE VIRGINIA COMPANY

	li.	s.
Edmund Smith.....	12.	10
Robert Smith.....	37.	10
- Matthias Springham.....	25.	
Richard Smith.....	25.	
[46] Edward Smith.....	12.	10
Jonathan Smith.....	12.	10
- Humphrey Smith.....	37.	10
- John Smith.....	37.	10
George Swinhow.....	62.	10
Ioseph Some.....	25.	
William Sheckley.....	25.	
John Southick.....	12.	10
Henry Shelley.....	25.	
Walter Shelley.....	12.	10
? Richard Snarsborow.....	12.	10
- George Stone.....	12.	10
Hugh Shepley.....	12.	10
William Strachey.....	25.	
- Vrion Spencer.....	12.	10
John Scarpe.....	12.	10
Thomas Scott.....	50.	
William Sharpe.....	25.	
Steuon Sparrow.....	75.	
Thomas Stokes.....	12.	10
Richard Shepard.....	25.	
Henry Spranger.....	12.	10
William Stonnard.....	25.	
Steuon Sad.....	12.	10
John Stockley.....	50.	
Thomas Steuens.....	37.	10
Matthew Shepard.....	50.	
Thomas Sherwell..... (Shemwell?)	12.	10
William Seabright, Esquire.....	12.	10
Nicholas Sherwell.....	12.	10
Augustine Steward.....	25.	10
[47] Thomas Stile.....	62.	10
Abraham Speckhard.....	12.	10
Edmund Scott.....	25.	
Francis Smalman, Esquire.....	12.	10
Gregory Sprint, Esquire.....	37.	10
Thomas Stacey.....	25.	
William Sandhatch.....	10.	

T

	ll	s.
Sir William Twisden.....	37.	10
Sir William Throckmorton.....	50.	
Sir Nicholas Tufton.....	80.	
Sir Iohn Treuer.....	70.	
Sir Thomas Tracy.....	37.	10
George Thorpe, Esquire.....	25.	
Doctor William Turner.....	12.	10
The Trinity house.....	150.	
Richard Turner.....	37.	10
Iohn Tauerner.....	37.	10
Daniel Tucker.....	31.	5
Charles Towler.....	12.	10
William Tayler.....	12.	10
Leonard Townson.....	25.	
Richard Tomlins.....	25.	
Francis Tate, Esquire.....	25.	
Andrew Troughton.....	25.	
George Tucker.....	12.	10
Henry Timberlake.....	37.	10
William Tucker.....	25.	
Lewis Tite.....	25.	
Robert Thornton.....	25.	

V

- [48] Sir Horatio Vere.....	121.	
Henry Vincent.....	37.	10
Richard Venne.....	12.	10
Christopher Vertue.....	12.	10
Iohn Vassell.....	25.	
Arthur Venne.....	12.	10

W

- Henry, Bishop of Worcester.....	13.	6.8
- Francis West, Esquire.....	25.	
Sir Raph Winwood.....	75.	
Sir Iohn Wentworth.....	12.	10
Sir William Waad.....	144.	10
Sir Robert Wroth.....	50.	
Sir Perciuall Willoby.....	50.	
Sir Charles Wilmott.....	27.	10
- Sir Iohn Watts.....	162.	10

Phelia

This Franklinton, Longe deed of 1818 is a very revealing document, as least to me. I recall reading a letter from a Mrs Walling saying she was a ~~daughter~~ <sup>granddaughter</sup> of a James Yarborough who was born in Montgomery City NC and died in the Revolutionary War. Montgomery City is bordering Anson County NC and I don't know whether Mrs Walling was referring to the current boundary lines or those of 1777 but this is what I find intriguing. Usually I had thought of the migratory trail as always going southward but if Mrs Walling's statement is correct it also clears up and substantiates several events that had always puzzled me.

Noting that the deed from Joshua to Groves Yarborough indicates Joshua & Groves were sons of James Y who received 287 1/2 acres of land in Franklinton, Georgia for his Ter War services.

(12)  
It seems to me that I also recall that the will of James Y who died in 1777 was probated in Brunswick Co, Va just north of Franklinton NC area indicating that James had returned northward after his family being in Montgomery or Anson County NC area.

Now you might recall that Henry Yarborough who married Sophia Sockett is said to have been born in Anson County in 1760's and yet married in Franklinton NC. We also see that a Joshua Yarborough who I feel is the Joshua I found in Franklinton NC had a deed witnessed by his son Joshua II who lived in Anson Co, NC, so he did so on a trip north while visiting.

**Nalfon<sup>®</sup> 600 mg**  
fenoprofen calcium



See last pages of pad for prescribing information.

**Nalfon<sup>®</sup> 600 mg**  
fenoprofen calcium



See last pages of pad for prescribing information.

(3)  
Joshua I. Then we find that Joshua II ends up in Mecklenburg City, NC in 1790 <sup>(only Yarborough)</sup> ~~there~~ census and followed by 5 or 6 Yarborough families in 1800 to 1810. I believe they were Joshua II, Nelson, William (wife of Rachel Shelby) Benjamin Y (husband of a Vincent family member who later married a Hargrove, maybe even a Nathan Y. although not listed in the census one of the deeds indicated that one of the land grants bordered on the edge of Shem Yarborough. Who was Shem Yarborough?  
I believe him to be the son of Augustus and Ann Roberts Yarborough (Shemwell) and something I recall reading indicated he was linked

(14)  
to Robert Yarborough who may have been the Yarborough who owned land in Gloucester County, Va and was mentioned in tax list with Richard Yarborough owning 300 acres and brother John owning 150 acres.  
Getting back to Joshua II of Mecklenburg City NC he seems to have stayed in that area & Joshua III may have also but he may have gone with his brothers or cousins to Georgia.  
The way I see it is that James Y was father of Joshua I & Groves & others that ~~may~~ included William S. Yarborough & wife Rachel Shelby who went to Texas (Williamson County, Tex) and may just in fact be father of Henry who married Sophia Sockett and

(5)

headed west to Tenn with Edmond (his son) or Edmond west later and Groves Y was most likely Henry's + Joshua's I's brother. Groves married first a Mrs Chamblin and had 2 sons Waley and James Wyatt Yarbrough and lived in Spartanburg SC for a while. After marrying a Mrs Langston, he moved on to Franklin Co Georgia near Little River, Broad River + Payne Creek on land inherited from his father James who died in Rev War. There he had 15 more children the oldest Nathan moving on to Rome, Ga followed by several brothers and Groves bought from brother Joshua I 32 acres of land inherited from James indicating there were 9 children since

1 change

(6)

9 x 32 comes to 288 acres and their father James was given 287 1/2 acres in Franklin Co Georgia.

Now comes the tough question, who was the father of James Y? Could there be a link between this James Y + the Charles Y found in Charlotte Va. Remember Charles Y there gave land to build Bull Church in 1747 and James Y was given license to operate Bull Church for about 10 years thru 1770. I thought there is a link between Charles, James + the Robert Yarbrough of Dondesty and Shemwell + Joshua II Y are found in Mecklenburg Co NC @ 1800.

**Nalfon<sup>®</sup> 600 mg**  
fenoprofen calcium  
See last pages of pad for prescribing information.



**Nalfon<sup>®</sup> 600 mg**  
fenoprofen calcium  
See last pages of pad for prescribing information.



(7)

For a while I wondered if this Charles was the son of Jeremiah Y of Bedford Co Va who died in 1759 leaving property to his sons John, Charles and Mully on the Stanton River, but the Charles had a sister <sup>(of Caroline)</sup> named Amy Durrant wife of Wm Durrant as indicated by court records of Angeline Seacey. Charles Y of Jeremiah only had sister Mully according to will so we must look further.

Anything you can add or disprove with regard to my conclusions would be greatly appreciated. Thanks again,  
Quint Bower

415,416- Feb. 11, 1755- THOMAS HOWELL to RICHARD COLEMAN for 15 pds. 150 acres which was granted to William Alston July 31, 1741 and by him conveyed to Samuel Williams and by him to Thomas Howell, on Hawtree Creek. Wts: James Paine, Benjamin Ward.

416,417- Mar. 3, 1755- WILLIAM JORDAN to THOMAS HOWELL for 23 pds. 180 acres on James Reeves' line and Cattail branch. Wts: John Sallis, Jacob Perry.

417 thru 419- Feb. 28, 1755- LINTON HAYLES of Northampton Co., N. C. to [redacted] of Granville Co. for 16 pds. 150 acres on N side of Tarr River, being part of land bought of John Bishop in Granville Co. Wts: John Bishop, [redacted] Richard Critchfield.

419,420- Mar. 3, 1755- JOHN RACKLEY, SR. to SAUL RACKLEY for 10 pds. 280 acres which was granted to John Rackley on N side of Tar River. Wts: James Hunt, William Edwards.

421,422- Feb. 20, 1755- JOHN BISHOP and wife CHRISTIANA to HEZEKIAH MASSEY, son of Richard Massey, for 25 pds. 318 1/2 acres in Granville Co., deeded Oct. 20, 1753 by patent for 637 acres. Wts: Richard Critchfield, John Yarbrough, John Simons.

423,424- Oct. 21, 1754- ROBERT MOODY, JR. to THOMAS COOK for 18 pds. 320 acres on Jumping Run on N side of Tarr River in Granville Co., N. C. Wts: William Smith, John Young, Ambrose .....? This is signed by Robert Moody, Jr. and James Brogdon.

424,425- Feb. 15, 1755- GILES BOWERS and wife SARAH to THOMAS HARRIS for 26 pds. 300 acres in Granville Co. which was granted Oct. 28, 1752 to said Bowers on Linches Creek. Wts: Danl. Potter, Joseph Brantley, Wm. Eves.

426,427- Feb. 25, 1755- GILES BOWERS and wife SARAH to THOMAS HARRIS for 26 pds. 200 acres in Granville Co., N. C. on both sides of Linches Creek. Wts: Wm. Eaves, Joseph Brantley, Danl. Potter.

427,428- Mar. 3, 1755- ISRAEL ROBERSON gave to his son NICHOLAS ROBERSON 320 acres on SE side of Smiths Creek in Granville Co. on the county line at Henry King's corner. Wts: Henry King, Jesse Moller.

429,430- Feb. 27, 1752- JOHN SEARCY, SR. to REUBEN SEARCY for 150 pds. 253 acres on Andersons Swamp in

Could this be the John that married Sarah Simmons in Va?

Could this be the father of Elizabeth Robertson that Married Henry Yarbrough?



... Creek on ... line. Wts. Isaac ...  
ord.

Mar. 2, 1757- WILLIAM STROUD and wife  
Orange Co., N. C. and ROBERT CALLER and  
Granville Co., N. C. to WILLIAM BULL-  
le Co.; N. C. for 60 pds. land on Smiths  
in Branch on John Hawkins Spring branch,  
acres. Wts: none.

Nov. 11, 1756- ROBERT BUTLER to JOHN  
combe Co. for 36 pds. 300 acres on both  
ess Creek in Granville Co., which was  
tler Nov. 9, 1756. Wts: Daniel Weldon,  
Davis.

. 28, 1756- HAYWARD WORLY and wife WINI-  
ton Co., N. C. to RICHARD WHITE of Gran-  
26 pds. 100 acres on SW side of Tar Riv-  
Worley formerly lived, being part of 640  
to Joseph Sims Dec. 1, 1744 and by him  
ley Aug. 26, 1748. Wts: William Massey,  
X. Clark.

. 19, 1757- ANSELM BAILEY of Surry Co.,  
M JUDKINS of aforesaid county and province  
40 acres on W side of Mill Creek in Gran-  
C., or the part herein deeded for 320  
was granted Oct. 25, 1753 to John Dozer.  
, Anselm Bailey, Jr., Benj. Bailey, Jr.

. 28, 1757- JOHN HAWKINS and wife MARY of  
to JOHN HOWARD for 18 pds. 330 acres  
of tract granted for 400 acres to said  
1755 in Granville Co., N. C. on Smiths  
n's line. Wts: George Lamkin, Josh Moss,

. 3, 1757- DANIEL WELDON of Edgecombe Co.,  
R SMART of Granville Co. for 5 pds. 100  
sides of Meltons Creek. Wts: Jno. Bowie,

Feb. 27, 1757- PETER HEDGEPEETH and CHAR-  
of Edgecombe Co., N. C. to THOMAS SHER-  
lle Co., N. C. for 21 pds., land in Gran-  
C. on Seymor Sumersets line. Wts: Math-

Vincent or Vinson  
Yarbrough?

Could William  
Simons be broth  
to Sarah/John  
Yarb

N. C. to MANOAH YARBROUGH of same province for 40 pds  
249 acres on both sides of Sycamore Creek on John Yar-  
brough's line. Wts: Danl. Sullivan. Marv Davis, John  
Bishop.

214- Jan. 12, 1757- THOMAS  
west Parish, of Northampton Co  
ASON for 15 pds. 65 acres in G  
tract belonging to Thomas Vinson, Jr. Wts: Will., Dav  
id, and Jesse Vinson.

214 thru 216- Oct. 26, 1754- Grant to THOMAS FUS  
SELL of Granville Co. 337 acres in Granville Co. on  
both sides of Sandy Creek at John Terrells line. Wts  
John and Sherwood Haywood.

216,217- Feb. 19, 1757- MATHEW THOMAS of Gran-  
ville Co. to WILLIAM WINBORNE of Northampton Co., N.  
for 13 pds. land on N side of Swift Creek on Thomas  
Petty's line, containing 200 acres. Wts: Jacob Bass,  
Robert Clark, John Tomson.

217,218- \_\_\_\_\_, 1757- JOHN HAWKINS and wif  
MARY to JOHN CHRISTMAS for 70 pds. 286 acres, the res  
idue of 680 acres granted to Hawkins Nov. 12, 1756.  
Wts: none.

218,219- Nov. 20, 1756- JOHN JONES of Edgecombe  
Co. to JAMES SINSANG of Granville Co. for 8 pds. 130  
acres on Thomas Turner's line, John Jones'. Wts: Joh  
Steel, James Goodwin.

219- June 25, 1756- EDWARD MOBLEY of Johnston Co  
N. C. to his brother, HAMMON MOBLEY, a deed of gift o  
100 acres at head of Richland Creek in Granville Co.,  
N. C. Wts: John Terrell, Reuben Searcy.

220- Feb. 25, 1757- JAMES YANCEY of Granville Co.  
gave to MARY BAYNES, wife of John Baynes, 110 acres in  
Granville Co., N. C. on Jonothan Creek. Wts: none.  
(Mary is daughter of James Yancey.)

220,221- Jan. 18, 1757- WILLIAM SIMONS and wife  
ELIZABETH to JOHN SIMONS, JR. for 12 pds. 300 acres in  
Granville Co., N. C. on W side of Cypress Swamp. Wts:  
John Bishop, Richd. Critchfield.

221- Feb. 25, 1757- JOHN YARBROUGH to MANOAH YAR-  
BROUGH for 16 pds. 150 acres in Granville Co.

Mary Green Davis  
that married  
Thomas Yarbrough?

0 pds. 280 acres, being part of tract  
20, 1760 to Harris.

Dec. 1, 1760- Grant to JOHN SHERMAN for  
his own line and on Johnson's line in  
, N. C.

Aug. 25, 1760- Grant to THOMAS ADDAMAN  
on both sides of Deep Creek in Granville  
Delany's line.

Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to WILLIAM GILREATH  
on Hawtree Creek on Wm. Young's line in  
, N. C.

. 16, 1760- ANDREW HAMPTON to ISIAH PHIPPS  
00 acres in Granville Co., being part of  
Mar. 11, 1760 to Hampton. Wts: Robert  
Harris.

Oct. 1, 1760- ROBERT HARRIS to DAVID CO-  
s, 150 acres in Granville Co., b  
ed July 30, 1760 to Harris. David Cozart/

Mar. 11, 1760- Grant to WILLIAM  
N side of Fishing Creek in Johns...

Mar. 11, 1760- Grant to WILLIAM DUKE for  
side of Fishing Creek on Jos. Duke's  
ille Co.

Feb. 8, 1761- JOSEPH SIMS of Johnston  
SUGAR JONES of Granville for 100 pds.,  
Sugar Jones. or River on White's

to his son, JA-  
for love, a deed or gift of 150 acres in  
N. C., being part of the tract on both  
river on John Williams' line. Wts: Peter  
Langston.

20, 1758- GILLIAM MASSEY to JOHN CLARK  
50 acres on N side of Tar River, being  
of land whereon I live.

Aug. 25, 1760- Grant to ALEXANDER McMEL-  
res in Granville Co., N. C. on both sides

Person, Benj. Hubbard.

178- Sept. 19, 1760- BENJ. KIMBALL to HENRY YAG  
of Virginia for 130 pds., 320 acres in Granville Co.  
N. C., which was granted Oct. 26, 1753 to Kimball an  
50 acres also, deeded to Kimball by William Johnson,  
which was granted to Johnson Apr. 27, 1754. Wts: Wi  
Johnson, Peter Kimball.

179,180- Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to JAMES LESTER f  
214 acres in Granville Co. on Bowhouse Creek in Eat  
corner.

180- Jan. 14, 1756- JOHN HANDCOCK of Johnston C  
N. C. to THOMAS DAVIS of Edgecombe Co., N. C. for 6  
2 shls., 100 acres in Granville Co., N. C., which Ha  
cock was deeded Mar. 25, 1749 on S side of Hawtree  
Creek in county line. Wts: Lewis and Solomon Davis.

181- Feb. 9, 1761- THOMAS PUTNAM to JAMES PETTY  
for 20 pds., land in Granville Co. containing 7 acre  
(?) on Sandy Creek at Thomas Crocker's line. Wts: J  
James Barnet.

181,182- Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to LEWIS DAVIS for  
450 acres at Robert Taylor's corner on both sides of  
Fishing Creek in Granville Co.

183- Feb. 9, 1761- LEWIS DAVIS to THOMAS MOSELEY  
for 30 pds. 16 shls., 450 acres in Granville Co. whic  
was granted to Davis Nov. 2, 1760 on S side of Fishin  
Creek in Capt. Young's line. Wts: Wm. Hurst, Blake  
Baker.

183,184- Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to GEORGE KING for  
660 acres on both sides of Smiths Creek at Eaton's  
corner, Roberson's corner, in Granville Co.

185- Feb. 16, 1760- JOHN HAWKINS of Granville to  
RICHARD COLEMAN, SR. for 22 pds. 10 shls., 500 acres  
in Granville Co. on S side of Roanoke River at Nich-  
ols' corner. Wts: Will Johnson, Phil Hawkins.

185,186- Nov. 29, 1760- Grant to RACHEL MARTIN,  
widow, for 529 acres in Granville Co., N. C. on S side  
of Buffalow Creek in her own line and Underwood's line

187,188- Mar. 11, 1760- Grant to

pds. 280 acres, being part of tract  
1760, 1760 to Harris.

Dec. 1, 1760- Grant to JOHN SHERMAN for  
his own line and on Johnson's line in  
N. C.

Aug. 25, 1760- Grant to THOMAS ADDAMAN  
on both sides of Deep Creek in Granville  
Delany's line.

Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to WILLIAM GILREATH  
on Hawtree Creek on Wm. Young's line in  
N. C.

Jan. 16, 1760- ANDREW HAMPTON to ISIAH PHIPPS  
100 acres in Granville Co., being part of

Mar. 11, 1760 to Hampton. Wts: Robert  
Harris.

Oct. 1, 1760- ROBERT HARRIS to DAVID CO-  
zart 150 acres in Granville Co., be-  
ing part of land deeded July 30, 1760 to Harris. David Cozart/

Mar. 11, 1760- Grant to WILLIAM  
Harris on S side of Fishing Creek in Johns...

Mar. 11, 1760- Grant to WILLIAM DUKE for  
S side of Fishing Creek on Jos. Duke's  
line in Granville Co.

Feb. 8, 1761- JOSEPH SIMS of Johnston  
County to SUGAR JONES of Granville for 100 pds.,  
land on White's  
Sugar Jones.

Grant to his son, JA-  
mes, for love, a deed of gift of 150 acres in  
N. C., being part of the tract on both  
sides of John Williams' line. Wts: Peter  
Langston.

Aug. 20, 1758- GILLIAM MASSEY to JOHN CLARK  
100 acres on N side of Tar River, being  
part of land whereon I live.

Aug. 25, 1760- Grant to ALEXANDER McMEL-  
LEN in Granville Co., N. C. on both sides  
of land on Clever's line.

Person, Benj. Hubbard.

178- Sept. 19, 1760- BENJ. KIMBALL to HENRY YAR-  
d of Virginia for 130 pds., 320 acres in Granville Co.  
N. C., which was granted Oct. 26, 1753 to Kimball and  
50 acres also, deeded to Kimball by William Johnson,  
which was granted to Johnson Apr. 27, 1754. Wts: Wi-  
lliam Johnson, Peter Kimball.

179,180- Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to JAMES LESTER for  
214 acres in Granville Co. on Bowhouse Creek in Eaton's  
corner.

180- Jan. 14, 1756- JOHN HANDCOCK of Johnston Co  
N. C. to THOMAS DAVIS of Edgecombe Co., N. C. for 6 p  
2 shls., 100 acres in Granville Co., N. C., which Har-  
cock was deeded Mar. 25, 1749 on S side of Hawtree  
Creek in county line. Wts: Lewis and Solomon Davis.

181- Feb. 9, 1761- THOMAS PUTNAM to JAMES PETTY  
for 20 pds., land in Granville Co. containing 7 acres  
(?) on Sandy Creek at Thomas Crocker's line. Wts: Jo-  
seph Crocker, James Barnet.

181,182- Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to LEWIS DAVIS for  
450 acres at Robert Taylor's corner on both sides of  
Fishing Creek in Granville Co.

183- Feb. 9, 1761- LEWIS DAVIS to THOMAS MOSELEY  
for 30 pds. 16 shls., 450 acres in Granville Co. which  
was granted to Davis Nov. 2, 1760 on S side of Fishing  
Creek in Capt. Young's line. Wts: Wm. Hurst, Blake  
Baker.

183,184- Nov. 27, 1760- Grant to GEORGE KING for  
660 acres on both sides of Smiths Creek at Eaton's  
corner, Roberson's corner, in Granville Co.

185- Feb. 16, 1760- JOHN HAWKINS of Granville to  
RICHARD COLEMAN, SR. for 22 pds. 10 shls., 500 acres  
in Granville Co. on S side of Roanoke River at Nich-  
ols' corner. Wts: Will Johnson, Phil Hawkins.

185,186- Nov. 29, 1760- Grant to RACHEL MARTIN,  
widow, for 529 acres in Granville Co., N. C. on S side  
of Buffalo Creek in her own line and Underwood's line

187,188- Mar. 11, 1760- Grant to SAMUEL BENTON



and a mistake was made in the will giving  
 acres. Now Betty Spivey is given the 400  
 to have come to her, which is the land  
 William Lawrence Nov. 9, 1756. Wts: John  
 Fuller  
 28, 1 Fuller LIN WARD and wife MARTHA  
 N for 53 acres on both sides  
 Creek on Macon's line. Wts: James  
 Ward.

Dec. 26, 1761- WILLIAM MOORE to JOHN WILL-  
 Hanover Co., Va. for 120 pds., 210 acres  
 of Island Creek on Hawkins' line, Fus-  
 's lines in Granville Co., N. C. Wts:  
 Graves, Benjamin Kendrick.

July 11, 1761- JOHN BARNES of Bertie Co.,  
 HILL of same place for 25 pds., 130 acres  
 oapoke River, S side of Stonehouse Creek,  
 o., N. C. Wts: Enoch Flood, Elizabeth

19, 1761- THOMAS FUSSEL to JOHN ROEBUCK  
 0 acres at Roger Thornton's line. Wts:  
 s, Roger Thornton.

19, 1761- THOMAS FUSSEL to WILLIAM WATERS  
 ) acres on Henry Thornton's line. (Sarah,  
 Fussel, relinquished dower.) Wts: Aaron  
 Williamson.

July 17, 1761- WILLIAM DOWNEY to JULIUS NI-  
 s., 310 acres on Hawtree Creek on Siss-  
 ins' line. Wts: Margaret Paschal, Sarah

4, 1761- ARCHABALD GRAHAM (GRYMES) of  
 . C. to JOHN MAN for 27 pds., land on  
 ewlight Creek in the county line. Wts:  
 Solomon Fuller, Jeremiah Bailey. This  
 Grimes, Grymes in body of deed, signed

), 1761- THOMAS THARRINGTON to THOMAS  
 Is., the land granted to him Dec. 2,

Henry Yarbrough  
 Martha Robinson

for 50 pds., land on both sides of Sheltons Creek at  
 Parker's, Person's lines, 520 acres. Wts: Benjamin  
 Person, Geo. Little.

64,65- Nov. 26, 1761- DAVID ROGARS, merchant, in  
 Halifax, N.C. to JAMES HARDWICK, planter, of Granville  
 Co. for 8 pds., 100 acres on E side of Hawtree Creek  
 in Aaron Hardwick's line, John Shearin's line. Wts:  
 Richard Coleman, Leonard Henley Bullock.

65,66- Jan. 2, 1762- HENRY YARBRO to SUGAR JOHN-  
 SON for 150 pds., 370 acres on N side of Great Fishin  
 Creek at Will Kimbal's old line to Little Creek near  
 the Falls to Miry Branch at Willm. Duke's line, which  
 was deeded to Y. by Ben Kimball Sept. 19, 1760.  
 Wts: Willm. Johnson, Humphrey Ballard, Robert Smith.  
 Martha Y. signed deed also.

66,67- Feb. 1, 1762- THOMAS FORD and wife ELEANOR  
 to JOHN SPEED of Lunenburg Co., Va. for 25 pds., 100  
 acres on branches of Little Island Creek at James Mit-  
 chel, Jr.'s line in Granville Co. Wts: none.

67,68- Dec. 10, 1761- ARTHUR FULLER to JOHN POPE  
 for 90 pds., 150 acres on both sides of Cedar Creek,  
 which was granted to Fuller Oct. 28, 1752. Wts: Thom-  
 as Addison, John Sandland, John Nevill.

68,69- Dec. 10, 1761- ARTHUR FULLER to JOHN POPE  
 for 90 pds., 226 acres which is part of land granted  
 Fuller Mar. 11, 1760 on both sides of Cedar Creek --  
 original grant of 677 acres. Wts: Thomas Addison,  
 John Sandland, John Nevill.

69,70- Nov. 24, 1761- LEWIS BALLARD and wife ELIZ  
 ABETH to JOHN RUST of Virginia for 20 pds., land on  
 Bowhouse Creek in Granville Co. at Eaton's line, Wm.  
 Lester's line, Williams' line, containing 200 acres,  
 being part of tract surveyed for John Howard. Wts:  
 George Lamkin, John Howard, Julius Nichols.

70,71- Feb. 1, 1762- JOSEPH JOHN ALSTON of Halifa:  
 Co., N. C. to DAVID ROBERSON of Granville Co., N. C.  
 for 40 pds., 128 acres in William Bird's line. Wts:  
 Mark Robinson, William T. 11--

erson

432- Aug. 5, 1763- GEORGE PLATT to BENJAMIN  
50 pds., 200 acres on W side of Weavers Creek  
Martin's line. Wts: John Butt, Absalom  
os. Smith. (Lucretia, wife of George Platt,  
nes her dower right.)  
433- Sept. 9, 1763- AMBROSE DUDLEY to CHRIS-  
ROTHER for 12 pds., land whereon Dudley now  
being part of 700 acres sold by James McMil-  
mbrose Dudley. Wts: Francis Strother, Richard

434- Nov. 8, 1763- JOHN TREVILLIAN to JOSEPH  
13 pds., 40 acres being land John Taylor,  
of Nathaniel Harris. Wts: Wm. Taylor, John

This is inserted and is p. 434; next page,  
advertency has occasioned the most disastrous  
thing so incident to the Human species and  
effects is pernicious so the cause is various  
quently will not cease to be while rational  
to exist. The beauty of the material world  
in Unity and the various objects that the  
Pursuit of constitutes the business of life  
s that a pleasing scene which would otherwise  
tolerable except there is fire in this phan-  
sion of life, whose retentive faculty does  
mes suffer him to commit this common fault,  
advertency when too great a multiplicity of  
towards the sensory it is rare if they be all  
retained at all times for our minds bears  
ages with a potgun the last pellet generally  
the first and by an invention the first will  
the last by the same rule. This, however, is  
with me. A multitude of intervening objects  
from a discourse of some particular import-  
pite of opposition had ingrossed my attention  
my present employment ought to admit of that  
ind was enveloped with a variety of reflec-  
ne on one thing and doing another I nee-

examiner that may peep in the Book to play the criti-  
but in some sort to palliate the crime and beg an ex-  
cuse of the gentlemen to whom the work belongs whose  
candour and generosity will not suffer him to censur  
me more than the case justly requires and with this  
satisfaction I shall remain

The Scrivner

436,437- Nov. 8, 1763- WILLIAM BOWDEN to THOMAS  
PERSON for 35 pds., 700 acres on both sides of Hawtr  
Creek. Wts: Benjamin Person, Richard Hargrove.

437- Sept. 27, 1763- DAVID COZZART to ROBERT HA-  
RIS for 35 pds., 150 acres that was conveyed by Robe  
Harris to David Cozzart Oct. 21, 1760. Wts: Francis  
Day, Jr., Robert Harris, Sr.

438,439- Sept. 17, 1763- JEREMIAH CLAYTON to JO  
NEWTON for 10 pds., 100 acres on Mountain fork of Jo  
athans Creek, including plantation whereon John Newt  
lives at James Yancey's line. Wts: Thornton Yancey,  
James Yancey, Saml. Johnson.

439,440- \_\_\_\_\_, 1763- BENJAMIN HUBARD to CHAR  
WILLIAMS for 10 pds., 100 acres on S side of Tar Riv  
by deed by William Williams on June 19, 1758 to Benj  
Hubard -- was granted Nov. 11, 1757. Wts: Samuel Pi  
man, William Williams.

441- Nov. 19, 1762- THOMAS HULAND to WILLIAM BA  
for 17 pds., 200 acres on S side of Cedar Creek to  
Beaver Dam Branch, which was granted to Thomas Hulan  
Wts: Richard Taylor, David Min.

441,442- Sept. 30, 1763- RICHARD BRADFORD to PH  
EMON BRADFORD, SR. for 60 pds., 360 acres on both si  
of Beaver Dam Creek. Wts: Samuel Benton, Thos. Brad  
ford.

442,443- Nov. 8, 1763- BENJAMIN ARRINDILL to LO  
WICK ALFORD for 50 pds. on both sides of Copers Cree  
being contents of deed granted by Granville to Benja  
min Arrindill Feb. 6, 1762 containing 360 acres. Wt  
Mary Denby, Thomas Jones, James Alford.

443,444- Mar. 28, 1763- JOSHUA YARBROUGH to JOS  
NELMS of Northumberland Co. Va. for 20 pds. 250 ac

pds., 400 acres on Little Shocco Creek at  
e. Wts: Buckner Kimbal, Paul Patrick,  
John Davis.

Jan. 29, 1763- CHARLES KIMBALL to BENJAMIN  
pds., 321 acres by patent dated Jan. 29,  
Burt on both sides of Lions Creek at Ben-  
line. Wts: Buckner Kimball, Benja. Rush.  
Jan. 27, 1763- JOHN DICKERSON and wife  
PHILEMON HAWKINS for 13 pds. 6 shls. 8  
acres on E fork of Sandy Creek to William  
line, which is part of tract granted to  
son Oct. 27, 1752. Wts: Young Mclemore,

Jan. 22, 1763- PETER BUTTS of Southamp-  
to ARTHUR WILLIAMS of Granville Co., N. C.  
280 acres in Granville Co. on both sides  
Creek granted Aug. 26, 1760. Wts: Benjamin  
Hill.

Jan. 1, 1763- ~~ROBERT ALLEN~~ to HENRY YAR  
for 20 pds., 350 acres in Granville Co. on  
Cedar Creek, granted to Allen Feb. 6, 1762.  
son, ~~ROBT. ALLEN, Jr~~

Oct. 16, 1762- THOMAS KING to FRANCIS  
pds., 320 acres on both sides of Grassy  
ville Co., N. C., granted to Thomas King  
5. Wts: Phil Pryor, Jas. Fo\_\_\_\_\_, Haden

Jan. 27, 1763- DAVID JOHNSON to GEORGE  
pds., 200 acres on W side of Weavers Creek  
in's line, including the dwelling planta-  
Johnson. Wts: Nat Peebles, Jas. McMahan.

Feb. 8, 1763- JOHN WEST to CHARLES PARR-  
s., 120 acres on Nut Bush Creek on Miles  
ie, Evan Ragland's line, Edward Weaver's  
Wigens' line. Wts: Miles Williams, Robert  
in Baggot.

Jan. 1, 1763- FRANCIS WILLIAMS to JOSEPH  
pds. 15 shls., 100 acres on Andersons  
s of Joseph Linsey, John Daniels, Williams.

ley's line, Terril's line, granted for 700 acres JUL  
24, 1761 to Hill. Wts: Paul Patrick, William Green.

115,116- Oct. 21, 1762- JOHN RUNALDS and wife M  
to JOHN KIRKLAND for 5 pds., 128 acres on N side of  
Little Island Creek on Kirkland's and Runalds' lines  
Wts: Samuel Henderson, William Glover.

116,117- May 10, 1763- WILLIAM FARGISON to JOHN  
KIRKLAND for 32 pds., 160 acres on E side of Fishing  
Creek at Hedgepeth's line, John White's line. Wts:  
none.

117,118- Feb. 10, 1763- PETER BUTTS of Southamp  
Co., Va. to JOHN NEGLAMIE of Granville Co., N.C. for  
pds., 215 acres, part of 315 acres sold to Daniel Bu  
by Reubin Lawson Mar. 2, 1756. Wts: Jesse Browne, A  
Jones (Albrington Jones).

118,119- Feb. 2, 1763- ROBERT ALLIN to ROBERT A  
for 16 pds., 200 acres on both sides of Bill  
Creek at Frohock's line on Andersons Creek. Wts: J  
Pope, \_\_\_\_\_ through.

119,120- July 29, 1762- JOHN POPE to HENRY YAR-  
for 150 pds., 3 tracts of land in Granville Co.  
220 acres, which was granted to Osborn Je.  
1752 and conveyed to John Pope Apr. 27,

2nd tract of 420 acres adjoining Jeffrey  
line, the 3rd tract of 350 acres being part of 700  
acres granted to Robert Allen July 15, 1762 and in a  
3 tracts, 990 acres. Wts: Thos. Smith, Michael McGel

122,123- Nov. 1, 1762- WILLIAM WILLIAMS to JOHN  
CRAGG for 25 pds., 350 acres on S side of Tar River  
William Jones' line. Wts: James Langston, John Will-  
iams.

123,124- May 10, 1763- WILLIAM FARGISON to JOHN  
for 32 pds., 160 acres on E side of Fishing  
Creek at Hedgepeth's line, John White's. Wts: none.

124,125- Dec. 3, 1762- JOHN POPE to PETER CALDAP  
for 10 pds., 200 acres on Cedar Creek on S side of F1  
River, which was granted to Pope May 16, 1761 for 582  
acres. Wts: Haselwood Cattlett, James McGehee.

125,126- Jan. 8, 1763- JAMES VINCENT

Kirkland

McLemore

Robert Allen Jr.

Robert Allen Sr.

Robert Allen

Parish.

pr. 16, 1764- JAMES DOZER to JOHN NEWMAN  
acres on Rocky Branch at Robert King's,  
William Smith's corners, and Thomas Will-  
Wts: Thomas Willson, Leonard Dozer,

pr. 16, 1764- JOHN DOZER and SEBELLAH to  
for 25 pds., 100 acres on N side of  
George Lamkin's and Eaton's lines.

n, Thomas Willson, Leonard Dozer.

ay 9, 1764- THOMAS FUSSELL to WILLIAM  
ds., 150 acres on S side of Sandy Creek.  
bbs and John Murphee.

eb. 7, 1764- JOHN BEARDEN and wife LETTY  
0 pds. 10 shls.; paid by LOVICK GATES,  
ary Feage's corner, Graves' corner. Wts:  
ard and John Beardon.

1<sup>st</sup>, 1760- WILLIAM RUSSELL to CHARLES IVY  
3 acres on Little Bear Swamp at Ivey's  
line. Wts: John Curtis, James Russell.

an. 23, 1764- JOSHUA [REDACTED] R. to  
GH for 10 pds., 150 acres at Jones' cor-  
Rock Branch on John [REDACTED] line,  
, which was granted to [REDACTED]  
Wts: Danl. Wilson, Wm. Gant, Wm. Hanley,  
r, Jr.

ov. 9, 1763- NATHANIEL HARRIS and wife  
FLOR, SR. for 60 pds., 450 acres at Sat-  
r, Glover's line, Mitchell's corner.  
Joseph Taylor.

in. 4, 1764- SMITH PATTERSON to MATHEW  
ampton Co., Va. for 40 pds., 500 acres  
: in Granville Co., N. C. at Jeremiah  
ardaway's and Young's lines. Wts:  
Lewis Harris.

t. 15, 1763- WILLIAM BULLOCK to JOHN  
70 pds., 316 acres on Great Nut Bush  
de's line at Samuel Henderson's line.  
cy, Francis Williams.

c. 5, 1761- Grant to THOMAS ARINDELL

line.

243,244- Mar. 1, 1762- Grant to WILLIAM BLEDSOE  
for 342 acres on Little Shocco Creek in Miller's and  
in Goodwin's lines.

244,245- Apr. 1, 1763- Grant to SMITH PATTERSON  
for 700 acres on N side of Reedy Creek at Adcock's  
corner, Macon's Creek, Hardaway's and Young's lines.

245 thru 249- May 25, 1759- HENRY McCULLOH, esq.  
of Turnham Green, County Middlesex, Great Britain, to  
CHAUNCY TOWNSEND of Austin Fryers, London -- King  
George II on Mar. 3, 1745 granted to Henry McCulloh  
eight (8) grants containing 12,500 acres each upon Hav  
Eno and Tar Rivers in North Carolina with all rights  
thereto and thereon in as full and ample a manner as  
of the Manor of East Greenwich but subject to limita-  
tions -- and whereas the grants came within the survey  
or lines marked out to Honourable John, Earl of Gran-  
ville, who was given 1/8th part of Carolina by the  
King, George II.

The Earl Granville on Dec. 9, 1755 wrote that he  
would release to Henry McCulloh all privilege to cer-  
tain lands in his the Lord's district of N. C., which  
had been granted to him by the King Mar. 3, 1745. All  
persons who purchase the lands thereof are to pay quit  
rent to his Lordship, John, Earl Granville.

For 135 pds., paid by CHAUNCY TOWNSEND, he deeds  
12,500 acres of land in Granville Co. on Neuse, Eno,  
and Tar Rivers, which is subdivided from tract No. 12  
-- a quit-rent of 12 pds. 10 shls. to be paid yearly  
to the Earl from Mar. 25, 1757 and the Earl is to have  
1/10 of all mines and minerals and 1/5th part of all  
gold and silver on the land. The rents to be paid un-  
til Mar. 25, 1760 and at that time the remaining lands  
not settled in the proportion of one white person on  
every 200 acres in the grant is to be surrendered to  
the Lord Granville and thenceforth the rate of 4 shls.  
proclamation money or 3 shls. sterling to be paid for  
every 100 acres. Wts: Thos. Law, J. Owens.

Sir Richard Ogle



Karen Mazock

Yarbrough Family by Capt. Wilson

Rev. War Pension Application # R 11923

1800-1850 Census Montgomery Co., N.C.

Marriage Records of Wake and Montgomery Co., N.C.

Histor by Curtis Bowen

History by Charles Yarboro

Will of John Yarbrough Sr.

Will of Jonna Chambers Yarbrough 1854 Montgomery Co., N.C.

When Joanna applied for RW Pension she was living with her two unmarried daughters.



PAULINE GRAY

OPHELIA KESSLER

WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA

From Georgia 1790 Census Substitute

1785 Wilkes County, Georgia Tax List:

James Yarbrough

James Yarbrough

1783 Sept. 11 Inventory of Hugh Hammock, dec'd--Robert Killgore, Jas. Yerberry and P. Cunningham, appraisers. Sale Oct. 11, 1883

Deed Book CC 1787

p. 33 Charles Heard and wife Marget to Archibald Yarbrough, 400 acres on Fishing Creek, Sept. 21, 1787. Original grant to Chas. 1784

p. 14 Yarbrough, Archibald and wife Ann to Sanders Walker, 50 acres on Fishing Creek, Jan. 30, 1788. Jencey and Arch'd Yarbrough, Jr., Jacob McClendon, Test.

Wilkes Co., GA Estates

10/7/87 Judith Cook, Dec'd, Joseph Cook, administrator, A. Yarbrough sec. \$300 bond.

Deed Book G G

p. 303 Yarbrough, Archibald, boll of sale to Chas. Herd for slaves Aggy and Rhody, April 15, 1788

p. 510 Yarbrough, Archibald, bill of sale to Nathaniel Durkie for slave Philis about 29 yrs. old with female child at breast.

p. 92 Jeremiah Cloud to Archibald Yarbrough 250 acres agreeable to a deed from Ezekiel Cloud to said Jeremiah Cloud, Oct. 16, 1789. Oct. 24, 1789

p. 102 John Templeton of Wilkes To. to Yarbrough of Rowan Co., N. C. 1590 acres on waters of Deek (deer?) Creek Feb. 15, 1789.

Hugh Hammock, dec'd, Inventory Sept 11, 1783. Robert Killgore, Jas Yerberry and P. Cunningham, appraisers. Sale Oct. 11, 1783

Remnant Tax Digest about 1790

Capt. Bishop's District

Jas. Yarbrough 1 poll, 200 acres, Wilkes Co.

Capt. Autrey's Dist

Jas Yarbrough 1 poll, 200 acres, Wilkes Co.

From Georgia Gen. Mag. 1967, Vol. 7, p. 1616

Deed Book A, p. 203 Wilkes Co.

James Yarbrough, Wilkes Co. to James Galighrty, Nov. 22, 1792, 185 acres of said county on Ogeeshee River.

1794 Wilkes Co. Tax List

Samuel Yarborough

*Handwritten note:*  
Was the name  
of John  
Yarbrough  
children

PAULINE GRAY

The last record found for Joshua Yarbrough, Sr., was 1780 in Franklin Co., NC, which was formed from part of Bute Co. in 1778. Joshua was living by his son Micajah. He probably lived on there until his death which must have been before 1790 as he isn't in the 1790 Franklin Co., NC, census. Information on other Yarbroughs living with Joshua in Granville and Bute Counties follows:

Henry Yarbrough, Sr., and wife Martha Robinson, found in Amelia County, VA, by 1739; bought land in Granville Co., NC, in 1760 while still living in Virginia. He died intestate in Franklin Co., NC, between 1790 and 1800. He is said to have children: James, Henry, Charles, Edward, Thomas, Clement and two daughters.

Henry Yarbrough, Jr., and wife Elizabeth Murray, Henry, son of Henry, Sr., and Martha Yarbrough, left a will in Franklin Co., NC, probated June 1794. (WB A, p. 123) Children: Archibald, Charles, David, Henry, James, Thomas, Nancy, Frances, and ~~William~~.

James Yarbrough, son of ~~Henry Yarbrough, Sr.~~ in Franklin Co. until 1800.

Manoah Yarbrough, was in ~~Franklin Co., NC~~, by July 1756; moved to Georgia in 1769 according to ~~the~~ he filed requesting a land grant in St. George's Parish in May ~~1770~~. Littleton and Thomas were in the same parish by 1790. They are ~~possibly~~ his sons.

Zachariah Yarbrough, listed in Amelia Co. tax list in 1747 and 1749 as a titheable of Thomas Yarbrough, Sr.; came to Bute Co. before 1771; then to Rowan Co. and finally to Randolph Co., NC, where he made entry for a land grant in 1795 which he received in 1802. He is said to have married Elizabeth Dowd and had children: Zachariah, Jr., Henry, Thomas, Alexander, Manoah, Julia, Elizabeth, Archibald, and John.

John and wife Elizabeth Yarbrough, moved from Amelia Co., VA, before 1755. John was son of Thomas Yarbrough, Sr. According to George W. Yarbrough, a descendant, they moved to Fairfield Co., SC, where he died in 1816. Children: Jesse, Moses, Arthur, Thomas, Martha, Joseph, Richard and Nancy.

Micajah Yarbrough, son of Joshua and Sarah, received a warrant for 100 acres by improvement on branches of Mill Stone in Bute Co., NC, adjacent to his own line and his father Joshua Yarbrough's line on 24 Jan. 1778. On 10 Oct. 1783 he received a grant for 100 acres in Franklin Co., NC, on the waters of Sandy Creek. (Grant Book 52, p. 179) He was found in Franklin Co. as late as 1810. He had sons: Micajah, Jr., Joshua, Shadrack and perhaps others.

James Yarbrough, son of Joshua and Sarah, was last found in Bute Co. records in 1770. Evidence leads me to believe he is the James Yarbrough who in 1784 received a grant of 287½ acres in Franklin Co., Georgia, for Revolutionary War services. This James and his eldest son were killed by Indians not long after settling in Georgia. Heirs to his land, which we assume are his children, were: Groves, Joshua, Susanna, Mary, John, Jeremiah, Elizabeth and the wives of Anderson Berry and Jesse Bowden. The fact that one of his sons was named Joshua and that three Yarbroughs thought to be James's brother, Joshua, Jr.'s sons--Gideon, Jephtha, and Benjamin joined the family in Franklin Co., GA, by 1804 convinces me that this James is indeed James, son of Joshua and Sarah.

The last record found for Joshua Yarbrough, Sr., was 1780 in Franklin Co., NC, which was formed from part of Bute Co. in 1778. Joshua was living by his son Micajah. He probably lived on there until his death which must have been before 1790 as he isn't in the 1790 Franklin Co., NC, census. Information on other Yarbroughs living with Joshua in Granville and Bute Counties follows:

Henry Yarbrough, Sr., and wife Martha Robinson, found in Amelia County, VA, by 1739; bought land in Granville Co., NC, in 1760 while still living in Virginia. He died intestate in Franklin Co., NC, between 1790 and 1800. He is said to have children: James, Henry, Charles, Edward, Thomas, Clement and two daughters.

Henry Yarbrough, Jr., and wife Elizabeth Murray, Henry, son of Henry, Sr., and Martha Yarbrough, left a will in Franklin Co., NC, probated June 1794. (WB A, p. 123) Children: Archibald, Charles, David, Henry, James, Thomas, Nancy, Frances, and Martha.

\* James Yarbrough, son of Henry Yarbrough, Sr. in Franklin Co. until 1800.

Manoah Yarbrough, was in Granville Co., NC, by July 1756; moved to Georgia in 1769 according to a petition he filed requesting a land grant in St. George's Parish in May 1770. Littleton and Thomas were in the same parish by 1790. They are possibly his sons.

Zachariah Yarbrough, listed in Amelia Co. tax list in 1747 and 1749 as a titheable of Thomas Yarbrough, Sr.; came to Bute Co. before 1771; then to Rowan Co. and finally to Randolph Co., NC, where he made entry for a land grant in 1795 which he received in 1802. He is said to have married Elizabeth Dowd and had children: Zachariah, Jr., Henry, Thomas, Alexander, Manoah, Julia, Elizabeth, Archibald, and John.

John and wife Elizabeth Yarbrough, moved from Amelia Co., VA, before 1755. John was son of Thomas Yarbrough, Sr. According to George W. Yarbrough, a descendant, they moved to Fairfield Co., SC, where he died in 1816. Children: Jesse, Moses, Arthur, Thomas, Martha, Joseph, Richard and Nancy.

Micajah Yarbrough, son of Joshua and Sarah, received a warrant for 100 acres by improvement on branches of Mill Stone in Bute Co., NC, adjacent to his own line and his father Joshua Yarbrough's line on 24 Jan. 1778. On 10 Oct. 1783 he received a grant for 100 acres in Franklin Co., NC, on the waters of Sandy Creek. (Grant Book 52, p. 179) He was found in Franklin Co. as late as 1810. He had sons: Micajah, Jr., Joshua, Shadrick and perhaps others.

James Yarbrough, son of Joshua and Sarah, was last found in Bute Co. records in 1770. Evidence leads me to believe he is the James Yarbrough who in 1784 received a grant of 287½ acres in Franklin Co., Georgia, for Revolutionary War services. This James and his eldest son were killed by Indians not long after settling in Georgia. Heirs to his land, which we assume are his children, were: Groves, Joshua, Susanna, Mary, John, Jeremiah, Elizabeth and the wives of Anderson Berry and Jesse Bowden. The fact that one of his sons was named Joshua and that three Yarbroughs thought to be James's brother, Joshua, Jr.'s sons--Gideon, Jephtha, and Benjamin joined the family in Franklin Co., GA, by 1804 convinces me that this James is indeed James, son of Joshua and Sarah.

## JOSHUA YARBROUGH II

Joshua Yarbrough, Jr., the son of Joshua, Sr., and Sarah Yarbrough, was born by 1741 we are sure because he was listed as a tithable of his father in 1758 and he had to be over 16 to be taxable.

Joshua, Jr., was last found in Granville Co., NC, when he witnessed a deed for his father in 1764. He was next found witnessing a deed for Harvey Hargett 11 Oct. 1774 in Anson Co., NC. In 1778 he made entry for a land grant in Mecklenburg Co., NC, which lies next to Anson Co. Joshua ended up receiving the following grants in Mecklenburg Co., NC.

*Grant 521, Book 53, p. 287, F 3426, 100 acres on the Onion Fork of Richardson Creek. Entry was made in 1779 and the grant issued 2 Nov. 1784. Chain bearers for the surveyor was Thomas Vinson and Benjamin Yarbrough.*

*Grant 891, Book 76, p. 218, F 3790, 150 acres on both sides of Onion Branch, a branch of Richardson Creek; entered 1778 and received 17 Nov. 1790. Chain bearers were James Nelms and Joshua Yarbrough.*

*Grant 123, Book 42, p. 217, F 2967, 400 acres lying on both sides of the Onion Fork of Richardson Creek; received 1 Mar. 1780.*

*Grant 75, Book 42, p. 217, F 2967, 200 acres on both sides of Phillips Spring Branch of Richardson Creek joining the place on which the said Joshua Yarbrough lives. Received 1 Mar. 1780.*

*Grant 1292 for 300 acres on the waters of Richardson Creek adjoining land of Edward Richardson, May Odom and Reubin Yarbrough; entered 1791 and issued 28 Aug. 1795 and surveyed 5 Dec. 1794 with H. Vinson and Reubin Yarbrough as chain bearers.*

*Grant 2133, Book 126, p. 38, 150 acres lying on the waters of Richardson Creek, including the plantation where Shem Yarbrough now lives; entered 21 Sept. 1810, issued 4 Dec. 1811.*

Although there were thirty Yarbrough families in North Carolina in the 1790 census, Joshua Yarbrough was the only one listed as head of a household in Mecklenburg County. Besides himself, there were two boys over sixteen years of age, three under sixteen and one woman in the household. The woman is undoubtedly his wife whose name we haven't learned. Since very few North Carolina marriage records before 1800 are in existence, it is not surprising that Joshua's hasn't been found.

Nine Yarbrough families were found with Joshua in the 1800 Mecklenburg Co. census. He is now listed as Joshua Yarbrough, Sr., as he has a son Joshua, Jr. He is in the age group 45 and above. His wife was in the same age group and with them were two boys below 10, one in the age group 16-26, and two girls under 10. Other Yarbroughs listed as heads of households were: Charles, John, Joshua, Jr., Benjamin, Edmond, Gideon, Jeptha, Rubin, and William. All were in the age group 26-45 except Joshua, Jr., and Gideon. They were between 16-26.

and was found in Washington Parish by 1830. Gideon fought in the War of 1812, being discharged in Mar. 1815 at New Orleans. On 6 June 1833 Gideon, at age 73, applied in Orleans Parish, LA, for bounty land. He died between then and 18 Sept. 1856, for on that date his wife Nancy of Washington Parish, LA, aged 66 years, applied for bounty land under the Act of 14 May 1856, as the widow of Gideon Yarbrough for his service in the war. In her application we learn the date of their marriage and that her maiden name was Nancy Scarbrough.

Benjamin Yarbrough was first found in Mecklenburg Co., NC, in 1794 when he made entry for a land grant for 50 acres which he received in 1802. He received another grant for 230 acres in 1799. Both tracts of land lay on the waters of Richardson Creek. (Bk. 100, p. 407)

As mentioned before Benjamin Yarbrough was in Franklin Co., GA, with Jephtha and Gideon. He was found in Washington Co., GA, in the 1820 census, and in 1830 he was listed as between 70 and 80 in Telfair Co., GA. This means he was born before 1760, so he may be the son of Joshua I and a brother to Joshua II. Evidently Benjamin married a daughter of William Vinson before 1797, for in his will Vinson named Benjamin Yarbrough's three children, Vinson Yarbrough, Susannah Yarbrough, and Eliza Mary Yarbrough. The will was dated 26 Sept. 1797. On 3 Oct. 1797 Benjamin married Miss Hartgrave (first name not given) in Mecklenburg Co.

Edmond Yarbrough made entry for a land grant of 188 acres on Adder branch of Waxhaw Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC, in Aug. 1789. He received it 22 Nov. 1792. (Grant 991, Book 14, p. 342) He received another grant 8 May 1823. (Grant 2352, Book 17, P. 349) He moved to Perry Co., TN, before 1830. Later he was found in Decatur Co. which was made from Perry Co. His known children were: Aquila, Henry, James, William, Nancy, Joseph, and John H. Yarbrough. Wife was Sophia Goswick.

William Yarbrough witnessed two deeds for Joshua II--one when Joshua sold land to Reuben Yarbrough, and then when he sold land to Thomas Vincent. According to a descendant, the late Ida Walling, William was born about 1766 and married Rachael Shelby 1793, Mecklenburg Co. (No record found in the courthouse) and moved first to White Co., TN, and then to Hardeman Co., TN. Their known children: Sarah, Benjamin, Hampton, Jephtha, William, George, Hulda, John, Susanna, and Reuben.

Joshua III was found in the 1797 and 1798 Mecklenburg Co. Tax List. On 5 Dec. 1799 he purchased 200 acres of land "lying at the head of Joshua Yarbrough, Seniors, Spring Branch and Meeting House Spring Branch which includes the plantation on which said Gedion Yarbrough now lives." In the 1800 census Joshua, Jr. is listed as between 16 and 26, and his wife is in the same age group. Their son is under 10 years of age.

Joshua III left Mecklenburg Co., NC, and is found buying land in Chester Co., SC, in 1811. A deed dated Feb. 1812 proves his wife's name was Elizabeth. In 1824 Joshua sold the remainder of his land to his son Uriah and moved to Georgia. On 25 Jan. 1825 he bought land in Fayette Co., GA. Jephthah Yarbrough, J.P., was one of the witnesses. We know this is the same Joshua for it says Joshua Yarbrough of Chester Co., SC. (Fayette Co., GA, Deed Book A, page 316).

and was found in Washington Parish by 1830. Gideon fought in the War of 1812, being discharged in Mar. 1815 at New Orleans. On 6 June 1833 Gideon, at age 73, applied in Orleans Parish, LA, for bounty land. He died between then and 18 Sept. 1856, for on that date his wife Nancy of Washington Parish, LA, aged 66 years, applied for bounty land under the Act of 14 May 1856, as the widow of Gideon Yarbrough for his service in the war. In her application we learn the date of their marriage and that her maiden name was Nancy Scarbrough.

Benjamin Yarbrough was first found in Mecklenburg Co., NC, in 1794 when he made entry for a land grant for 50 acres which he received in 1802. He received another grant for 230 acres in 1799. Both tracts of land lay on the waters of Richardson Creek. (Bk. 100, p. 407)

As mentioned before Benjamin Yarbrough was in Franklin Co., GA, with Jephtha and Gideon. He was found in Washington Co., GA, in the 1820 census, and in 1830 he was listed as between 70 and 80 in Telfair Co., GA. This means he was born before 1760, so he may be the son of Joshua I and a brother to Joshua II. Evidently Benjamin married a daughter of William Vinson before 1797, for in his will Vinson named Benjamin Yarbrough's three children, Vinson Yarbrough, Susannah Yarbrough, and Eliza Mary Yarbrough. The will was dated 26 Sept. 1797. On 3 Oct. 1797 Benjamin married Miss Hartgrave (first name not given) in Mecklenburg Co.

Edmond Yarbrough made entry for a land grant of 188 acres on Adder branch of Waxhaw Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC, in Aug. 1789. He received it 22 Nov. 1792. (Grant 991, Book 14, p. 342) He received another grant 8 May 1823. (Grant 2352, Book 17, p. 349) He moved to Perry Co., TN, before 1830. Later he was found in Decatur Co. which was made from Perry Co. His known children were: Aquila, Henry, James, William, Nancy, Joseph, and John H. Yarbrough. Wife was Sophia Goswick.

William Yarbrough witnessed two deeds for Joshua II--one when Joshua sold land to Reuben Yarbrough, and then when he sold land to Thomas Vincent. According to a descendant, the late Ida Walling, William was born about 1766 and married Rachael Shelby 1793, Mecklenburg Co. (No record found in the courthouse) and moved first to White Co., TN, and then to Hardeman Co., TN. Their known children: Sarah, Benjamin, Hampton, Jephtha, William, George, Hulda, John, Susanna, and Reuben.

Joshua III was found in the 1797 and 1798 Mecklenburg Co. Tax List. On 5 Dec. 1799 he purchased 200 acres of land "lying at the head of Joshua Yarbrough, Seniors, Spring Branch and Meeting House Spring Branch which includes the plantation on which said Gedion Yarbrough now lives." In the 1800 census Joshua, Jr. is listed as between 16 and 26, and his wife is in the same age group. Their son is under 10 years of age.

Joshua III left Mecklenburg Co., NC, and is found buying land in Chester Co., SC, in 1811. A deed dated Feb. 1812 proves his wife's name was Elizabeth. In 1824 Joshua sold the remainder of his land to his son Uriah and moved to Georgia. On 25 Jan. 1825 he bought land in Fayette Co., GA. Jephthah Yarbrough, J. P., was one of the witnesses. We know this is the same Joshua for it says Joshua Yarbrough of Chester Co., SC. (Fayette Co., GA, Deed Book A, page 316).

Joshua III died 1844 in Campbell Co., GA. By then he had married again for he names his wife Nancy Yarborough; sons: James, Joshua T., Thomas J., Uriah, Greenberry, George, Charles. Daughters: Elizabeth, Sarah, Elender, and     ? (illegible).

It is not known if Joshua II remained in Mecklenburg until his death or if he went with Joshua III to Chester Co., SC. In the 1810 census of Chester Co. a Jos. Yarbrough, Sr., and Jos. Yarbrough, Jr., were listed. The age groups were right to be Joshua II and Joshua III, but Jos. usually stands for Joseph; however, on checking the deed index I found no Joseph buying or selling land. Only one Joshua was listed in the 1820 Chester Co. Census, so what happened to Joshua II is a mystery.

Shadrack Yarbrough was not in the 1800 census, but he appeared on the 1799 Tax List. Since Joshua, Sr., had a boy at home between 16 and 26 in 1800 and also two boys and two girls below 10, it could be that Shadrack had lost his wife and was living with his parents. However he could have been a bachelor.

Shadrack made entry for land in Mecklenburg Co. 22 Feb. 1792 and received 200 acres on 12 Apr. 1798. (Grant Book 98, p. 68) The land was located on the waters of Richardsons Creek. He made another entry 2 Jan. 1793 and received 72 acres on waters of Cain Creek on 9 Mar. 1799. He received a third grant from the state for 200 acres on Richardson Creek on Dec. 22, 1800. On June 21, 1802 Shadrack sold 72 acres on Waxhaw Creek to Peter Presly.

Shadrack remained in Mecklenburg until after 1840. He undoubtedly died there, for the court records show Ezekiel and Micogen were appointed administrators of his estate in Mecklenburg Co.

<sup>6/1775</sup>  
Shem Yarbrough was first found in Mecklenburg Co. in 1798 when he witnessed a deed for Joshua, Sr., when he sold land to Gideon Yarbrough. For some reason Shem was also left off the 1800 census, but in 1810 he was listed as between 26 and 45 with one son and three daughters below ten years old. His wife was also between 26 and 45.

In 1810 Joshua Yarbrough made entry for 150 acres on Richardson Creek and received it 4 Dec. 1811. The land was described as "lying on the south side of Beaverdam Creek where Shem Yarborow now lives.

This is the last entry for Joshua Yarbrough and we wonder if this land was given to Shem, for Shem lived on in Mecklenburg County until after 1840. In 1850 he is listed in the Washington Co., TN, census with a wife Nelly. She is 76 and Shem is 75. Children listed are Eulin, 15; Polly, 12; Clinton, 11; Dicy, 8. Perhaps they are grandchildren since they are too old to have such young children. Listed next door is a Jephtha Yarborough, age 52, who was listed with Shem in the 1840 Mecklenburg Co. census. He has wife Elizabeth, 36; children, Alonza, 18; Francis M. 16; Talbot C., 14; Lucinda, 11; Middleton M., 6; Burt R., 3. Also listed with him is a William Yarbrough, 39, who was also in the 1840 Mecklenburg census.

REUBEN YARBROUGH, our ancestor, will be discussed in the next part.



May 29, 1987

Curtis Bowen  
7323 Parkview Dr.  
Fredrick, MD  
21701

Curtis:

A few days ago I was doing research at the Chico library and found your name. I was looking for information on the name Yarbrough. I don't have too much to offer you, but I have a female Yarbrough who married into the Humphrey family in Pennsylvania about 1738/39. I am looking for information on her, too.

My maiden name was Humphrey and I have been doing research on them for several years along with several other lines. The Humphreys were in PA in the early 1700's and moved on to Leesburg, VA about 1760. My David (John) Humphrey married a Yarbrough in PA, probably in Chester or Bucks Co. But I sure would like to find out more info on the Yarbroughs, as I find very little info on that name, as I'm sure you know! Would you please check your records to see if our families could be the same. I really would appreciate anything that you care to share.

Sincerely,

*Donna Metzger*

Mrs. Donna Metzger  
Rt. 2, Box 2419  
Orland, CA  
95963

July 20, 1987

Curtis Bowen  
7323 Parkview Dr.  
Fredrick, MD 21701

Dear Curtis;

I'm sorry that it has been so long since I have received your nice letter with all the info on the Yarbroughs. It was very interesting and I have documented the info for further reference. No, I am not able to help you as I only have such few scraps of info on Yarbrough who married my David Humphrey. And his first name is not for sure, as one source says David and another one gives John. But I feel that David is correct and his father was John. I have no legal proof in this area.

Your letter was very interesting as I have been working on my LEE family! You had stated that 2 of the Yarbroughs married 2 Lee sisters from the Virginia area. But my Lees came from PA and then on to Indiana. No connection I'm afraid!

From family information, I'm sure that the Humphrey family resided in PA before 1760 when my Thomas, one brother, Isaac, a sister Uriah and her husband, Thomas Drake, went to Leesburg, VA in about 1760. Their mother would have been the Yarbrough that I'm trying to find info on. It could be possible that my David had come from VA, went to PA and back again, but it isn't too probable as the immigration was moving from the north into Virginia and south. Oh well! This hobby sure is frustrating at times, but lots of fun! Anyway if I ever find anything on the Yarbroughs that may help you, I'll be glad to share it with you, and trust that you will do the same! Thank you for sharing what you have already and good luck in your diggings!

Sincerely,

*Donna Metzger*

Donna Metzger  
Rt. 2, Box 2419  
Orland, CA  
95963

P.S. I see that there is a Maurene Wahlquist 6700 S. 1495 E., Salt Lake City who is looking for info on Humphrey Yarbrough, born in VA and died in NC. Are you familiar with her? I have also written to her, but so far - no answer.

DM

May 27, 1987

Dear Mr. Bowen,

Thank you so much for your letter. It was so thoughtful of you to send the \$5.00 for copying expenses, and I appreciate it. However, I really would not feel right to accept it, as the copying did not cost me anything. My son-in-law is an attorney in town and his office has a copy machine, and he kindly lets me use it when necessary for genealogical research. I was just happy to do it for you.

In writing to you regarding Sarah Ozier, I believe that I added one "great" too many. She was my G.G.G. grandmother. This is also a note of interest regarding Larkin Yarbrough in the 1820 Stewart Co., Tn. census p. 22:

- David Rushing
- William Ellis
- Larkin Yarbrough
- Green Manfield
- Risdon Bennet
- Stephen Weeks ( married Elizabeth Slaughter who was an aunt to Nancy Slaughter Yarbrough. Elizabeth was a daughter of Owen Slaughter, Sr. and a sister to Nancy's father George Slaughter)
- Z. Slaughter ( Brother of Nancy Slaughter Yarbrough)
- Tabitha Slaughter ( Nancy Slaughter Yarbrough's mother)
- Eli Thorn
- William Thorn

the above

It seems very likely that Yarbroughs, Slaughters, and Weeks all migrated from N.C. to Stewart Co., Tn at the same time.

Should I at any time find further information on your Yarbrough family or the Chambers family of Joanna, I will certainly pass it on to you.

Sincerely,

*Eloise McLean*

EARLY RECORDS ANSON COUNTY, N.C. <sup>1</sup>

- Richard Yarbrough to Joel Yarbrough for 30L granted 100 ac  
in Anson Co, N.C. on 25 Jan 1757 (DB 1/278) <sup>2</sup>
- John Severight to Richard Yarbrough both of Anson County,  
for 30L granted 100 ac east of Little River of Peedee  
adj. to Chas Robinson, on 29 Oct 1756 <sup>3</sup>
- Shadrack Jacobs to Eliee Yarbrough both of Anson County,  
for 20 L granted 100 ac west of Little River of Peedee  
on 6 Aug 1761 <sup>4</sup>
- Jonathon Helms to Ailee Yarbrough both of Anson County,  
for 5L granted 50 ac west side of Little River <sup>5</sup>
- Richard Yarbrough to Shadrack Jacobs for 20L granted 100 ac  
west of Little River. Signed also by Ealie Yarbrough,  
on 5 Jun 1761 <sup>6</sup>
- William Yarbrough and Frankey Yarbrough witnessed a deed <sup>7</sup>  
from Rob't Broadway to Christopher Williams both of  
Anson on 28 Dec 1782
- May Yarbrough named as a dau of Robert Lee of Anson Co in <sup>8</sup>  
his will dated 9 Nov 1766
- Molly Yarbrough and Sally Yarbrough named as dau's of William <sup>9</sup>  
Morris in his will dated 2 Jan 1804

---

1. Anson County, N.C. Abstracts of Farly Records compiled by  
May Wilson McBee. Gen. Publ. Co, 1978

2. Supra pg. 27  
3. Supra pg. 28  
4. Supra pg. 36  
5. Supra pg. 36,37  
6. Supra pg. 37  
7. Supra pg. 62  
8. Supra pg. 115  
9. Supra pg. 120

## Also mentioned:

- pg. 95 Joshua Yarbrough in County Court Mins 11 Oct 1774  
pg. 118 Hum. Yarbrough witness to John Ashley's will s/1 Feb 1759  
pp. 119, 31, 34 - Richard Yarbrough wit to deeds of record

NORTH CAROLINA MUSTER ROLLS WAR OF 1812-14 <sup>1.</sup>

ARCHIBALD YARBOROUGH - 1st Company detached from 5th Brigade<sup>2</sup>  
Lt. Col Edmund Jones, Commandant  
Isham Edwards First Major  
Henry Taylor Second Major

FREDERICK YARBOROUGH - 2nd Company detached from 1st Cumberland<sup>3</sup>  
regiment.

ALEX YARBOROUGH - 2nd Regiment, Rowan County, N.C. <sup>4</sup>

~~JOEL YARBOROUGH~~ \* 1st Regiment, Montgomery County, N.C. <sup>5</sup>  
~~NOEL YARBOROUGH~~ \* (Both men in same regiment)

WASHINGTON YARBROUGH - 1st Regiment, Halifax County, N.C. <sup>6</sup>

- 
- 1. Muster Rolls, War of 1812-14, published under direction of the Adjutant General. Reprint 1980 Genealogical Publ. Co
  - 2. Supra pg. 59
  - 3. Supra pg. 25
  - 4. Supra pg. 21
  - 5. Supra pg. 123, 124
  - 6. Supra pg. 79

\*\*\*\*\*

JOEL YARBOROUGH was a Private in Perkins Battalion, 7th Reg't  
Of Mississippi Militia in War of 1812

STEWART CO., TENNESSEE

1809-11 Tax Book

p. 124 Captain \_\_\_\_\_'s Company (1809):  
Edmond Yarbrough 800 acres (Henry Pugh Agent) 4 black polls

p. 136 Captain Terney's Company (1809):  
Humphrey Yarbrough 15 acres 1 poll  
Samuel Yarbrough no acres 1 poll  
~~Edmond Yarbrough 200 acres no poll~~

p. 174 Captain Warden's Company (1809):  
~~Edmond Yarbrough no acres 1 poll~~

p. 182 Captain Ross's Company (1810):  
Edward Yarbrough 3840 acres (situated Burrows) no poll

p. 188 Captain Kindall's Company (1810):  
Samuel Yarbrough 40 acres (situated Cross Creek) 1 poll  
Davis Yarbrough 170 acres (situated Cross Creek) 1 poll

p. 240 Captain Kindall's Company (1811):  
Samuel Yarbrough 40 acres (situated Cross Creek) 1 poll  
Davis Yarbrough 170 acres (situated Cross Creek) 1 poll  
Humphrey Yarbrough 15 acres (situated Cross Creek) no poll

p. 267 Insolvents (Feb. 1812):  
Joel Yarbrough 1 poll

ANSON CO., NORTH CAROLINA<sup>1</sup>

Abstract of Will of John Ashley.  
Signed, February 1, 1759. No probate. Sons: John, Francis and William (land on Bare Creek), Jurden; Daughters: Mary Ann Franks, Elinor Sutton, Rose Touchstone, Sarah Ashley; Wife and Executrix: Mary. Witnesses: Richard Yarbrough, Christopher Touchstone, Frederick \_\_\_\_\_.

CARTERET CO., NORTH CAROLINA<sup>1</sup>

Abstract of Will of George Read.  
Signed, May 26, 1753. Probate, September Term, 1753. Son: Robert (land in Carteret and in Barbadoes); Daughters: Sarah and Frances Read, Martha (wife of Isreal Christian); and Wife and Executrix: Ann; Friends, Thomas Lovick and David Shepard; Witnesses: George Cogdell, Grigg Yarbrough, Jacob Shepard. Signature of probate officer missing.

Abstract of Will of Thomas Lovick.  
Signed, April 4, 1759. Probate, June Term, 1759. Wife and Executrix: Sarah. Son: George Phenney Lovick. Sons-in-law, John Benners, James Parkinson. Grandson: Thomas Lovick. Granddaughter: Sarah Jones. Witnesses: William Robertson, Stephen Smith, Elizabeth Yarbrough. Clerk of Court, William Robertson.

CRAVEN CO., NORTH CAROLINA<sup>1</sup>

Abstract of Will of John Slocumb.  
Signed, December 17, 1759.  
Cousins: Joseph and John Charles Slocumb. Mother: Mary Slocumb. Wife: Mary. Executors: John Donelson and Jacob Taylor. Witnesses: Grigg Yarbrough and Hugh Nowy. No probate.

<sup>1</sup>J. Bryan Grimes, *Abstract of North Carolina Wills* (Raleigh, E.M. Uzzle & Co., 1910), pp. 12, 222-3, 307, 343.

STEWART CO., TENNESSEE

Larkin Yarber/ 1830 Tenn. Census  
Davis Yarbrough b. 1760/70  
Nathan Yarbrough/Mary Carter 1780/90 Son of Groves Y.  
Silas Yarbrough/Julia Landrum Son of Nathan Y. and Mary Carter  
Penelope b. 1800/10 Penelope Lutton, wife of Samuel Yarb. Amon Y. son of  
George Yarb./Lucretia Stokes 1780/90 S. died 1830 Samuel, Samuel  
son of Davis Y.  
Meredith Yarb./Elizabeth Davis m. 1 June 1839  
John H. Yarb. 1770/80  
Moses 1790/1800  
Elizabeth 1800/10 Could be wife of Meredith  
Penelope M. #2 John Ferrell  
George Y. Son of Groves m. Lucretia Stokes  
A Meredith Y. on 1790 N.C. Census  
Albert Y./Susan Williams 14 Dec. 1846  
Meredith Y. M. Elizabeth Davis 1 June 1839  
Zebulon Yarb./Jane Stacy 22 Mar. 1842  
W.A. Yarb./Elizabeth Leech Son of George and Lucretta Stokes  
Humphrey Y. had son Amon/Elizabeth Allen went to Morango Co. Ala.  
their children-  
Sally Y/\_\_\_\_\_ Smith  
James d. ca 1830 to Ark. Baptist Primitive)  
Nicy Y./Joseph Culpepper 2 Aug. 1843 Marango Co., Ala.  
Lucy  
1827 Jackson Co., Ga. Land Lottery  
Josephs Orphans  
Amon Y.  
Elizabeth-Widow  
Amon Y.  
Place of residence. This is probably Amon Y. son of Humphrey Y.

Nancy & Barney G  
Gallager's line

Penelope & Samuel  
Yarbrough #1  
#2 John Ferrell





Still Still house and Vessles

Richard Yarborough to Thomas White

Know all men by these presents that I Richard Yarborough in the county of Stewart and State of Tennessee for and in consideration of the sum of One hundred and ten dollars to me in hand paid by Thomas White of the stat and county aforesaid at or before the sealing and delivering of these presents the receipt whereof I the said Richard Yarborough do hereby acknowledge have granted bargained and sold and by these presents do grant bargain and sell unto the said Thomas White his heirs executors heris and assigns a Still, Still House and vessels unto Thomas White his heirs exeouters and administrators and assigns from the just claims of all and every just person.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 1st day of May 1807

Richard Yarborough (SEAL)

Samuel Yarborough

Phillip Hornberger

State of Tennessee, Stewart County Court, August term 1810

The within bill of sale was proven in open court by the oath of Phillip Hornberger a subscribing witness thereto and ordered to be registered.

Test R. Cooper, Clerk

- 1635
- John Abye, Esq., of same, who consents; at St Bride's, or St Mary, Islington.
- July 8 James Marryn, Esq., of St Mary, Savoy, Bachelor, 28, & Elizabeth Phillpott, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Spinster, 19, her parents dead; at St Mary, Islington.
- July 16 Thomas Smith, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Stationer, Bachelor, 30, & Dorothy Cocking, of same, Spinster, 23; at St Andrew's, Holborn.
- July 17 Richard Bevington, Gent., of St Martin's in Fields, Bachelor, 28, & Mary Griffin, of Halsted, Essex, Spinster, 32, with consent of her parents; alleged by Richard Griffin, Gent., of City of Westminster; at [blank].
- July 21 William Hayes, of St Clement's, Eastcheap, Mariner, Bachelor, 25, & Catherine Bonner, of same, Spinster, 18; consent of father Stephen Bonner, of Leigh, co. Essex, Mariner; at St Clement, Eastcheap.
- Aug. 4 William Mill, Gent., of Inner Temple, Bachelor, 22, & Penelope Collett, 30, widow of Thomas Collett, Gent., late of Shiftall, co. Salop, dec'd; at St Gregory's.
- Aug. 4 Gregory Isham, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Bachelor, 37, & Elizabeth Moore, of Stepney, Spinster, 17, dau. of John Moore, late of same, Mariner, dec'd; consent of her mother Elizabeth Moore attested by M<sup>r</sup> Richard Pulley; at Asheldon, Essex.
- Aug. 4 John Reyner, of Rochford, Essex, Yeoman, Bachelor, 35, & Rachel Bonner, of Leigh, Essex, Spinster, 24, at her own disposal; at Trinity, Minories.
- Sep. 7 Peter Temple, Esq., of St Martin's in Fields, Bachelor, 22, & Ellinor Tirrell, of same, Spinster, 19; consent of her mother Dame Ellinor Tirrell, widow of Sir Timothy Tirrell, K<sup>t</sup>, dec'd; at St Mary, Savoy.
- Sep. 23 George Halfheid, Gent., of St Leonard's, Shoreditch, Bachelor, 27, & Mary Briggandine, of same, Spinster, 17, dau. of Thomas Briggandino, Esq., who consents; at same.
- Oct. 1 William Campo, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Widower, 57, & Anne Gregory, of St Giles in Fields, Spinster, 16, dau. of Valentino Gregory, Gent., who consents; at St Andrew's, Holborn.
- Oct. 1 Edward Clark, Gent., of City of London, Bachelor, 23, & Margaret Wright, of Christ Church, London, Spinster, 17, dau. of John Wright, of same, Gent.; at Christ Church, or St Mary, Islington.
- Oct. 2 Francis Neve [? Nene], of University of Cambridge, Gent., Bachelor, 24, & Elizabeth Simmes, of Everfeld, Beds, Widow, 25; at St Botolph's, Aldersgate.
- Oct. 2 William Spranger, of Horndon on the Hill, Essex, Yeoman, Widower, 40, & Catherine Chaloner, of same, Spinster, 22, dau. of John Chaloner, of St Dunstan's West, Gent., who consents; at St Faith's.
- ~~Oct. 6 Richard [? York] [? Yorkborough], Gent., of St Dunstan's West, Bachelor, father dead, & Frances Proctor, of same, Spinster, 20, dau. of [? Proctor], of same, Gent., who consents; at St Mary Staying.~~
- Oct. 7 Richard Davis, Gent., of St Martin's Fields, Bachelor, 27, & Mary Walker, of Bedfont, Middlesex, Spinster, 19, dau. of John Walker, of same, Gent., who consents; at St Mary Staining's, or St Michael, Wood Street.
- Oct. 12 Francis Keighloy, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Widower, 34, & Margery Bevin, of City of Westminster, Widow, 27; at St Faith's.
- Oct. 15 Thomas White, Gent., of Ramsberry, Wilts, Bachelor, 26, & Joane Early, of Midgeham, Berks, Widow, 27; at St Bride's, or St Anne, Blackfriars.
- Oct. 16 Edward Minshall, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Bachelor, 21, son of Huon Minshall, Gent., of Middelwich, co. Chester, who consents, & Joane Merrell, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Spinster, 20, dau. of John

1635

- John Abye, Esq., of same, who consents; at St Bride's, or St Mary, Islington.
- July 8 James Marvyn, Esq., of St Mary, Savoy, Bachelor, 28, & Elizabeth Phillpott, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Spinster, 10, her parents dead; at St Mary, Islington.
- July 16 Thomas Smith, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Stationer, Bachelor, 30, & Dorothy Cocking, of same, Spinster, 23; at St Andrew's, Holborn.
- July 17 Richard Bovington, Gent., of St Martin's in Fields, Bachelor, 28, & Mary Griffin, of Halsted, Essex, Spinster, 32, with consent of her parents; alleged by Richard Griffin, Gent., of City of Westminster; at [blank].
- July 21 William Hayes, of St Clement's, Eastcheap, Mariner, Bachelor, 25, & Catherine Bonner, of same, Spinster, 18; consent of father Stephen Bonner, of Leigh, co. Essex, Mariner; at St Clement, Eastcheap.
- Aug. 4 William Mill, Gent., of Inner Temple, Bachelor, 22, & Penelope Collett, 30, widow of Thomas Collett, Gent., late of Shiftnall, co. Salop, dec'd; at St Gregory's.
- Aug. 4 Gregory Isham, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Bachelor, 37, & Elizabeth Moore, of Stepney, Spinster, 17, dau. of John Moore, late of same, Mariner, dec'd; consent of her mother Elizabeth Moore attested by M<sup>r</sup> Richard Pulley; at Ashendon, Essex.
- Aug. 4 John Reyner, of Rochford, Essex, Yeoman, Bachelor, 35, & Rachel Bonner, of Leigh, Essex, Spinster, 24, at her own disposal; at Trinity, Minories.
- Sep. 7 Peter Temple, Esq., of St Martin's in Fields, Bachelor, 22, & Ellinor Tirrell, of same, Spinster, 19; consent of her mother Dame Ellinor Tirrell, widow of Sir Timothy Tirrell, K<sup>t</sup>, dec'd; at St Mary, Savoy.
- Sep. 23 George Halfheid, Gent., of St Leonard's, Shoreditch, Bachelor, 27, & Mary Briggandine, of same, Spinster, 17, dau. of Thomas Briggandine, Esq., who consents; at same.
- Oct. 1 William Campe, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Widower, 57, & Anno Gregory, of St Giles in Fields, Spinster, 16, dau. of Valentino Gregory, Gent., who consents; at St Andrew's, Holborn.
- Oct. 1 Edward Clark, Gent., of City of London, Bachelor, 23, & Margaret Wright, of Christ Church, London, Spinster, 17, dau. of John Wright, of same, Gent.; at Christ Church, or St Mary, Islington.
- Oct. 2 Francis Neve [? Nerte], of University of Cambridge, Gent., Bachelor, 24, & Elizabeth Simmes, of Everfeld, Beds, Widow, 25; at St Botolph's, Aldersgate.
- Oct. 2 William Spranger, of Horndon on the Hill, Essex, Yeoman, Widower, 40, & Catherine Chaloner, of same, Spinster, 22, dau. of John Chaloner, of St Dunstan's West, Gent., who consents; at St Faith's.
- Oct. 6 ~~Richard Yarlburgh [? Yarlborough], Gent., of St Dunstan's West, Bachelor, 22, father dead, & Frances Proctor, of same, Spinster, 20, dau. of Edward Proctor, of same, Gent., who consents; at St Mary Staying.~~
- Oct. 7 Richard Davis, Gent., of St Martin's Fields, Bachelor, 27, & Mary Walker, of Bodfont, Middlesex, Spinster, 10, dau. of John Walker, of same, Gent., who consents; at St Mary Staining's, or St Michael, Wood Street.
- Oct. 12 Francis Keighley, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Widower, 34, & Margery Bevin, of City of Westminster, Widow, 27; at St Faith's.
- Oct. 15 Thomas White, Gent., of Ramsberry, Wilts, Bachelor, 26, & Joane Early, of Midgham, Berks, Widow, 27; at St Bride's, or St Anne, Blackfriars.
- Oct. 16 Edward Minshall, Gent., of St Andrew's, Holborn, Bachelor, 21, son of Huon Minshall, Gent., of Middlewich, co. Chester, who consents, & Joane Merrell, of St Andrew's, Holborn, Spinster, 20, dau. of John

RICHMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA

CLAIMS FOR SERVICES IN FRENCH AND INDIAN WAR, AND WAR OF  
THE REVOLUTION, AND LIST OF REVOLUTIONARY WAR  
OFFICERS COMMISSIONED. FROM THE ORDER BOOKS  
OF RICHMOND COUNTY

Contributed by WILLIAM MONTGOMERY SWEENEY

Court held September 2, 1776. [redacted] Shockenbrough, LeRoy Peachey, Charles McCarty, [redacted] Tomlin, George Glascock, Robert Sydnor, Fauntelroy Die, John Wroe, John Davis and James Kelly being officers of the Militia Took the Oath to the commonwealth and Subscribed the test in Order to Qualify themselves for the Execution of their Respective Commissions According to Ordinance of Convention.

Court held October 8, 1776. [redacted] took the Oath to the Commonwealth to Qualify himself to Act as a Magistrate of this Commonwealth and also took the Oath to the Commonwealth and Subscribed the Test to Qualify himself for Lieutenant Colonel.

Court held December 3, 1776. William Barber Junr was Recommended as Lieutenant to Captain Charles McCarty's Company of Militia. William Fauntelroy was Recommended as Lieutenant to Captain [redacted] Fauntelroy's Company of Militia in the room of John [redacted] who is a light horseman. Zachariah White was Recommended as Ensign to Captain [redacted] Fauntelroy's Company of Militia in the room of [redacted] who hath resigned. Samuel Stowers is Recommended as Lieutenant to Captain Thomas Belfield's Company of Militia in the room of Joseph Dragg who hath Resigned. Nicholas Stowers was Recommended as Ensign in Capt Thomas Belfield's Company of Militia in the room of Joseph Dragg who hath Resigned. Edmond Northen was Recommended as Ensign in [redacted] Walker Tomlin's Company of Militia.

Court held April 8, 1777. Elizabeth Landaman the wife of George Landaman a Soldier in the service of this State and the said George's Children being left Destitute of Support Ordered Benjamin Bramham furnish the said Elizabeth and her Children with such Necessarys as they cannot live without and pay the said George's Rent for this Year.

[redacted] was recommended as County Lieutenant. Robert Wormeley Carter was Recommended as Colonel of the Militia. Major Le Roy Peachey was Recommended as Lieutenant Colonel. Captain John Gordon was Recommended as Major. Fauntelroy Die Recommended as Captain to the Company lately commanded by Captain John Gordon. James Kelly Recommended as Lieutenant to the Company lately Commanded by Captain John Gordon. John Eskridge Recommended as Ensign to the Company lately Commanded by Captain John Gordon.

Court held August 4, 1777. Robert Wormeley Carter took the Oath prescribed to Qualify himself to Act as Lieutenant of Captain John Die's Company of Militia. John Eskridge took the Oath to Qualify himself to Act as Ensign of Captain John Die's Company of Militia. Samuel Stowers took the Oath to Qualify himself to Act as Lieutenant of Captain Belfield's Company of Militia. Nicholas Stowers took the Oath to Qualify himself to Act as Ensign of Captain Belfield's Company of Militia.

Court held September 1, 1777. John Gordon took the Oath prescribed to Qualify himself to Act as Major of the Militia of this County. William Barber took the Oath prescribed to Qualify himself to Act as Lieutenant of Captain Charles McCarty's Company of Militia.



# History Of Colonial Caroline Va.

Captain John Smith was the first white man to explore the territory which became Caroline County. He passed down the Pamunkey as a prisoner after his capture in 1607 while exploring the headwaters of the Chickahominy on the way to face judgement before Oposchanchanough. He sailed on the "Discovery" up the Rappahannock in 1608 and later the same year visited Doguetown, the Indian village on the Mattaponi near Milford.

Caroline's Rappahannock River Valley became the Virginia colony's frontier about 1665. Pirates more than Indians plagued the early settlers. On one occasion irate frontiersmen chased a pirate named Peuman up a small stream and killed him by blows from the oars of their boats. The stream since that time has been known as Peumansend.

Indians gave more trouble in the Mattaponi valley. The Crown hired ~~William Merryday~~ to build Ft. Mattaponi near Bagby in 1678 to protect the settlers from the savages. Col. Nathaniel Bacon, Sr. commanded the garrison at the fort.

Many of Caroline's early settlers were fiercely independent in political thought. When the House of Burgesses expelled William Byrd, Burgess from King and Queen, for refusing to take the oath of allegiance to Queen Anne in 1703, Byrd led his most ardent partisans to a new settlement in the great forks of the Mattaponi beyond the frontier.

Robert Beverley, the historian, maintained a summer place on Beverley's run from 1705 until his death in 1722. Here he rewrote and prepared the second edition of his "History and Present State of Virginia", the first important critical work produced by a Virginian. The publication of this book broke the feudal hold of the great landlords on the colony, and in the end kept Virginia from becoming another Haiti.

Governor Alexander Spotswood reached Robert Beverley's summer place by coach from Williamsburg late in the summer of 1716. From there the governor, Beverley and a group of other gentlemen made the celebrated ride on horseback across the Blue Ridge, which has become known in history as the Expedition of the Knights of the Golden Horseshoe.

In the winter of 1720 ~~James Johnston~~ presented a petition in Williamsburg, which asked the royal government to create a county by joining the western ends of Essex, King and Queen, and King William. The House of Burgesses and Council acted favorably on the petition and March 22 the governor signed the law which created Caroline County, named for Caroline the new queen of Britain.

A large colony of Quakers headed by John Cheadle arrived in Caroline from Pennsylvania in 1739 and settled around Golansville. This was the largest Quaker settlement south of the Mason-Dixon line. It reached its zenith between 1760 and 1795 under the leadership of Samuel ~~Blair~~, a native of Caroline County.

Chesterfield, located between present day Ruther Glen and Carmel Church, was the trade center of Caroline's St. Margaret's Parish. Settlers from all sections of the upper end of the parish met here to take the ridge road to the Courthouse when St. Margaret's was a part of King William. The settlement remained the chief commercial center of the parish long after Caroline became a county.

Caroline Courthouse, located between present day Kidd's Fork and Collins' pond, was the commercial center of Drysdale Parish. The Crown ordered the Courthouse built in 1731 after William Woodford, the sheriff, let a debtor escape from the basement of his manor, which the county used as a jail. Charles Bridges painted the king's arms on the Courthouse walls in 1739. This painting was considered the finest mural in Virginia. Betty Wyatt Coleman upon request of the court, designed and made a standard for Caroline County. This flag flew from a flagpole on top of the Courthouse. Caroline is the only county known to have a flag or standard.

Port Royal was the metropolis and the only chartered town in Colonial Caroline. John Buckner had a chartered tobacco warehouse on the site prior to 1700. This warehouse passed to John Roy and in time to John Roy's widow, Dorothy. Dorothy Roy was the only woman to have the franchise for a chartered tobacco warehouse in her name in Britain's American colonies. When the settlement which grew up about the warehouse was chartered a town in 1744, the Crown named it Port Royal in her honor.

Caroline through colonial times was closely tied to Britain. These ships made regular voyages between Port Royal and British ports; The Priscilla (1730-45), The Christian (1730-45), The Elizabeth and Anne (1730-50), The Virginia (1750-65), The Port Royal (1755-71), The Beverley (1760-75), The Molly (1765-76), The Favorite (1765-76), and The Olive (1765-76).

The stage line was the chief means of overland communication and transportation in colonial Caroline County. Head Lynch secured the charter to carry the mail from New Post in Spotsylvania to Norman's Ferry across the Pamunkey when mail service from Boston to Charleston, South Carolina was inaugurated in 1737, and shortly thereafter Lynch began to carry passengers as well as mail. He made Needwood Tavern his headquarters and there established Caroline's first postoffice. Shortly before the Revolution, Robert Woolfolk purchased Needwood Tavern and with the tavern secured the right to operate the stage and carry passengers and mail.

The merchants of Port Royal formed a guild to promote commerce in 1745. This was perhaps the first chamber of commerce in Virginia.

The most infamous crime ring in Colonial Virginia was uncovered in Port Royal in 1747. A gang headed by Patrick Welsh broke into churches as far away as Southampton and Surrey counties, stole the communion plate, brought the plate to Port Royal, broke it up and made it into counterfeit coinage. A few years earlier Alexander Sweeney passed through Caroline and sold base metal as gold bricks.

Caroline people played a leading part in the settlement of the west. Residents of the county were stockholders in the four great land companies formed for western development between 1747 and the

French and Indian War. Francis Pickens of Ormeby was among the 13 Virginians with stock in the Ohio Company. Benjamin Hubbard and Duncan Graham were among the 10 proprietors of a company chartered to develop 10,000 acres along the New River in southwest Virginia. John Baylor, Francis Thornton, Francis Thornton, Jr., John Dixon, John Thornton and Charles Dix were shareholders in a company chartered to develop 800,000 acres along the North Carolina (now Tennessee) border. Samuel Redd owned one-fifth of a company chartered to develop 50,000 acres west of the Ohio.

The Grand Lodge of Scotland chartered a Masonic Lodge at Port Royal in 1755. This was the second Masonic Lodge to be chartered in Virginia.

At least three Caroline men, William Woodford, H. Wyatt and John Cgetrie, fought with distinction in the French and Indian War. Woodford was in battle. He was the first soldier of record from Caroline to give his life for his country.

During the major portion of the French and Indian War the Caroline militia, under the command of William Woodford, garrisoned Ft. Mindenhall in Frederick County, Virginia.

Caroline is the cradle of the horse in America. Thomas Hoopes had a race track at the Bowling Green (Old Mansion) as early as 1675. John Baylor imported Fearnham, the first thoroughbred to be brought to America in 1764 and ten years later John Hoopes imported another thoroughbred Sterling.

Rev. John Brunskill of St. Margaret's Parish, addressed a petition to the king in 1767, which asked the Virginia law providing that parsons be paid in paper money rather than in tobacco, be annulled. This petition led to the Parson's Case tried in Hanover County five years later.

Caroline people took the taxation without representation issue, raised by the Stamp Act, literally. In 1765 small planters, traders and artisans under the leadership of John Penn and Samuel Coleman refused to let the court lay a tax levy. Penn and Coleman argued that since the Court was appointed by the Crown rather than elected by the people that any tax the court levied was taxation without representation.

Four hundred and sixty-six Negroes, the only shipload of Negroes brought to Virginia from Madagascar, arrived in Caroline in the 1730s. The bulk of Caroline Negroes came from the Guinea Coast and the Gold Coast, but many mulattoes were brought into the county from the West Indies. These West Indians had five or six generations of civilization behind them when they reached Caroline.

Caroline's first free Negro of record was in 1760 when John Gillison freed a slave named Daniel. Later Daniel sued a white man for assault and battery and the jury rendered a verdict in favor of the Negro. Hannah, a slave of Samuel Sutton, was the only person in Caroline County, white or Negro, to receive the king's pardon for a crime.

Rev. Jonathan Poucher of St. Mary's Parish led in the Christianization of Caroline Negroes. On November 24, 1765 he baptized 116 Negro adults and on March 31, 1766, he baptized 313. Poucher also established Sunday Schools for Negroes and taught scores of Negroes to read and write.



The fight for freedom of worship came to a climax in Caroline County between 1768 and 1774. Numerous Baptists of the county were imprisoned for teaching and preaching the Gospel without Episcopal ordination or a license. In 1772 the Baptists petitioned the House of Burgesses to be included with the Quakers and Presbyterians under the Toleration Act.

Edmund Pendleton of Caroline was president of the Virginia Committee of Public Safety prior to the Revolution and thus the first chief of state of Virginia independent of Britain. Pendleton was later president of the State Chancery Court. He presided over the convention at which Virginia ratified the Federal constitution and by his rulings from the chair forced Virginia into the union. This made possible the formation of the United States.

The Commonwealth of Virginia kept John Tayloe Corbin confined at the Reed's plantation in Caroline County for the duration of the Revolution because Corbin carried messages between Richard Corbin, president of the council and last acting royal governor of Virginia, and Lord Dunmore the last royal governor, who had fled Williamsburg.

General William Woodford of Caroline defeated the British at the Battle of Great Bridges in 1776. This was the first decisive victory for American troops over the British regular army.

John Penn, a native of Caroline and a resident from 1741-74, signed the Declaration of Independence as a delegate to the Continental Congress from North Carolina. Penn left Caroline after a jury found him guilty and fined him one penny for making disparaging remarks about the king.

George Rogers Clark came to live in Caroline in 1757 when he was five years old, and Caroline was his home until 1784. After a series of brilliant victories in 1778 he drove the British from the Ohio Valley and saved the mid-west for the United States. Many of the men in Clark's small force were his Caroline neighbors.

William Clark, younger brother of George Rogers Clark, was born in Caroline in 1770 and lived in the county until 1784. In 1803-06 in joint command with Meriwether Lewis he led an expedition from St. Louis to the mouth of the Ohio River and return. This was the first expedition to cross the continent under the American flag.

John Taylor was born in Caroline in 1754 and lived in the county through his long eventful life. He served with distinction as an officer in the army during the Revolution and held many positions of trust. For many years he represented Virginia in the United States Senate and gained a national reputation as an advocate of states rights. In addition to politics he experimented with crops and became known as the father of modern American agriculture. His books on both politics and agriculture were widely read.

Caroline men largely manned the warship Mochaquito which preyed on British commerce in the West Indies in 1776 and 1777 until captured by the British man-of-war Adreadne and its crew sent to prison in England. Some of the crew escaped, crossed the English channel and joined John Paul Jones. Two of John Paul Jones' brothers lived for a time in Port Royal.

Caroline was the first Virginia county to cut her ties with Great Britain. Pendleton called the court together, and the justices and other county officials renounced the Crown and swore allegiance to the Commonwealth on July 11, 1776, when a messenger passed the county on the way from Philadelphia to Williamsburg with the news of the Declaration of Independence.

William Sherwood, 1691. The fly leaves and title pages are missing. This book is now in the library of the College of William and Mary (See *Va. Mag.*, I., 167, 168, 456. WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY, X., 166; XI., 112. *The Cradle of the Republic*, p. 82, 133).

WILL OF WILLIAM SHERWOOD.

In the name of God, Amen. I Wm. Sherwood of James City being and weak in body but I bless God of sound and perfect mind and memory make this my Last will and Testament hereby Revoking all other wills being heretofore made & I Desire that my body may be decently buried at the east end of the Church at James City without the walls and I Desire that my good friend Jeffrey Jeffreys of London Esqr.<sup>1</sup> Do send a Grave Stone to be Laid upon my grave with this Inscription here Lies William Sherwood that was born in the parrish of white Chappell near London a great sinner waiting for a joyfull Resurrection.

It I give to such poor of the parrish of White Chappell as Jeffrey Jeffreys Esqr. Mica Perry merchant mathew Bateman and Joseph Bassett of the parrish aforesaid or any two of them shall think fitt—ten pounds Sterl.

It I Give to the poor of James City parrish ten pounds Sterl. to be Disposed of by my Loving wife Rachel and my Good friends W<sup>m</sup> Edwards and Capt. George Marrable or any two of them.

It I Give to Eliz the Daughter of John Jarrett fifty p<sup>ds</sup> Sterl to be deposited in the hands of Mr Micajah Perry of London merchant till the said Eliz attain the age of Sixteen years or be married but if the said Eliz shall Die before she attain the aforesaid age or marriage then I Give the aforesaid fifty pounds sterl. to Johannah the wife of John Jarrett to be paid her or any other person by an order under her hand.

It I Give to the Children of William Myer and Eliz his wife fifty pounds Sterlg to be deposited in the hands of Mr Micajah Perry of London merchant for their use to be paid to them when of age or married or to the surviv<sup>rs</sup> of them.

It I Give to Mary Jarrett the Sister of John Jarrett twenty five pounds Sterl to be paid her within two years after my decease.

<sup>1</sup> On December 11, 1704, Sir Jeffrey Jeffreys, Knight, Alderman of the City of London, deeded to Edward Jaquelin of James City in the province of Virginia, merchant, 400 acres on Jamestown Island heretofore in possession of William Sherwood (Ambler MSS.).

It I give to Henry Jenkins the son of Capt. Henry Jenkins my Saddle horse I had of Mr. John Waugh with my Best Saddle Bridle pistoll and holsters.

It I Give my Divinity bookes to my Loving wife Rachell desiring her to Give such of them as shee shall see fit to Mr Joseph Pettitt all my history books I Give to Johannah the wife of John Jarrett and all my Law bookes I Give to W<sup>m</sup> Edwards, and Dionisius Wright to be equally divided between them.

It I Give to his Ex<sup>ty</sup> Sr Edm<sup>d</sup> Andros Kn<sup>t</sup> Gov<sup>r</sup> et<sup>e</sup> forty shill sterl to buy him a ring and to my Good freind Mr. Hugh Davis and Capt. Arthur Spicer forty shill each to buy them rings and I give ten pounds Sterl to be Disposed of by my Loving wife Rachell in morning Rings to such persons as shee shall see fitt.

It I Give to my Loving freind W<sup>m</sup> Edwards and his heirs for ever the Land he now useth without my Garden pailles Joyning to his Land and the Land within a Line to be run from the southeast end of my Garden pailles till it comes opposite to the Ditch of Mr James Chudleigh's orchard and from thence by a Line to the said Ditch the said Edwards and his heirs keeping and Repairing a Good and Substantial fence from my Garden pailles to the aforesaid Ditch this Legacy not to take place till my Loving wifes decease.

It is my will that my Indian woman Dorothy Jubile be free Immediately after my decease being satisfied she is no slave and in full of her Corn and Cloathes I Give her fifty Shill Sterl.

It is my will that Capt. Henry Jenkins have the Goods I bought of Capt. Tolbett he passing his obligations to pay my Ex<sup>ty</sup> hereafter named the prime Cost in Ap<sup>l</sup> next; what he now oweth me by bill or account I hereby discharge him from.

It I Give to Mary Antrobus y<sup>e</sup> sum of ten p<sup>ds</sup> Sterl to be paid her by Jeffrey Jeffreys Esq<sup>r</sup> when she shall be free in full of her freedom Corn and Cloathes and if my Loving wife do not think fitt to keep the said Mary or happen to die before she be free then I desire my friend W<sup>m</sup> Edwards his wife to take her.

It I give to my Loving wife Rachel the use of all my personall Estate during her naturall life and after her Decease I give the

<sup>2</sup> Captain Jenkins was from Dublin, Ireland, QUARTERLY IX., 129.

<sup>3</sup> Rev. John Waugh was a prominent minister, XY. 189.

<sup>4</sup> Secretary of the Council.

<sup>5</sup> Spicer was a prominent lawyer. See his will, QUARTERLY XVII., 80.\*

<sup>6</sup> This orchard lay on the west side of "Orchard Run," where "Newtown" began.

\*Page 296, this volume.

same to my very good freind Jeffrey Jeffreys Esq<sup>r</sup> but if my said wife should not be content therewith instead of the abovesaid I give her one third part of my personall Estate and the value of one hundred and fifty p<sup>as</sup> sterl out of the other two thirds and the Remainder of the said two thirds I Give to the said Jeffrey Jeffreys but if my said wife shall be Content with the use of all my personall Estate during her Life I Give her one hundred and fifty pounds to Dispose of as She shall see fit at her Death and to the end it may appear what my personall Estate is it is my will that my Good Freind William Edwards Capt. George Marrable<sup>r</sup> and Mr John Wright or any two of them Do take an Inventory of my said personall Estate and upon Reputation value the same which Inventory is to be put upon Record by my Ex<sup>ra</sup>.

It I Give to my Loving wife Rachell all my Lands houses and other Real Estate she keeping y<sup>e</sup> same in sufficient Repair during her naturall Life and after her decease I Give the same to Jeffrey Jeffreys Esq<sup>r</sup> and his heires forever.

It is my will that all my Just Debts by bills or acc<sup>t</sup> be Duely paid and if any Difference shall happen about any Debt Due from me I Leave the Determination thereof to W<sup>m</sup> Edwards Capt. George Marable and Mr Dionisius Wright or any two of them to avoid any further trouble therein and Lastly I do hereby Constitute and appoint

<sup>r</sup> George Marable patented half an acre on the Island in 1663 and lived in a brick house on the shore near the present ruins of the Ambler house. His son, Capt. George Marable, sold the lot in 1696 (Ambler MSS.). He was sheriff of James City county in 1695 and burgess in 1702, 1714, 1720. His wife was Mary, daughter of John Hartwell, of Surry, and he had issue George, Jr., and Henry Hartwell Marable. (QUARTERLY, VII., 62.) William Marable was probably another son of George Marable, Sr. He patented land in 1715 and represented James City County in the House of Burgesses in 1736. Benjamin was probably son of George Hartwell, Jr. Henry Hartwell Marable died Sept. 17, 1774, and his will, made in Sussex County in 1764 was proved in 1774. He names wife Mary, brothers George and Benjamin, and his nephews Hartwell son of George, and Hartwell son of Benjamin. Mary, his wife, died Dec. 26, 1770. QUARTERLY XIV., 1, 4, 5, 36.\* This family was prominent in Lunenburg and Mecklenburg, which were represented in the House of Burgesses by Matthew Marable. His will was proved in Mecklenburg in 1786, and names sons Matthew, Richard, Champion, and John, daughter Elizabeth, son-in-law David Stokes, brother John Marable and wife Mary. For children of George Marable of Charles City County see QUARTERLY, VII., 62.

\*For pp. 1, 4, & 5 see *Virginia Vital Records* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1982), pp. 512, 515, & 516; for p. 36 see p. 677, this volume.

et descendants of Richard<sup>s</sup> Wright, Gent., father of Major Francis<sup>s</sup> Wright, is so sound a fact that a universal unanimity of sentiment thereon must ensue. Various records hereinbefore quoted in the course of this present narrative so unavoidably prove that the only son of Anne<sup>s</sup> (Washington) Wright, by her only husband

wife and Thomas Wright and Elizabeth his wife have granted..... claimed..... unto the said Gerrard Davis..... manner of dower and right and title of dower whatsoever which ..... have of in and to..... 150 acres of land ..... in the said parish of Couple ..... which said land given by the will of John Wright late of the said parish and deceased, to his son John Wright, late of the said parish and deceased, also deceased, former husband of the said Jane Bulger and her to the said Thomas Wright party to these presents, in fee tail, the said Thomas Wright hath since by deed bearing date the third of April last past sold the same to the said Gerrard Davis," etc. a witness whereof"..... Edmund Bulger, Jean- (her X mark) Bulger, Thos. Wright, Elizabeth X mark) Wright.

JOHN WRIGHT, THE PLANTER OF WESTMORELAND, 1697-1711.  
A worthy man is of frequent record as a "planter," several items which will suffice to identify him. At the Virginia state land office at Richmond, on page 275 of book No. 2, of *Northern Neck Grants*, there is recorded a grant of two hundred and twenty-nine acres of land in Westmoreland county, made on August 16, 1697, by "~~Messrs. Lady Culpeper and Thomas, Lord Fairfax~~" to "John Wright, Pltr." On October 17, 1700, he acknowledged a deed of sale of a large part of this land to John Clement, and the grantor's wife, Hannah Wright, then sold her right of dower. [Westmoreland court *Order Book* 1698-1705, 90 verso.] This John Wright died before August 24, 1711, without issue; whereupon his widow Hannah applied to the proprietors of the Northern Neck for a confirmation to her of the then remaining part of the original grant to her husband, which confirmation reads in part, to-wit: "The Right Honorable Catherine, Lady Fairfax, Dutchess and Governess of Thomas late Lord & Marguritte Late Lady Culpeper, Dec'd . . . . Hannah Wright of ye County of Westmoreland hath sett to my Office y<sup>e</sup> John Wright her Husband Dyed Seized of Seventy Acres of Land in y<sup>e</sup> sd County, part of One thousand Acres of land formerly Granted to John Earle & left no heirs behind him, nor disposed thereof by Will. Whereupon y<sup>e</sup> same Escheats to me y<sup>e</sup> Proprietor . . . . And y<sup>e</sup> sd Hannah being in possession of y<sup>e</sup> said land, having moved to be preferred to a Grant of y<sup>e</sup> sd Escheat, I Yee . . . . that I have Granted . . . . Confirmed y<sup>e</sup> sd seventy acres Unto y<sup>e</sup> sd Hannah Wright," etc . . . . "24 August, 1711," . . . . [Northern Neck Grants, Book No. 4, page 42, Land Office, Richmond, Virginia.]

September 24, 1712, John Garner by a power of attorney from John Wright acknowledged before the county court of Westmoreland a deed of sale of this land to Samuel Earle. [Westmoreland court *Order Book* 1705 to 1721, page 198; and deed book No. 5, page 74.] The

Major Francis<sup>s</sup> Wright, was John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Gent., that further comment upon the subject would be superfluous. It is equally clear that it was this same John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Gent., who in 1723 sold all of his "manour plantation" in Westmoreland and removed with his wife Dorothy and their two known young sons, Francis<sup>s</sup>

tobacco as the price she received, she having rented the land to William Wigginton, prior to selling it to Samuel Earle.

Among other records identifying this John Wright, planter, occurs: "27 May, 1702, ~~Edward Mugmoreshea~~ sett<sup>s</sup> to John Wright planter, of Copely parish, ~~land in his house~~ <sup>land in his house</sup>. He assumed to pay her fine and save the parish harmless rather than lose her services, giving a bond therefor. The child, Mary Mugmoreshea, was bound to him until aged twenty-one, and the mother to serve him extra time to save her from corporal punishment. [Westmoreland *Order Book* 1698-1705, page 160.]

JOHN WRIGHT, THE OVERSEER OF WESTMORELAND, 1690-1734.

He petitioned the court of Westmoreland, 25 January, 1691, to know "the bounds of his land on upper Mochotik and also that his father in law Rice Williams Thirds may be sold out." [Court *Order Book* 1690-1698, page 26.] At the same session (on the next page of the record), in the case of the King vs. Wright, he was charged to wit: "John Wright, overseer to Mr. Gawin Corbin for rideing abt, drinking & paveling in tyne of Divine Service." On pages 6 and 7 of Westmoreland *Order Book* 1690-1698, at the court of Jan. 29 and 30, 1690, this John Wright was present before the court, by Francis<sup>s</sup> Wright, ~~son of John Wright~~ <sup>son of John Wright</sup>. At that time Sheriff Francis<sup>s</sup> Wright's son, John<sup>s</sup>, was aged about eight years. On March 21, 1691-2, the proprietary of the Northern Neck granted to him, "John Wright of Washington parish," one hundred and seven acres of land upon "Machotick dam," etc. formerly held by Joseph Hadnutt, deceased, escheated to said Wright. [Northern Neck Grants, volume 1, page 142, Land Office, Richmond, Virginia.] He deposed on November 26, 1701, that he was "aged about forty-two." [Westmoreland *Deeds and Wills No. 3*, page 15.] On June 30, 1709: "Ordered Virlandos Wright, daughter of John Wright of Upper Machotique, mark of Cattle & Hoggs be Recorded." [Westmoreland *Orders &c.* 1705 to 1721, page 126.] On July 23, 1715, "Robert Hammett & John Wright both of Washington parish presented by the grand Jury for Retailing Liq<sup>r</sup> Contrary to Law," etc. [Westmoreland court *Orders &c.* 1705 to 1721, page 272 verso.] The unhappy end of this John Wright is indicated by the entry, on March 28, 1734, on page 136 verso of the said book, to wit: "John Wright a very ancient man petitioning this Court to be levy free, and it appearing that he was an Object of Pitty, It is therefore considered that he be hereafter Exempt from paying any future public tax or levy." The names of all of his children are not recorded in direct connection with his name; but the records of Aaron and William Wright, some of which are too unfortunate for further reference, leave little or no doubt as to their parentage. Charles Wright of Westmoreland, late of Prince William county, against whom nothing discreditable is found recorded, may have been an estimable son of John Wright the overseer, though

the Sum of fifty shillings for every hundred acres paid in to our treasury by John Wright have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said John Wright a tract of land containing 640 acres lying and being in our County of Surry on a branch of Hunting Creek [the bounds given in the survey are recited] "together with all Woods, Waters, mines, minerals, Hereditaments and appurtenances thereunto belonging or appertaining to hold to the said John Wright his heirs and assigns for Ever Yielding and paying to us Such Sums of Money Yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time may direct provided always that the said John Wright shall cause this pact to be Registered in the Register's Office of our said County of Surry within 12 Months from the date Whereof, Otherwise the same shall be Void and of no effect in Testimony Whereof we have caused our great seal to be hereunto affixed.

Witness Richard Caswell Esqr. our Governor Captain General and Commander in Chief the 3rd day of April in the fourth year of our Independence and in the year of our Lord 1780

By His Excellency's Command  
James Glasgow, Secretary,  
Recorded in the Secretary's Office  
William Sheppard, Dep. Sec.

Richard Caswell"

his grant was not a bounty awarded for services in the War of Revolution, but purely by virtue of the fact that Captain Wright had previously settled upon and claimed the land, and request he paid the merely nominal sum of \$77.80 to the law being that an original settler upon land previously occupied was entitled to that inducement and privilege what might have been the value of the land. The fact that this is recorded in book A at Dobson on the page preceding the to John Elsberry suggests that he and his next neighbor, Wright, journeyed together to the county court on the day for the same purpose, unless one took the other's deed. The Captain's daughter, Agatha, and John Elsberry's son, had married five years before. Several other acquisitions of by Capt. John Wright were made, probably with a view to opment by some members of his large family of eighteen ren.

[Raleigh, North Carolina. Secretary of State's Office. File No. 1037. Book No. 65, page 278.] Warrant for a survey.

"State of N. Carolina. N. 961

Joseph Winston Appointed by the Court of Surry County to take Charge of the Land Office Books To the Surveyor of s<sup>d</sup>. County Greeting You are hereby Required as Soon as May be to lay off and Survey for John Wright a Tract or Parcel of Land Containing Six hundred & forty Acres in the County Aforesaid Lying on the head of a Branch Called the Great Branch that Imptyes into the North fork of Hunting Creek, and Adjoining John Eldsburies Entry

Observing the Act of Assembly in Such Case Made & provided for Running out Lands, two Iust\* and fare Plots With this Warrent you are to Transmit to the Secretary's Office Without Delay

Given Under My hand this 27<sup>th</sup> Decem<sup>r</sup> 1782

Jo. Winston"

It was over three years before the county surveyor surveyed this land, and four-and-a-half years ere the full titular grant was signed by the governor. Capt. Wright's son-in-law, Isaac Elsberry, and son, John Wright, assisted Deputy-surveyor Speer in the survey as chain carriers:

[Raleigh, North Carolina. Secretary of State's Office. File No. 1037.]

"Jo<sup>s</sup> Wrights

640 acres

P land By a scale of 25 Chains to the Inch

State of N. Carolina Surry County

This plan represents a tract of land Survey<sup>d</sup> for John Wright on the Great Branch of the North fork of hunting Creek Beginning at a maple on said Branch runs thirty three Chains West to a pine thence North forty five Chains to a post oak thence East fifteen Chains to a black oak thence North forty five Chains to a black oak thence East fifty four Chains to a Stak thence South Eighty five Chains to a stak thence West forty Six Chains to the fork of Said Branch thence Down the Bigg Branch to the Beginning Including Six Hundred and forty Six Acres Survey<sup>d</sup> March 1<sup>st</sup> 1785

Isaac Elsberry

Ch Crs.

&

John Wright

Hen<sup>r</sup> Speer D. sr"

about sixty years Capt. John<sup>s</sup> Wright died and was buried, in his own land, in the churchyard of either the Flat Rock Baptist chapel, more than a mile easterly of the Wright or in the yard of the much closer Elsberry Chapel founded by his neighbor and his daughter Agatha's father-in-law, John Elsberry and located where both still remain—near the ford of a branch of the North fork of Hunting Creek. The record of his death appears on a page of the family Bible of his son, Thomas<sup>s</sup> whose heirs when applying for the arrears due on Thomas's pension in 1853, tore out that page and sent it to the pension office for evidence of their legitimate births and of the marriage of said Thomas, the Bible page being now preserved among the pension papers of the said son Thomas<sup>s</sup> in file number 11899 at the U. S. pension office, Washington, D. C., and bearing among the entries thereon the record, to-wit: "Father departed this world on the 30th of October 1789." In that peaceful spot in the shadow of the large old headstones from which any inscriptions they have borne have disappeared. Two days previous to his death Capt. Wright dictated and signed his will, now existing and recorded in the Surry will book No. 1, at Dobson.

The will of John Wright. Filed Paper.

"As it is Necessary Men should settle their affairs of Life before they Leave this Mortal Life, therefore I Make this my last will and Testament: I give to My Daughters Lezebeth Bold—Nancy Elliott, Agatha Elsberry, Amelia Martain, Precia Petty and Frances Keiley all of them twenty Shillings Each—I give to my son Thomas Wright thirty acres of Land which is part of his plantation. I give to My son Daniel Wright twenty Shillings. I give to My son John Wright two hundred acres of Land lying Lewis Elliott & Christian Williams Land Including the Field he now has a crop on & feather bead. I give to My Daughter Sally Wright one bey Mair and one he. I give to my son William Wright & James Wright four hundred Acres of Land Lying on Deep Creek Joyning Thomas Land to be Equally Divided between them. I give to my son Williams Wright two hundred and seventy

one hundred during My wife's Life and that to Include the field on the South side of the Muster ground Branch that Runs thro the plantation—bounded on Sam<sup>l</sup>. Arnold's Land.

it is my will and Desire that the three hundred and twenty acres of Land I own Joyning John Step'n and John Elsberry should be sold and the Value to be Divided between My Daughters Rosy and Patsy Wright—I give to My three Daughters Sukky Peggey and Polley Wright ten pounds Value Each.

My will is that the surveyer Instruments be sold to buy a hors for uset of Estate.

it is my will and desire that my Loving wife Anne Should have and possess all the Rest of my Estate together with the plantation I Now Live on—save the one hundred acres Mentioned and left to son Williams During his Life, and after to be Divided amongst my Children whose Names are under written My Daughters Sukkey Peggey Polley William James Williams and Patsy Wright.

I Appoint my beloved Wife and son John Executor to this my last will and Testament.

Given in my hand and seal in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and Eighty Nine and the Eight Day of October.

John Wright [Seal]

Test Elizabeth Longino\*

William Elliott. Jurat"

[North Carolina, Surry county, May term, 1790].

"The within Will was proven by the Oath of William Elliott who makes Oath that he heard the said Wright publish & declare the same to be his last Will & Testament & he was of sound mind & memory & at the same time he saw Elizabeth Longino sign the same as witness, and it was ordered to be recorded.

Recorded accordingly R. J. Williams C. C."

[Dobson, Surry county, North Carolina]. Filed Paper. (Abstract):

"An Inventory of the goods & Chattles of John Wright

Desceas'd—.....

Surry County  
N. Carolina

Personally appeared before me One of the Justices of Peace for Sd County, a Certain Ann Wright, Executrix to the Estate of

and rode all night after them. He overtook them at daylight after riding nearly forty miles through the dark night.

He tried to get them to come back, but they refused. Finally Cook returned with him, but Whitlock went on, joined the Tories, and was killed in a few days afterwards. So his wife's trance proved the loss of her husband.

While serving his country John Wright took a violent cold that settled on his lungs and caused his death, six or seven years afterwards. But he lived to see the end of the war, peace proclaimed and the eagle with her thirteen arrows and stripes over the free land of Columbia. This he desired and lived to see.

He had married Ann Williams in Fauquier Co. Va., where they both were raised. They had eighteen children, six sons and twelve daughters. Several of them were married before they moved to North Carolina. They settled on Deep Creek, waters of the Yadkin River, where they both lived on the same farm until death; but their children moved to different states.

John Wright drew near his end, and while on his death bed he suffered much, but bore it all with Christian patience and was perfectly resigned to the will of God. When dying and gone to all appearance, had ceased to breathe, his wife screamed out in the anguish of her heart. She could not give him up. He opened his eyes and said, 'my dear, it is you that keeps me here.' His oldest son took his mother out of her room and begged her not to make a noise. He then closed his eyes in death in his fiftieth\* year.

His wife was left with nine children living with her, and nine more that were married. Some lived near. Her oldest son, Thomas, was a Baptist and lived on an adjoining farm. He had a good farm and two old negroes. She lived on the same farm until her death, and raised her children. Some of them were very small when their father died. They all married and moved away,—some to Kentucky, some to Missouri, some to Alabama. Daniel a great farmer lives in Alabama now; James and family in South Carolina. John

much as he was the father of eighteen children, and his death is recorded in the Bible of his son Thomas\* Wright as on October 30, 1790, and his own affidavit declares that he was about ten years older than Thomas. Also, as "he lived to see the end of the war, peace proclaimed" he could not have died in 1779 as has been imagined, for the peace was not proclaimed until late in the year 1781 and the peace was not proclaimed until September, 1783.

died in Florida, leaving two sons and one daughter. He had left his wife and daughter in Carolina. He divided his property giving half to his wife, took his two sons and moved to Florida. He died there leaving his two sons very rich.

Thomas represented Surrey Co. in the legislature. His mother wrote a letter with her own hand to one of her daughters\* in Ohio, six or eight months before her death, and it was well written. She died in her ninetieth year, and was a Baptist with her husband many years before his death. The most of her children were Baptists."

As twelve of the eighteen children of Captain John\* and Ann (Williams) Wright were daughters the most of the descendants bore surnames other than Wright; the records of these children and some of their descendants are reserved for later publication, reference being made, at this moment to the daughter Agatha.

Agatha\* Wright, daughter of Capt. John\* and Ann (Williams) Wright (John\*, John\*, Francis\*, Richard\*) was born in Fauquier county, Virginia, about 1756, probably in the house of her grandmother Honour Williams, whose estate was then under the management of Agatha's father, and adjoining the "Pine View" estate of her grandfather, John\* Wright, the "Gentleman justice." Agatha married Isaac Elsberry of Buck Shoal township, Surry county, N. C., in 1775, soon after she arrived there, the Elsberry estate therein adjoining that of her father. So seldom was she, like other good wives of good men, of public record that her character and life, like theirs, can be only perceived through the events recorded of her parents, husband and children. Hers may have been the heavier burden, hers the wiser counsel. Nine in number were her children who lived to maturity. In the year 1803, with them and her husband Isaac Elsberry, she made the great journey over the Blue Ridge to Ashe county, North Carolina; thence over the Appalachian mountains to the vicinity of Winchester, Kentucky, following Daniel Boone's trail; thence in 1805 or 1806 to Moscow and Bethel, Ohio. Burying there her husband in 1813 she ere long afterward, according to a formal written statement by the late George Washington Ellsberry, of Mason City, Illinois, 21 April,

\*This daughter was either Amtha\*, then widow of Isaac\* Elsberry, or Frances\* wife of Gerrard Riler, both of whom were then about



reposed for the balance of her life in the home at Xenia, of her eminent son, Hon. William Elsberry, who repeated, as lawyer, judge, state legislator and congressional candidate, the successful predilection for public affairs that had made conspicuous Virginian forebears. The U. S. censuses of 1830 and 1840 Xenia both confirm her presence there as a member of her son's household, and her age was given to the enumerator in 1830 as "between seventy and eighty" years, and in 1840 as "between eighty and ninety." She is understood to have died in 1845 at the age of eighty-five. She was the last, in our own line, of a strong chain of Wrights, of whom the living descendants have reason to be proud, and doubly to feel warranted in making known, through the recoverable history of them as hereinbefore writ.

Such tax rolls as remain show Isaac Elsberry to have been in as favorable circumstances as almost any other young man in Surry county, and there can be no doubt but what his early marriage to Agatha Wright was propitious and happy. So few records were preserved in Surry of men of private station like Isaac Elsberry, in his day, and not all of those that were made being now extant, what does find preserved calls for exhibition, and all the more so because some of these tax records are the only existing official evidence of the presence in Surry of Isaac Elsberry for the periods which they cover.

[Original Manuscript in Office of Clerk of the Court of Surry county at Dobson]

"A List of the Taxable Property belonging to Capt. Wool-dredge's District Received in by me John Elsbery for the year 1780" .....

"Isaac Elsbery. Entrys [of land] 2; quantity of land, 400 [acres]; slaves, 0; horses, 3; Cattle 3; money in hand £100. Total £760."

[This manuscript bears the attestation at its end of Isaac's father-in-law, Captain John<sup>s</sup> Wright, who surveyed the estates in 1780]

"1781. Capt. Daniel Wright's\* District" .....

"Isaac Elsbery. Lands 400 [acres]. Horses 2; Cattle 3, Money in hand £3. Total, £485."

[1782] "A List of the Taxable property belon'g to Capt. Wright District taken in by me, John Elsbery .....

Isaac Elsberry. Lands Improved 100 acres. Lands Not Improved, 300. Waters Hunting Creek. Slaves 0, Horses 2, Cattle 2. [Value of horses and cattle]—£54."

"1788. Sander's District (formerly Capt. Dan Wright's.) Isaac Elsbery, acres 200. No. of Polls personal, 1. Covering Horses 0. Wheels of Pleasure, 0. Lands West of the Appalachian Mountains, 0."

(1793) "A List of Taxables in Capt. Hudspeath's District for 1793 .....

Isaac Elsbery. Quantity of Land, 200 [acres]; No. of Free Polls 1." [Thus none of his children became of taxable age until after 1793] .....

"Jacob Elsbery, Quantity of land 140. No. of Free Polls 1.  
Alexander Lathem. 129 acres. 1 Free Poll.  
Sidney Macksfield, 1 Free Poll [Maxwell]  
Gerard Riley, 200 acres. 1 free poll\*  
Ninian Riley 170 acres"

Seven of the ten children of Isaac and Agatha\* (Wright) Elsberry, living at the time of his death, were born in Surry county before the United States assistant marshal for the Salisbury district called upon Isaac for the enumeration of his family for the United States census of 1790. This visit was on or before the first day of June in that year. His eldest son, John, was then thirteen or fourteen years of age.

[Original MS. of U. S. Census 1790, Bureau of the Census, Washington, D. C.\*]

"North Carolina. Salisbury District, Surry County.

	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.	
Isaacs Elsberry.....	1	5	3	.....	.....	[father of Zachariah Riley of Bethel, Ohio.]
John Ryley.....	1	2	2	.....	.....	[Ninean, father of Gerard Riley.]
John Ryley.....	2	.....	1	.....	.....	[Ninean, licensed to marry 14 April 1790 Sarah Wright, sister of Agatha (Wright) Elsberry.]
John Ryley, Jr....	1	.....	1	.....	.....	[Also Shelton, Nicholas, Richard and Allen Gentry.]
John Gentry.....	2	1	4	.....	3	

seven years after Isaac Elsberry's father, John, had sold out Surry for the removal to the north fork of the New river in Surry county, Isaac still is revealed as residing in Surry; but the census of 1800 shows that two of his children were not then residing under his roof, one being John the eldest who had left after marrying Pamela Husbards on 26 February, 1799, and appears in Surry county in 1800 with his grandfather, John Elsberry. The census of 1800 is of particular interest at this moment as showing that on the first day of June, 1800, Isaac Elsberry had not celebrated his forty-sixth birthday, nor had his wife Agatha. This

fixes the year of his birth as 1755 and is the only known record thereon as definite:

[Original MS. U. S. Census, 1800. Bureau of the Census, Washington, D. C.]

"North Carolina. Surry County.

	Under 10	Aged 10 to 16	Aged 16 to 26	Aged 26 to 45	Over 45	Others free	Slaves
Isaac Elsberry, Males ...	1	.....	3	1	.....	.....	.....
Females..	3	.....	1	1	.....	.....	.....
Jacob Elsberry, Males ..	3	1	.....	1	.....	.....	.....
Females.	2	1	.....	1	.....	.....	.....

[the young uncle of Isaac Elsberry]

What shall be inscribed in honor and memory of Agatha, daughter of a "first family of Virginia," who brought to the religious Elsberry's that strain of refinement and intellectual force inherited from generations of gentlemen, justices, legislators and military and social leaders of the Northern Neck of Virginia, that strain that seems to have inclined so many of her descendants towards professional careers? Was she merely the mother of Isaac's children? Almost recordless though her long life was one pause at the thought of the adventures she shared—from Fauquier to Surry, from Surry to Ashe, from Ashe to near Winchester, Kentucky, from there to Bethel and from Bethel to Xenia on the banks of the Little Miami. It has been observed that public records disclose little or nothing of the noble part played by women in the first two centuries of this country. One lady in referring to the settling by the Pilgrims "on a stern and rock-bound coast" (as the poetess Hemans has it, though the shores of Cape Cod are quite flat and well-nigh rockless) remarked that "the women in the earlier days had a good deal to put up with." "Yes," added another, "they had to put up with the Pilgrim Fathers." Agatha put up with departing from her widowed mother, and seventeen brothers and sisters because Isaac was called to follow the trail of his son and father over the Appalachians to the New river. Three months after the marriage to Pamela Hus-

\* Alleged copy of this MS. printed by the state of North Carolina as a census, and gives only two females in Isaac Elsberry's family.

than four years later ere he sold the other "improved" half which stood his dwelling-house. The assertion\* that he resided near Lexington, Kentucky, in the year 1799 cannot be proved for he signed the final deed on September 26, 1803, as a resident of Surry county, and his deed then was there witnessed by his wife's brother Thomas\* Wright. It will be noticed that the deed of May 4, 1799, bore the autograph of Isaac's eldest son, Isaac Elsberry, as a witness then present in Surry, and also recited that this son and his wife, Pamela, absent from the Surry records of 1800, appear, as has been cited, with their grandfather Isaac Elsberry on the New river. Thither they journeyed either in the month of May, 1799, or the following spring; and the accurate conception or tradition that Isaac Elsberry removed from Surry to Kentucky in 1799 may have arisen from this movement towards Kentucky by his son. The desire of Isaac, if not the decision to depart from Surry may have been entertained at the time of the execution of the first of the two following deeds by which he sold for \$650. the land for which he originally paid the state of North Carolina about \$50:

[Dobson, Surry County, North Carolina. Deed Book H, page 149] (Abstract).

Deed dated 4 May, 1799. Isaac Elsberry of Surry Co. sells to James Harvill of Cumberland County, N. C. for £50. 200 acres on the great branch, beginning on a post Oak the corner of John Elsberry's former tract and running west 280 poles to a pine, thence South by a line of marked trees an unknown number of poles to the corner of the said Isaac Elsberry's own land whereon he lives, thence East by a line of marked trees to the said Elsberry's southeast corner, thence south to the old line, East on a stake on the above named branch, thence north 172 poles to the beginning

his  
Isaac X Elsberry  
mark

[Witnesses]

David Harvill

John Elsberry [the younger].

Proved by the oath of David Harvill in court at the May term, 1799.

[Dobson, Surry County, North Carolina. Deed Book K, page 182] (Abstract)

Deed dated 26 Sept., 1803, whereby Isaac Elsberry of Surry County sells to JOHN Angel of Stokes County, for \$400, 200 acres, messuage or tenement of Land, on the Waters of Hunting Creek on the big branch, part on Coffin's line.

his  
Isaac X Elsberry [Seal]  
mark

[Witnesses]

T. Wright

Henry Hampton

Proved in court at the February term, 1804.

Isaac Elsberry's father had died on the north fork of the New river six to nine months before the date, September 26, 1803, of this last deed. The event may have occurred in the winter, for it was not until after the time of ploughing and planting in the following spring of 1803 that Isaac is of record as having come over the mountains (difficult of crossing in winter) to Clifton on the north fork of the New river from Surry. He came to close up his father's estate, and remained there with his sisters, Elizabeth (Elsberry) Latham and Catherine (Elsberry) Maxwell, at least twenty-five days, then returned to his home in Surry, where four months later he had garnered the crops for that year and sold the last of his unmovable estate in that county. The two deeds of sale of the Ashe estate of his father have a genealogical value of the first importance, and were signed by John Elsberry's two sons-in-law acting in behalf of their wives. The advisability of having absolute official record evidences of pedigree, wherever possible or convenient, prompts the presentation of these deeds in full. The copies are not of the original deeds, which Isaac Elsberry delivered to Robert King, but from the copies thereof made and entered in the county deed book by John McMillan, clerk of the circuit court of North Carolina for the county of Ashe. The odd spelling in these deeds of the surname of Elsberry must have been attributable to the conveyancer or lawyer who drew up the original documents, if not to the clerk who copied them later. The first deed is of land upon which the village of Creston now stands at the mouth

Honor Williams. The marriage and parentage is proved by the plaintiff's filed "Bill of Complaint" by John Wright, Jr., in his suit in chancery against his mother-in-law, Honor Williams, et al., for the fulfillment by her of the marriage stipulation of a gift to him of some of her personal property, her husband Jones having died, testate, in 1749. [Fauquier county court minute book, volume 2, page 9, etc., session of March 24, 1763]. This John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Jr., Gent., was commissioned as Captain of the Fauquier Militia and on July 29, 1763, "took the usual Oaths to his Majesties Person & Government and subscribed the Tests" before the justices of the county. [Fauquier court minute book, volume 2, page 152.] On April 17, 1771, this John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Jr., Gent., was commissioned by "the President and Masters of the College of William and Mary" as "Surveyor of the County of Fauquier." [Fauquier deed book No. 4, page 165.]

The removal of Capt. John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Jun<sup>r</sup>., Gent., from Fauquier county to Buck Shoal township, Surry (now Yadkin) county, North Carolina, is proven by various indications, among which are:

- (1) He disappears completely from Fauquier records (except in his father's will) immediately after his sale to Peter Grant of the last of his property in Fauquier county, 21 September, 1774, and his wife Ann's waiver of dower rights therein, October 10, and his acknowledgment of the deed in court on October 24 following.
- (2) He first appears of record in Surry county, North Carolina, in February, 1775, as defendant in an action at law brought by Joseph Crouch, in which John<sup>s</sup> Wright's son-in-law, Samuel Arnold, became one of the "sureties" named on the defendant's bond. [Surry county, North Carolina, filed court papers for February term, 1775; also, in "A Civil Docket for the County of Surry," book 1 (unpaged), "New Actions to Feb. Term 1775."]
- (3) In his will [recorded in office of clerk of the court at Dobson, North Carolina], proved at the May term of court, 1790, of Surry county, North Carolina, he

son's deposition proving his own services in detail in the War of the Revolution and his right to a pension, dated 12 February, 1833, made before the justices of the court of Surry county, North Carolina, states, "I was born in Fauquier County State of Virginia on the 18th day of Feby 1758," and filed with this affidavit now in the United States Pension Office is the original leaf of his family Bible bearing records of births, marriages and deaths, among which is the entry, "Father Departed this Life October 30, 1789." [See Pension Papers, file No. 11,899, at United States Pension Office.]

- (4) In his said will John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Gent., and surveyor, directs that his "surveyor Instruments be sold to buy a horse"; also, he names therein "my loving wife Ann" (Williams) and their sons "Williams" Wright and William Wright" and daughter "Lezebeth Arnold" and her husband "Saml Arnold," who were married in Fauquier county, Virginia, September 5, 1771, before her parents removed to North Carolina. [See record of their marriage license bond in county clerk's office, Warrenton, Virginia.] This Elizabeth was the eldest daughter and probably named for her grandmother Elizabeth Wright.

This will of Capt. John<sup>s</sup> Wright, Gent., also names his eighteen children, all by wife Ann (Williams) Wright. Thus he and his brother William Wright, who died in Fauquier county, Virginia, in 1805, left between them thirty-two children. John's children named in the will are Lezebeth Arnold, Nancy Elliott, Agatha Elsberry, Amelia Martain, Lucretia Petty, Frances Reiley, Thomas, Daniel, Sally, William, James, Williams, Rosey, Patsy, Sukky, Peggey, Polley and John, Jr.

AGATHA<sup>s</sup> WRIGHT, the fourth-named child, was born in Fauquier county, Virginia, about 1756. She married Isaac Elsberry, son of John Elsberry, who resided upon an estate in Buck Shoal township, Surry (now Yadkin) county, North Carolina, soon after her arrival there from Fauquier county, Virginia, as her first son John was born in Surry county in 1800.

Booker): She was the 8th child of Jean Jacques  
 23d, 1735. Married William Booker, of Prince  
 Edward between Sept. 8th, 1798, the date of her will,  
 the date of its record in the clerk's office at Farm-

Booker, her husband, is dated Aug. 20th, 1783, and  
 1783, in county court clerk's office, Farmville,  
 names the following children: (1) Gideon Booker;  
 the wife of Jacob Morton; (3) Mary W. Booker;  
 Booker; (5) John Booker; (6) Thomas Booker;  
 Booker; (8) Frances Booker; (9) Rebecca Booker;

Booker, his widow, mentions the following children:  
 (1) Jane Davis Morton; (3) Mary W. Booker; (4)  
 Booker; (5) John Booker; (6) Elizabeth Julia Green;

"Huguenot Emigration to Virginia," page 48, mentions  
 the "In ye fourth Shipp," "John Leroy Booker,  
 Child." It is reliably stated that since 1757 the  
 representatives in Amelia and Prince Edward

: Was the 6th son and youngest child of Jean  
 1738.

brothers can be traced the descent of the pres-  
 erve Prince Edward-Brunswick Flournoys. He  
 Who she was or where she came from cannot  
 be records.

will was recorded Feb. 16th, 1801, in Will Book  
 it appears that his wife Ann survived him. They  
 (1) David Flournoy; (2) John James Flournoy;  
 Flournoy; (4) Mary Flournoy; (5) Ann Flournoy;  
 Flournoy; (7) Marcia Martin Flournoy, and possibly  
 of his will was furnished for publication.

descendants of these will be deferred for the pres-  
 ent is as yet too general and lacks minuteness in

part of the foregoing information concerning the  
 Brunswick Flournoys, the compiler is indebted to Col.  
 Farmville, Va., whose wife is of the descent. Col.  
 work on this matter, and care will be taken to

*A sketch of the history of the  
 Briery Church, Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1755.  
 prepared by the compiler, prior to coming to North Carolina*

RELIGIOUS PREDILECTIONS.—That the Flournoy who settled in the  
 city of Calvin was a Calvinist is true.

The immigrant Flournoys, in common with the other Huguenot  
 refugees, conformed to the Episcopal Church, as by law established in  
 the Colony, as the "Huguenot Emigration" shows.

The following extracts from the records of Briery Presbyterian  
 Church, Prince Edward county, show that this branch early reverted to  
 a more stalwart form of Calvinism than was to be found within the  
 fold of the Established Church, and to this they have ever since adhered,  
 it is thought.

"A manual | For | the members of | The | Briery Presbyterian Church,  
 | Virginia. | Compiled By | James W. Douglas. | Printed by order of  
 the Session, | Decr., 1828."

"A Sketch of the History of Briery Presbyterian Church."

"Between 1755 and 1760, most probably, the church of  
 Briery was organized by the Rev. Robert Henry." Accounts of various  
 irregular supplies, then: "In 1766, a plan was adopted for establishing a  
 permanent fund for the support of the Gospel. About three hundred  
 pounds was obtained by subscription, and appropriated to the purchase  
 of servants." (Evidently negro mechanics to hire out).

"In the appropriation of their funds many will think they erred, but  
 it was the error of the age in which they lived, and their names and  
 motives should be respected by their descendants."

Their names are as follows: "Mathias Flournoy, \* \* each £10;  
 Thomas Flournoy, \* \* each 5 pounds; William Booker, \* \*  
 £3 each; William Rivers, Richard Rivers, \* \* £1 each."

In the account of the ministers, trustees, elders, etc., appears: "In  
 January, 1828, Mr. James W. Douglas began to preach, as stated sup-  
 ply, engaged for six months."

A list of the officers and private members of Briery Church:

"MINISTERS."

"Rev. Robert Henry settled about 1760, died about 1766."

The ninth minister is "James Walter Douglas, settled January 1,  
 1828, served all the Sabbaths per month, died December 28th, 1828."

Among the Trustees appears, "6th William Booker, died"—no date.  
 Among the members is No. "45 Matthews Flournoy, withdrew, died"—  
 no dates. No. "46, Eliz. Flournoy, wife of Matthews, died"—no dates.

Evidently she died a member of that Church; he had withdrawn,  
 probably to go "West" to Kentucky. This coincides with the idea of  
 her death having occurred before he went west, as she did not sign the

July 12, 1991

Dear Aphelia,

I received your information regarding the descendants of Wilson Yarbrough, grandson of John and Verer Yarbrough of Wake Cty NC and son of John + Joanna Chemliss Yarbrough of Montgomery Cty NC. Until last month this was the first I had heard of any of the descendants. Sarah Mayock suggested Howard [redacted] because she was also a descendant of Wilson Yarbrough who married Naomi Spoons [redacted] NC @ 1825, so now we have two. She [redacted] a million for sending it along. As you may recall Joanna Yarbrough said in her application for Revolutionary War Pension that all her children had remained in Montgomery Cty, NC except Wilson, Parker, and Sally who had left the state years ago and never heard from + she believed them to be dead, this being @ 1854. A John Spoons was one of the witnesses who signed that application, therefore the Naomi Spoons marriage to Wilson Yarbrough becomes quite significant. I also think that Sally may have gone with Wilson because Wilson was a witness to the marriage of Sally Yarbrough in Guilford Cty, NC but I cannot remember the name of husband or the year nor if they were her daughter of Wilson. I also recall the name of Parker and Wiley appearing on the [redacted] as witnesses. Joanna Yarbrough was correct about Parker Yarbrough being dead in 1854. I found that he married Nancy Slaughter in neighboring Richmond Cty NC and moved west to Stewart County, Tenn and I recall

died in Hockland Cty, Va around 1745 and that a  
 Dromyrus Wright put up security to allow John + Verer  
 Jarbrough to operate an "ordinary" at their dwelling  
 in Johnston City NC. The Dromyrus Wright  
 was such an unusual name that I feel he had  
 to be the son or grandson of Dromyrus Wright who  
 served in the House of Burgess in late 1600's  
 and was first secretary of St. Peter's Parish in 1690.  
 I also found a name that when the immigrant  
 Richard Jarbrough arrived in Va most of his 3,000 were  
 holdings in Pamlico around 1690  
 before moving to Johnston that he had given  
 some of his land to Richard Jr and John.  
 We also find that the immigrant sold  
 some of his land to Richard Jarbrough at that time  
 and then find that a Richard Aycock (Aycock?)  
 sells my John Jarbrough land in 1760's. Its  
 almost unbelievable that only the first names were  
 reversed. It seems I am getting closer + closer yet  
 it still remains a mystery. I am also very interested  
 in the John Jarbrough of Caroline County, Va who purchased  
 land from a Mr. Maulden. John's wife's name was  
 Alpheus and they lived in Brunswick Cty, Va. for a while.  
 My gut feeling is that my John was the grandson of Richard  
 the immigrant through his son John + wife Elinor? Whitehead.  
 Maybe the pieces will eventually fall together.

I had hoped to be in Atlanta + may still get to come  
 depending on circumstances. at present it seems we'll be  
 staying. We to visit our son flying out July 19 + returning the 30<sup>th</sup>  
 if not too far maybe I'll try driving to Atlanta for a day or so. Both  
 of us have had health problems lately + we haven't seen Brad  
 since his move to Austin 6 years ago. I had prostate + kidney  
 surgery + my wife was hospitalized for phlebitis and arthritis but we're  
 both well. Let us hear to all. Hope to see you soon.  
 Bob + Bowen

Sorry for handwriting but my typewriter is in my store

Give my regards to  
Kee, Karen and  
the rest of those  
superb researchers  
who help keep me  
on track. Just  
hope I can make  
it Saturday.  
If it is a 10-12  
hour drive from Austin  
to Atlanta, I'll  
try to be there  
early.

P.S.

I have <sup>gotten</sup> the Mormon Records of  
England to you as yet but I promise you  
will get them. In addition I have  
also gotten not only all the computerized  
information from Mormon library sent  
by people in this country, I have also now  
a complete set of family record books of  
the family in each county of England back  
to 1400's. Then I went for books when  
I returned home I went to the  
microfilm library and pulled each county  
& each state in the USA & copied them  
as well as those of Ireland, Barbados &  
a few others. The research material is so

(about 3 or 4  
large notebooks  
worth).  
Staggering!!!

Material. But I can tell you that it is  
fascinating. I am especially interested  
in the records of the ~~Yardbrough~~ ~~Yardbrough~~ of Ireland who immigrated  
to the US. I found a Mr. Drown. It would  
be only Yardbrough I had ever heard of that  
didn't come to Virginia or further south first.  
I later found them together in the mid-west at  
a later census. ~~It is possible~~ maybe we have  
descended from our cousins to the north.  
Mr. Drown & Ely Yardbrough married in Pennsylvania  
and again it was interesting that John & Nancy  
Chicklin Yardbrough of Montgomery City N.C. (grandson)  
of John Vereer had a neighbor that was spelled  
Ewing (Drown?) and the family of Hyatt  
was also their friends. Could Hyatt be Hammett??  
Back again to John Wright of Westmoreland Co. Va. &  
Veralinda, his 9 year daughter in 1709. Could she be Vera??

Janet  
to Vera



Campbell--COLONIAL CAROLINE, A HISTORY OF CAROLINE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

- 1762 Lazarus Yarbrough' farming equipment sold at auction to satisfy judgment of William Spillar, a local merchant.  
*(Spurlock??)*
- 314 1720 Richard Yarbrough 400 acres between branches of Reedy Swamp of North Anna. (This is also in land records of the county)
- 314+ 1727 William Yarbrough 250 acres north side South Fork of South River adjacent to Francis Durrett.
- 312 1725 John Yarbrough 400 acres North side Reedy Swamp adjacent John Sutton
- + 1724+ William Yarbrough 400 acres forest between Reedy Creek and North Anna. *(believe same Sutton who owned patent with Henry Yarbrough)*
- 312 1725 Charles Yarbrough 400 acres south side of South River beginning at Richard Mauldin's line.
- + 1723 William Yarbrough 400 acres on west side of Long Branch adjacent to Robert Baker and William Cockran
- 315 1729 Edward Yarbrough 200 acres south fork of Middle Fork of Reedy Swamp
- + 1757 William Yarbrough, ward -- Matthew Peatross, guardian. *name appears in Sleight's Hist. of N. Carolina 1804*
- 1759 Humphrey Tompkins--decedent; Charles Yarbrough and Christopher Tomkins, Robert Tomkins, executors or administrators (divided by)
- 172 + 1747+ ~~John Yarbrough~~ decedent; John Hurt, Exec. or Adm. *son of Richard immigrant + full brother to Richard Sr*
- 1739--Philemon Hurt decedent; Griggs Yarbrough, Exec. or Adm. *John Y. son of immigrant Richard Y. + wife Abigail sold 150 acres from father to Mr. Hurt. I know he + Abigail were still living in 1759 because they witnessed a deed involving Mr. Hall + Mr. Hamner. Jeremiah Y. wife Hannah of Bedford County, Va. died 1759 + his land on Starved River with land given to Mr. Charles, guardian.*
- 1737 Abraham Allen decedent; Edward Yarbrough, Exec. or Adm. *again, Hurt connection associated with John + Abigail but never thought Y as executor. Could he be a guardian? of the other Yarbroughs who came here in 1716 + came over with Griggs? no doubt that Edward Y married Ann Tompkins's daughter.*
- 86 1776 Charles Yarbrough decedent; ??? exec. or adm. *could this be same Charles whose son Benjamin given to Mr. Charles, guardian.*
- 1776 Francis Tompkins--decedent. Robert Tomkins, Roger Quales, Francis Durrett and James Yarbrough, exec. & Adm.
- 1777 James Yarbrough decedent; Mary Yarbrough, Exec. or Adm.
- 1772 John Yarbrough--ward; Charles Yarbrough, guardian
- 1777 Benjamin Yarbrough (Charles)--ward; Roger Quaries, guardian. *Wife to Jeremiah Yarbrough wife of Bedford City Va 1759 who had sons John + Charles*

Caroline Soldiers and Sailors of Revolution  
+ James Yarbrough  
Joel Yarbrough

Tax Evaders (this was commonplace)

1773 Charles Yarbrough and James Yarbrough (among others) concealed tithes: fined 500 lbs of tobacco per tithe.

Caroline Taxors 1732-45

Charles Yarbrough, William Yarbrough, Griggs Yarbrough and Charles Yarbrough  
6 6 2 3  
*(no of lines served)*

CAMPBELL--COLONIAL CAROLINE, A HISTORY OF CAROLINE COUNTY, VA. (continued)

p. 100 Several entries about Bull Church of St. Margarets Parish--to the effect that Bull Church had been said to be the oldest church in the parish but entries about Bull Church didn't begin in Order Books until 1743 and Charles Yarbrough didn't come into court and acknowledge his deed for the church lot to the vestry of the parish until 1747 so Bull Church was not as old as the Chesterfield Church as had been claimed.

p. 413 License issued for tavern operators:

1767-7776--James Yarbrough--Bull Creek

*Same name for the James Yarbrough + wife Mary. He died in Wash of Pennsylvania*

p. 313

Grantee

Timothy Chandler 390 acres forest between South River and Polecat. adjacent Chandler and Charles Yarbrough.

p. 313 Freeholders (large slaveholders, young slaves registered) 1732-1753 Charles Yarbrough 2

From Wingfield's HISTORY OF CAROLINA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Land Records:

Edward Yarbrough 200 acres, Sept. 27, 1729 Book 13, p. 400 (also found in Va. Co. Records by Crozier)

*Charles Yarbrough Continental Army 3 years Caroline Co. Va. (same Charles who gave land for Bull Church in 1747? Caroline Co. Va. Sale of Bond 21st of ...)*

1840 - <sup>b1766</sup> Agnes Yarbrough, Caroline Co. Aged 74 yrs. Va. Res. Pensioner (a Agnes Yarbrough was a daughter of John Yarbrough of Wake Co. NC Will 1788)

Caroline Co. Personal Property List 1783

	white		negr		Horses	Cattle	shabs	other
	Debtors	Creditors	Debtors	Creditors				
Yarbrough, Henry	1	---	3	7	3	13	---	---

Caroline Co. Co. Marriage Bonds

~~24 Jan 1775 Richard Yarbrough & Mary Sarah Thelton~~  
 Dec. 12, 1836 - Thomas Jones & Elizabeth  
 J. Yarbrough; security Henry M. Yarbrough.

# THE NORTH CAROLINA GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY JOURNAL

VOLUME VIII, NO. 4



NOVEMBER 1982

## Main Features

- A List of Children of Settlers of German Descent in Central North Carolina, 1775 - 1791, translated and edited by Ute-Ingrid Seidler . . . 194
- Consolidated List of Marriage License Purchases in North Carolina, 1785 - 1791 (Part II: Davidson - New Hanover), by Ransom McBride . . . 199
- Some Early Burke County, N.C., Marriages, 1791 - 1805, by Ransom McBride . . . 206
- Virginia-North Carolina Relationships in a South Carolina Equity Case: FERGUSON - McCARROLL - ROBERTSON, by Brent H. Holcomb . . . 207
- Revolutionary War Service Records and Settlements, abstracted by Ransom McBride (3d in series: CAIL - CHAV(E)RS) . . . 209
- Marriage and Death Notices from Extant Rutherfordton (Rutherford Co., N.C.) Newspapers, 1830-1850: An Indexed Abstract [last of 3 installments], by Robert M. Topkins . . . 215
- Burke County, N.C., List of Taxables for 1805, by Ransom McBride . . . 225
- The Journal's Mailbag . . . 238
- Document Review, by Review Editor David Gammon . . . 239
- Queries . . . 243
- Annual Index for Volume VIII, by Janet Bailey McBride . . . 253

## Fillers

- Rooms Anyone?: Wake County Courthouse, 1798 (from Weynette P. Haun) . . . 208
- How Words Go Out of Style (from Weynette P. Haun) . . . 214
- I Will Tell Mr. Skinner! (from Betty Camin). . . 214
- Tar Heels in Hickman Co., KY, 1823 (from Mrs. F.M. Gossum). . . 224
- Custom makes a Difference (from Olive Wilhelm) . . . 224
- Will of Francis Taylor, Franklin Co., NC, 1816 (from Elizabeth E. Ross) . 237
- John Crow's Heirs, Chatham Co., NC, 1849 (from Loren D. Austin) . . . 237
- A "New County" in North Carolina (from Robert S. Davis, Jr.) . . . 252

Editor: Ransom McBride  
Book Review Editor: David Gammon

HALIFAX, 1788(contd.):

Balaam BERRYMAN & Polly NICHOLSON  
Jos. MALLARD & Nancy BAKER  
Lewis BRANTLY & Polly WALLER  
Jos. CAPPS & Mary WALKER  
Grey TUCKER & Francis WILLIAMS  
Thomas GAINES & Martha WHITEHEAD

Henry APPLEWHITE & Sarah BRANTLY  
John STEVENS & Lucy SUMERLAIN  
Robert REINS & Tabitha STEVENS  
John HAIL & Francis DUBERY  
Jos. SPEARS & Margery MALLARD

1789 (C. R. 047.928.2, Miscellaneous; pub. in NCGSJ, May 78:120)

William POWELL & Casans BISHOP  
Mark MORGAN & Fancy GOOD  
Charles HAMLET & Martha GOOD  
Merrydith KNIGHT & Fancy DANIEL  
Luke HIGH & Prissilla ALSOBROOK  
William RYMER & Polly PEACE  
Isaac JONES & Nancy MANGRAM  
John COUNCIL & Rhody HAWTHORN  
Abner HA[RRISS?] & Mary PRITCHETT  
Verdon HILL & C[eoby?] BODY  
William HU? ? & Mary COOK  
Nathan RICKMAN & Francis HARDY  
Jordan BAKER & Francis BARNES  
John C[RISTIE?] & Patsy THROWERS  
John [obliterated] & Francis TAYLOR  
James TURNER & Alice WRIGHT

Ru[obliterated] SMITH & Nancy PERRY  
William KILLINGSWORTH & Elizabeth WARD  
Bennett DICKEN & Hannah LOVELL  
James McCAWLEY & Mary POWELL  
William KING & Patsey BROWN  
John HENSON & Latitia QUALES  
Elizabeth HAYS & Nancy SIMMONS  
Thomas WRAY & Sarah TAYLOR  
Zah LANKFORD & Mildred WEBB  
William W. HOCKADY & Anne POWELL  
Demp[s]y SIKES & Nany LANKFORD  
Samuel BRANTLY & Elizabeth RUSSELL  
Richard RUE & Polly PIKE  
Fred SAYRUS & Penelope MORRISS  
Joseph PARKER & Sarah PARKER  
Willis JOHNSTON & Polly CARPENTER

1790 (T & C, Co. Sett., Box #47; pub. in NCGSJ, Feb 81:41)

Richard SPAN & Rebecca MABERY  
John ROACH & Sarah MONTFORT  
David CHAMBLESS & Catherine HARPER  
Zadock SIMMONS & Sarah CARTER  
William DUBERRY & Nancy TUCKER  
Jeoffry COOLEY & Nancy COOLEY  
William BOYACANE & Emilia JOYNER  
William AARON & Nancy THOMPSON  
Willis PITMAN & Elizabeth HYATT  
Charles LEWIS & Jocie ATHERTON  
Thomas HARVY & Nancy PORTER  
Walner LEWIS & Rachael WORLEY  
John THOMPSON & Prissilla HAIL  
Jury TAYLOR & Sally SOLOMON  
Thomas DEANS & Martha GAYNER  
William BRANTLY & Elizabeth RAWLES  
Michael GRIFFIN & Sarah JOYNER  
Marmaduke BELL & Martha SMITH  
Edward CROWELL & Nancy WIGGINS  
Charles L. HUNTER & Delilah DAVIS  
John WORLY & Cloe DIANE  
Edward JACKSON & Martha POWELL  
William GREEN & Ann ALSTON  
Mathew BARNES & Temperance MOORE  
Bassett STITH & Mary LONG  
James HARPER & Frances HARRISS  
John HAWKINS & Gilley CRAUFORD  
Jonah JONES & Lucy ELLISS  
Lemuel WATSON & Elizabeth HARDY  
Drury HOBBS & Sally SILLS  
William CULLUM & Mary LOYALL

David HARDIN & Drussella ALSOBROOK  
Michael MEDLY & Mary BARKER  
Jesse BRYANT & Mary An BRANTLY  
Limon COBB & Temperance WALTER  
John YARBOROUGH & Elizabeth WENTA  
Joseph SULLIVANT & Tempy STEVENS  
John LOYALE & Martha IVREY [or] JIREY  
Richardson JACKSON & Jemima WILLIAMS  
William KELLY & Sarah SPAN  
William CHAMBLESS & Mary SOUTHALL  
Stephen W. CARNY & Prissilla WEST  
James PAN [or] PAIR & Polly WEBB  
James CONNER & Elizabeth SMITH  
William BRANCH & Nancy BRADFORD  
West DANIEL & Rebecca LANIER  
William HILL & Sarah BRANCH  
Ransom EDWARDS & Polly [IVES?]  
Benjamin FLOOD & Lackey UNDERDUE  
Allen BIRD & Jane BRANTLY  
William WEST & Widow WYATT  
Thomas COUNCIL & Mrs. LOCKE  
Heracles MORRISS & Mrs. LEWIS  
Henry MOTLY & K. TILLERY  
Jesse HATTARWAY & [Webbe?/Nibbe?]  
CREEKMAN  
Drury SULLIVANT & E. BRANTLY  
Michael WINNBOROUGH & Tammy MERRETT  
William JONES & Sarah HALL  
William PERKINS & E. HATAWAY  
William BATCHELER & Elizabeth BRADFORD  
David PULLY & Margret HARVY

*Carter*

*Pitman*

*more*

JONES, 1785 (C.R. 057.928.1, Miscellaneous) - continued:

Benjn. SMALL                      Nathan BRYAN                      Benj. LAVENDER                      George SIMMONS

1785(T & C, Co. Sett., Box #55) [NOTE: Some names above are repeated below.]

John BROWN	Malachi SMITH	William NETTS	Samuel BROWN
Richard PATE	Jesse RICKETSON	Benjn. SMALL	Thomas LITTLETON
Thomas FOY	Charles STEVENSON	Nathan BRYAN	Samuel SANDLING
Jesse POLLOCK	Joseph SKIPPER	Benjamin LAVENDER	Robert WILTON
Kedar KNIGHT			William BROWN

*Jesse Morgan \**

1788 (T & C, Co. Sett., Box #55)

Levi MOORE	Phil PATE	Adonijah PARRY	Wm. BUSICK
Edwd. HARRISON	Wm. LAVENDER	Lovick FENTRESS Sen	Mitchel BUSICK
James CONWAY	Thos. JESMON [?]	J. H. BRYAN	Wm. GREGORY
Timothy LIPSEY	Wm. MORGAN	Wm. NEITHERCUTT	John MACKEY
Daniel MALLARD	Jesse SMITH	Edward BRYAN	John MORRIS

31 Dec 1787 [1788] - 31 Dec 1789 (C. R. 057.928.1, Miscellaneous)

Fred FOSCUE	James POLLOCK	* Fred. FOY	Lot WILLIAMS
John WESTBROOKE	Alex. McKINSEY	John HARRISON	* Ab. KORNEGY
Fred BRYAN	Danl. SIMMONS	Hawkins COX	Stephen WALLIS
John GREGORY	Adonijah PARRY	Jesse BLACKSHEAR	Lewis MUMFORD
Daniel MILLER	Wm. MORRIS	Mallachi RUSSEL	John PETERS

LENOIR: No known extant records.

LINCOLN: No known extant records.

MARTIN: No known extant records.

MECKLENBURG: 1788 (T & C, Co. Sett., Box #61)

22 marriage licenses issued.

1790 (T & C, Co. Sett., Box #61)

27 marriage licenses issued.

MONTGOMERY: 1785-1 Jun 1786 (T & C, Co. Sett., Box #63; pub. in NCGSJ, May 80:135)

Simpson NOBLE	Wm. STOKS	Moses CURTIS	Vallentine VANHOUSE
John SMITH	Roland WARE	John TRAP	Phillip LINCH
John MANNIN	Abner ATKINS	Nimrod CRASSWELL	Nicholess PARKER
Spencer SPEARCE			David GRAY

31 Dec 1787 - 15 Nov 1788 (T & C, Co. Sett., Box #63; pub. in NCGSJ, May 80:135)

Griffin NASH & Jemimah WINKFIELD	Thomas USSERY & Agness YARBROUGH
William BAKER & Patty KISK	Edward VALLENTINE & Sucky HARRIS
Collin McCRAY & Margrit McCRAY	John DAVIDSON & Mary SMITH
Benjiman BELL & Elizabeth LEDBETTER	Jeremiah DUMAS & Nancy MACKSHAN
Samuel KENDALL & Celia GRAY	Wilie HARRIS & Elzebeth HEARN * <i>Hearn</i>
John COOPER & Elizabeth CARTER	Thomas HEARN & Reacheal DRURY
David DUMAS & Polly TILMAN	Thomas JOHNSON & Frances LEDBETTER
Thomas USSERY & Sarah LEVIRETT	Henry ROAN & Mary WOODWARD
Joseph COOPER & Celia McCLENDON	Peter ARNOLD & Mary SUGG
Joseph WILSON & Ann PRITCHARD	Tindle McCRAY & [Flora?] McCRAY
	Edward WINKFIELD & Susanah LEE

*Carter \**

Names (Sex)	Event Date/Place	LDS Ordinances	Batch & Sheet	Library Call Number For Source Document
(Continued)				
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Father: Littleton YARBROUGH Mother:	N: Born 1848 (age 2 in 1850) Saint Clair, Alabama	B: 25 Jan 1972 LD E: 11 Dec 1971 LD SP: 4 May 1972 LD	7111327 5	1235236
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Spouse: Mildred C HARGROVE	M: 7 Mar 1845 Floyd, Georgia	SS: 24 Jan 1978 WA	7715807 27	1059208
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Father: Mother:	N: Born 1843 (age 7 in 1850) Montgomery, North Carolina	B: 16 Nov 1971 OK E: 10 Mar 1972 OK SP: Uncleared	7102229 17	1235187
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Father: F. W. YARBROUGH Mother:	N: Born 1841 (age 9 in 1850) Hopkins, Kentucky	B: 13 May 1972 NZ E: 23 Aug 1972 NZ SP: 8 Mar 1973 NZ	7122913 86	538961
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Father: John Mother:	N: Born 1835 (age 15 in 1850) Montgomery, North Carolina	B: 16 Nov 1971 OK E: 10 Mar 1972 OK SP: 22 Mar 1972 OK	7102229 22	1235187
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Spouse: Elizabeth MONK	M: 23 Sep 1829 Crawford, Georgia	SS: 22 Sep 1972 PV	7201221 7	820176
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Father: Henry YARBROUGH Mother:	N: Born 1825 (age 25 in 1850) Montgomery, North Carolina	B: 16 Nov 1971 OK E: 10 Mar 1972 OK SP: 22 Mar 1972 OK	7102229 18	1235187
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Spouse: Sinthy JONES	M: 8 Feb 1825 Henry, Georgia	SS: 11 Jan 1973 SL	7122320 43	538879
YARBROUGH, John (M)..... Spouse: Sary BROWN	M: 23 Feb 1819 Person, North Carolina	SS: 25 Mar 1981 OG	M516048	6330328

Events: B=Birth C=Christening M=Marriage N=Census W=Will A=Adult Chr. D=Death F=Birth of 1st Child S=Miscellaneous  
LDS Ordinances: B=Baptized E=Endowed SP=Sealed to Parents SS=Sealed to Spouse

VIRGINIA



TH CAROLINA

SSEE

NORTH CAROLINA  
COUNTIES  
and

ATLANTIC OCEAN

*Ophelia Kessler*  
Box 261  
Newcastle, Tex. 76372

CROWN to (Arthur Dobbs, Royal Governor) PATENT BOOK 15

5177 pg. 223 CALEB HUGHES 25 May 1757 146 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River and the West side of falling Creek, joining the Land he bought of Abraham Boyd, the Marsh, and the Creek

5178 pg. 223 JOHN ROACH 25 May 1757 150 acres in Johnston County on the E. side of Walnut Creek, joining the mouth of the Plow Branch and Walnut Creek Marsh

5179 pg. 223 DAVID RAMSEY 26 May 1757 100 acres in Johnston County a little Below SIMON BRIGHT (on) the Mill Creek and On the lower side of Briery Branch, joining Horskins Line

5180 pg. 224 THOMAS COAR 23 May 1757 200 acres in Johnston County upon Charleses Branch, joining the sd. branch

5181 pg. 224 RICHARD BIRD 23 May 1757 170 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River and on the side of falling Creek, joining a Marsh Near Benjamin Herrings line and GEORGE WIGGINS

5182 pg. 224 RICHARD BIRD 23 May 1757 140 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River and the W. side of Falling Creek, joining (a point) Near CALEB HUGHES

5183 pg. 224 RICHARD SARNET 26 May 1757 150 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River upon Bogue Marsh, joining JOHN HERING

5184 pg. 225 CHARLES HOLMES 26 May 1757 100 acres in Johnston County on the N. side of Neuce River, joining the W. side of the Rooty Branch in or Near his fathers Line, (a point) near JOHN WEST, Richland Swamp, JESSEE CROOM, and sd. HOLMES

5185 pg. 225 DANIEL SANDERS 23 May 1757 100 acres in Duplin County on the N. E. side of the N. E. River between the Two Great Branches

5186 pg. 225 CAPTAIN HUGH WADDELL 26 May 1757 600 acres in Anson County on the S. W. side of Pee Dee River, joining both sides of Thomps-sons Creek and ROBERT PALMER

5187 pg. 226 DAVID WILLIAMS 23 May 1757 200 acres in Duplin County Between EDMUND MATHEWS and SAMUEL SELLERS, joining the Six Runs, sd. MATHEWS, and a little Branch

→ 5188 pg. 226 JOHN YARBROUGH ~~23 May 1757~~ 66 acres in Duplin County on the S. side of Hoe Swamp, joining his home place, his Back Line, and his Old Line

5189 pg. 226 JOHN DANIEL 25 May 1757 300 acres in New Hanover County Between RUBIN HUET (?), BENJAMIN HOLDING, HENRY LEONARD and a Marsh at the Place Called the Narrows between Lockwoods folly and Bacon Inlets, joining Holdings Line and a Marsh

5190 pg. 226 WILLIAM SOUTHERLAND 23 May 1757 144 acres in Duplin County on the E. side of the N. E. Branch of Cape Fear River on Cedar Branch, joining Muddy Creek Swamp near the mouth of Cedar Branch, a Savannah, a Branch of Muddy Creek, and THOMAS JONES

5191 pg. 227 JOHN DANIEL 23 May 1757 160 acres in New Hanover County on the S. W. side of Lockwoods folly below his Own Land, joining (a point) Near sd. River



MONTGOMERY CO. N.C. MARRIAGE RECORDS  
STATE ARCHIVES

			Bondsman	Witness
J/v.	Benjamin Yarbrough/Sara J. Black	28 Jan. 1860	William P. Yarbrough	John McLennor
J/v. - C.	Charles Yarbrough/Wincy Jane Munn	16 Feb. 1848	David Yarbrough	A.A. McCaski
i/v c	Charles Yarbrough/Frances Bethune	8 July 1862	Joseph Yarbrough	J.S. Spence
J/v. - C.	D.B. Yarbrough/Elizabeth Blake	1 May 1866	Elisha Harris	
	Daniel Yarbrough/Mary Jane Biglow	24 Aug. 1848	Allen Martin	H.B. McRae
T/v.	Daniel Yarbrough/Nancy Saunders	10 May 1862	A.L. Parsons	W.E. McRae
J/v.	David Yarbrough	1859	James X Yarb.	A.A. McCaski
J/v. - C.	Joshua Yarbrough/Duncan Shaw		Meryman Britt	
J/v. -	Sarah Yarbrough/Duncan Shaw		Alexander Shaw	A.A. McCaski
'/v. - C.	Martha Yarbrough/Meryman Britt	1 Oct. 1851	Stephus Pee	
	Mary Yarbrough/Samuel Hight	1 Dec. 1859	Albert Gillis	John McLennor
J/v. c.	Elizabeth Yarbrough/Elias Deaton	4 Oct. 1852	Jonathan Yarbrough	
J/v. c.	Tamer Yarbrough/David Deaton	31 May 1853	Charles Yarbrough	
J/v.	Samuel Yarbrough/Patience Martin	24 Nov. 1860	Daniel Yarbrough	John McLennor
i.v.	Catherine Yarbrough/Alexander Shaw	22 Oct. 1857	Elias Deaton	A.A. McCaski
J/v. J.	John Yarbrough/Nancy Murchinson	20 Feb. 1851	William P. Yarb.	M. Murchinson

Wake Co. N.C.- Montgomery Co. N.C. 1779#1- #3 followed a few years later

**FAMILY GROUP No.**

**Husband's Full Name John Yarbrough #1**

This Information Obtained From:	Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husb
Abstracts of N.C. Will	Birth							
Curtis A. Bowen 7323 Parkview Drive, Frederick, Maryland 21701	Chr'nd							
Will YFM Vol.3 #1	Death		1785		Wake Co. N.C.			
page7-	Burial							

Places of Residence	Occupation	Church Affiliation	Military Rec.
Other wives, if any. No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.			
His Father		Mother's Maiden Name	

**Wife's Full Maiden Name Minerva (Verer)**

Wife's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Wife
Birth							
Chr'nd							
Death							
Burial							

Places of Residence	Occupation if other than Housewife	Church Affiliation
Address Box 261		
City, State Newcastle, Tex.		
Date 12-26-1986		
Her Father		Mother's Maiden Name

Form No. 10 Copyright 1983 by The Everton Publishers, Inc.  
 P.O. Box 348 Logan, Utah Publishers of THE  
 FAMILY GROUP ALBUM HELPER Send for a free catalogue with  
 this and full description of many genealogical aids.

Curtis Bowen

Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Child
1	RWS John Full Name of Spouse* Jonna Chambers	Birth	ca	1754					Moved to Montgomery Co. N.C. 1779
		Mar.	12	Jan	1777		Wake Co., N.C.		
		Death	9	Sept.	1821		Montgomery Co., N.C.		
		Burial							
2	Mirady (Meredith)? Full Name of Spouse* McGuffie	Birth							To Stewart Co., Tenn.?
		Mar.	11	Dec.	1783		Wake Co., N.C.		
		Death							
		Burial							
3	Frankey Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
4	Agga (Agatha) Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
5	Charles Full Name of Spouse* Disnie Cochran	Birth	2	Mar.	1771				To Montgomery Co., N.C.
		Mar.			1794				
		Death							
		Burial							
6	(Jonah) Jeriah Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
7	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
8	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
9	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							
		Death							
		Burial							
10	Full Name of Spouse*	Birth							
		Mar.							

## Searching for Indexed Terms<sup>1</sup>

First, find the name or phrase (search term) in the index. Then, from the menu bar, select “Edit”, and then “Find” or press CTRL+F. A search field will appear in the upper right corner of the page. Enter the search term into this field and press ENTER. If the search term is not found, nothing will happen; otherwise, the search term will be displayed on the first page in which it occurs. Repeated pressing of the ENTER key will high-light other occurrences within the file. Use the left and right arrow buttons to the right of the search field to look ahead or to look backwards for other occurrences of the term in the document

A directory (folder) or even an entire hard drive may also be searched<sup>2</sup>. First, high-light the selected folder or drive and then press SHIFT+CTRL+F to obtain a listing of all the files in which the search term appears. Next, select and open an individual file to find the first occurrence of the search term(s) in the file, as described in the preceding paragraph.



### Index

#### A

Allen, James Goodman, 34, 80

#### B

Bird, Richard, 232, 304  
Blake, 34, 46, 61, 80, 92  
Blake, John, 80

#### C

Cagle, Mary Ida Missouri, 41, 88  
Carson, John, 43, 89  
Chappell, 36  
Chappell, Edgar Burney, 36, 81  
Coleman, Richard, 250, 251, 252, 253

#### D

Deaton, James Martin, 45, 46, 53, 54, 91, 92,  
98, 99  
Deaton, Joseph, 37, 84

#### F

Ferguson, 76, 299  
Ferguson, James Joseph, 76  
Ferguson, Mary, 76  
Freeman, John, 44, 90

#### H

Harris, 39, 53, 54, 86, 146, 152, 250, 251  
Harris, Robert, 250, 251, 254  
Hawkins, John, 250, 251, 252  
Howard, John, 253

#### J

James Clarence Parsons, 47, 93  
Jarrett, John, 282, 283  
Johnson, 51, 53, 98, 250-251, 254, 255  
Johnson, Martha Adeline, 34, 80  
Johnson, William, 250, 251  
Johnson's line, 250, 252  
Johnston, 250, 251  
Jordan, John, 37, 84

---

<sup>1</sup> In order for the search feature of Adobe Acrobat® Reader to be enabled, a certain level of document legibility is required. That is, post-scanning processing cannot overcome poor print quality of an original document. With this caveat, each volume has been made searchable by Adobe Acrobat, version 9 or later.

<sup>2</sup> This may take quite some time, depending on the size of files contained therein.

Joshua Caldwell Parsons, 45, 91

## K

Kimball, 250, 251

## L

Leach, Robert, 33, 82

Lee, Jenny, 50, 95, 96

Ligon, John, 132

Livingston, 46, 53, 92, 93

## M

McAulay, 43, 89

Moore, 44, 77, 78, 90

## N

Nevill, John, 253

## P

Parsons, 45, 46, 47, 48, 91, 92, 93, 94

Parsons

Benjamin Franklin, 45, 91

Samuel & Thomas, 46

Parsons, Annie Belle, 47, 93

Parsons, Duncan Livingston, 45, 46, 91, 93

Parsons, Edward Bowman, 45, 91

Parsons, Elaine, 40, 87

Parsons, Elgie Mae, 47, 93

Parsons, Ernest Upton, 46, 92, 93

Parsons, Festus, 47, 93

Parsons, Herbert Clifford, 47, 93

Parsons, James, 46, 47, 92, 93

Parsons, James Turner, 45, 91

Parsons, John Wesley, 47

Parsons, June, 92

Parsons, Murchisonn, 95

Parsons, Neal, 46

Parsons, Owen, 46, 92

Parsons, Owens, 46

Parsons, Paul Jones, 47, 93

Parsons, Samuel, 46, 85, 91, 92

Parsons, Samuel Thomas, 46, 47, 91, 92, 93

Parsons, Terry Catherine, 50, 96

Parsons, Thomas Irving, 47, 93

Patterson, Sandra, 147, 150, 153, 156, 223, 225, 231

Person, John, 252

Poe, Zaccheus, 49, 50, 95, 96

Pool, Colwell, 34, 80

Pope, John, 253, 255

## S

Saunders, 34, 51, 52, 80, 97

## T

Taylor, John, 234

Tedder, Randall, 50, 77, 95, 96

Thompson, 53, 54, 93, 98, 99, 108, 115, 119

Thompson, Ariel May Cole, 53, 54, 99

Thompson, Bessie Mae, 53, 54, 98, 99

Thompson, Elisha, 53, 54, 98, 99, 102

Thompson, James David, 53, 54, 98, 99

Thompson, Mozelle, 54, 99

## W

Wade, 44, 45, 47, 150, 156, 166, 229, 231

Watson, John, 182, 252

Webb, 53, 54, 98, 99

White, John, 255

Williams, 182, 253, 255

Wilson, 62, 70, 145, 146, 151, 152, 228, 231

Wooley, 55, 100

Wooley, Martha Jane, 55, 100

Wright, 90, 285, 286, 287, 289, 291, 292

Wright, John, 286, 287

## Y

Yancey, James, 249, 254

Yarboro, 17, 55, 74, 82, 100, 204, 257

Yarboro, David A., 100

Yarboro, John, 17, 55, 100

Yarboro family, 55, 100

Yarborough, Charles, 9, 10, 28, 233

Yarborough, Disnie Cochran, 8, 9

Yarborough, Henry, 18, 23, 28

Yarborough, James, 11, 13, 22, 23, 29, 101, 103, 110

Yarborough, Jeriah, 29, 69

Yarborough, Joanna Chambers, 8

Yarborough, Joshua, 9-11, 14, 16, 18-19, 22, 23-26, 28, 186

Yarborough, Sallie, 26

Yarborough, Wilson, 211, 212

Yarbrough, Benjamin, 261, 262, 263

Yarbrough, Charles, 60, 298

Yarbrough, Edmond, 262

Yarbrough, Henry, 259, 260

Yarbrough, James, 258, 260

Yarbrough, Jephtha, 60-61, 132, 167, 223-25, 231, 258, 260, 261

Yarbrough, John, 60, 152, 172, 205, 232, 233, 249, 302

Yarbrough, John H., 262, 263

Yarbrough, Joshua, 254, 260, 261, 262, 264, 268

Yarbrough, Nancy Slaughter, 267  
Yarbrough, Reubin, 261  
Yarbrough, Richard, 268, 297  
Yarbrough, William, 231, 262, 263, 264, 268,  
297  
Yarbrough families, 261, 267

YarbroughGideon, 261  
Young's lines, 250, 251, 256

[Created with TExtract [www.Texyz.com](http://www.Texyz.com)]